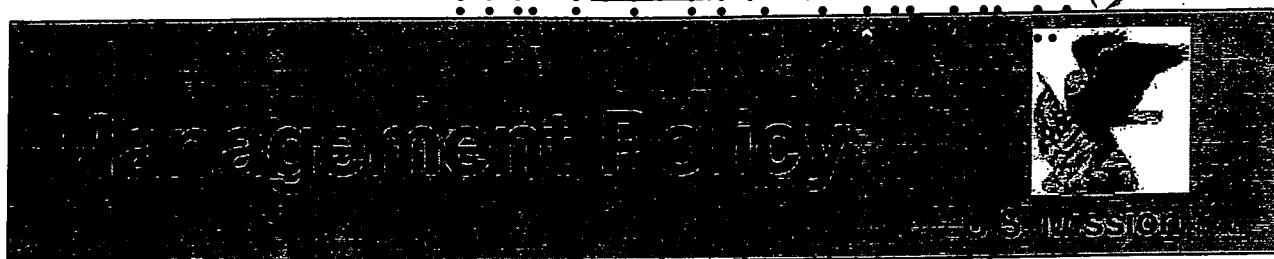


R
Y0001

UNCLASSIFIED

RBS0449



NUMBER: 005-07	SUBJECT: REGIONAL EMBASSY OFFICE (REO) & STATE EMBEDDED TEAM (SET) VISIT REQUEST POLICY	DATE: 06/27/05
----------------	---	----------------

TO: All Mission Employees

FROM: Management Counselor – Gregory W. Engle

Regional Coordinators (RCs) have authority over official travel to their area of responsibility (AOR -- see below). For Chief of Mission employees, Regional Embassy Office consent for travel is mandatory even if lodging, security, or other life support is not required. RCs may deny permission to travel to their AOR if scarce REO and SET resources cannot adequately support the trip or if security conditions preclude achievement of the trip's intended purpose. The RCs have delegated handling trip requests to the REO/Management Officers and/or the REO/RSOs (varies by REO). To provide sufficient time for the REO team to determine if a trip can be supported, travelers must submit the attached Trip Request Form to either the REO Management Officer or the REO/RSO by email at least **72-hours prior to proposed travel**. For SETs Fallujah and Ramadi, permission must be obtained directly from the SET officer and, as with all travel to Anbar province, from the Baghdad RSO.

The policy, security, operational, and logistical demands of each trip will be weighed against the available resources at the site to determine when a visit can be facilitated. Before arranging air or ground transport, the visit must first be approved. Once approved, travelers can make their travel arrangements. The Air Transportation Office will refuse flight requests from Chief of Mission travelers who cannot produce a Trip Request approved by the relevant REO or SET.

VIP, CODEL, STAFFDEL, etc. visits will be coordinated by the Embassy's Protocol office in Baghdad. Please keep in mind that due to security concerns and resource limitations your trip could be cancelled.

RR0003

Y0002

DEPARTMENT OF STATE 12 FAM 023 EXHIBIT 023 DEADLY FORCE AND FIREARMS POLICY

(TL:DS-60; 10-01-1999)
(Effective Date: 11-20-1998)

1. DEADLY FORCE

1.1 Deadly Force, General

1.1A Definition of "Deadly Force"

"Deadly force" is the use of any force that is likely to cause death or serious physical injury. When an agent uses such force, it may only be done consistent with this policy. Force that is not likely to cause death or serious physical injury, but unexpectedly results in such harm or death, is not governed by this policy.

1.1B Probable Cause for the Use of Deadly Force

Probable cause, reason to believe or a reasonable belief, for purposes of this policy, means facts and circumstances, including the reasonable inferences drawn therefrom, known to the agent at the time of the use of deadly force, that would cause a reasonable agent to conclude that the point at issue is probably true. The reasonableness of a belief or decision must be viewed from the perspective of the agent on the scene, who may often be forced to make split-second decisions in circumstances that are tense, unpredictable, and rapidly evolving. Reasonableness is not to be viewed from the calm vantage point of hindsight.

1.2 Deadly Force Policy

1.2A Principles on Use of Deadly Force

The Bureau of Diplomatic Security recognizes and respects the integrity and paramount value of all human life. Consistent with that primary value, but beyond the scope of the principles articulated here, is the full commitment by DS and the Diplomatic Security Service (DSS) to take all reasonable steps to prevent the need to use deadly force, as reflected in DS training and procedures. Yet even the best prevention

policies are on occasion insufficient, as when an agent serving a warrant or conducting surveillance is confronted with a threat to his or her life. With respect to these situations and in keeping with the value of protecting all human life, the touchstone of the DSS policy regarding the use of deadly force is **necessity**. Use of deadly force must be objectively reasonable under all the circumstances known to the agent at the time.

1.2B Permissible Uses

- a. The necessity to use deadly force arises when all other available means of preventing imminent and grave danger to agents or other persons have failed or would be likely to fail. Thus, employing deadly force is permissible when there is no safe alternative to using such force, and without it the agent or others would face imminent and grave danger. An agent is not required to place himself or herself, another agent or officer, a suspect, or the public in unreasonable danger of death or serious physical injury before using deadly force. DSS special agents will fire at a person only in response to an imminent threat of deadly force or serious physical injury against the agent, protectees, or other individuals.
- b. Determining whether deadly force is necessary may involve instantaneous decisions that encompass many factors, such as the likelihood that the subject will use deadly force on the agent or others if such force is not used by the agent; the agent's knowledge that the subject will likely acquiesce in arrest or recapture if the agent uses lesser force or no force at all; the capabilities of the subject; the presence of other persons who may be at risk if force is or is not used; and the nature and the severity of the subject's criminal conduct or the danger posed.
- c. Deadly force should never be used upon mere suspicion that a crime, no matter how serious, was committed, or simply upon the agent's determination that probable cause would support the arrest of the person being pursued or arrested for the commission of a crime.

1.2C Fleeing Felons

DSS special agents can only use deadly force to prevent the escape of a fleeing subject if there is probable cause to believe:

- (1) The subject has committed a felony involving the infliction or threatened infliction of a serious physical injury or death; and
- (2) The escape of the subject would pose an imminent danger of

death or serious physical injury to the agent or to another person.

1.2D Lesser Means

1.2D-1 Intermediate Force

If force less than deadly force could reasonably be expected to accomplish the same end, such as the arrest of a dangerous fleeing subject, without unreasonably increasing the danger to the agent or to others, then it must be used. Deadly force is not permissible in such circumstances, although the reasonableness of the DSS special agent's understanding at the time deadly force was used will be the benchmark for assessing applications of this policy.

1.2D-2 Verbal Warnings

Prior to using deadly force, if feasible, DSS agents will audibly command the subject to submit to their authority. If, however, giving such a command would itself pose a risk of death or serious physical injury to the agent or others, it need not be given.

1.2E Warning Shots and Shooting to Disable

a. Warning shots are not authorized. Discharge of a firearm is usually considered to be permissible only under the same circumstances when deadly force may be used—that is, only when necessary to prevent loss of life or serious physical injury. Warning shots themselves may pose dangers to the special agent or others.

b. Attempts to shoot to wound or to injure are unrealistic and, because of high miss rates and poor stopping effectiveness, can prove dangerous for the officer and others. Therefore, shooting merely to disable is strongly discouraged.

1.2F Motor Vehicles and Their Occupants

Shooting to disable a moving motor vehicle is forbidden. A DSS agent who has reason to believe that a driver or occupant poses an imminent danger of death or serious physical injury to the agent or others may fire at the driver or an occupant only when such shots are necessary to avoid death or serious physical injury to the agent or another, and only if the public safety benefits of using such force reasonably appear to outweigh any risks to the agent or the public, such as from a crash; ricochetting bullets; or return fire from the subject or another person in the vehicle.

H50327

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

V
10003

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

03 September 2005

Spot Report - 090305-03

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: Blackwater PSD fires six rounds into approaching vehicle.

On Saturday, Sept 3, 2005 at approximately 1705 hours a Blackwater PSD team based at Regional Embassy Office (REO) Al-Hillah fired six shots into the grill of a **tractor trailer truck** that rapidly approached the motorcade from the rear. The PSD team was moving COM personnel on official business. This incident took place in Babil Province.

A local tractor trailer rapidly approached the PSD motorcade from the rear. The PSD Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) fired a pen flare and made hand signals warning the driver of the tractor trailer to keep a safe distance. The driver of the truck ignored these warnings, the truck never slowed down or came to a stop.

As the truck approached within 15 meters of the PSD CAV, the right rear and well gunner PSD CAV personnel fired three shots each into the grill of the truck. The truck swerved to the right side of the road, and came to a sudden stop. A passing PSD team reported the truck had lost its load, observing a bulldozer laying upside down next to the trailer.

There are no reports of any injuries resulting from this incident. RSO Al-Hilla will monitor the situation and report any developments accordingly. There were no injuries to REO personnel that were in the motorcade.

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Al-Hilla, Iraq

031413ZMAY1030

#50336

R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0004

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

12 September 2005

Spot Report - 091205-01**Subject:** Indirect Fire and Suspicious Activity at REO Basrah**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: At approximately 0337, RSO Basrah reported that several rounds of indirect fire had been directed against the REO compound. RSO Basrah reported four 107 rockets were fired from three different locations towards the REO compound. Three of the rockets went over the REO compound and one rocket struck the trailer roof of a DynCorp PSD member, skipped off the roof and landed in the Romanian controlled sector. The rocket didn't penetrate the trailer and it didn't explode when it eventually landed. No injuries or damage were reported. RSO Basrah further reported that nearly simultaneous with the indirect fire, a group of local nationals was observed stacking tires approximately 1000 meters from the REO front gate. These individuals fled the scene when an Iraqi Police vehicle approached. RSO Basrah also informed that while indirect fire was on-going, a vehicle (NFI) rapidly approached the REO compound wall. A guard in one of the REO watch towers fired two rounds into the hood of the vehicle to disable it. As of 0415, British military elements were on scene and further British support was forthcoming. The REO Basrah has closed for the day except for essential personnel.

00000000000000000000000000000000

RSO Action: Awaiting further updates from RSO Basrah.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Location: Regional Embassy Office Basrah

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

031415007030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

#50340 R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0005

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

16 September 2005

Spot Report - 091605-01**Subject:** Regional Embassy Office Basrah engaged with SAF**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: On September 16, 2005 at approximately 0335 hours, two unknown individuals approached guard tower 5, located on the western perimeter of Regional Embassy Office (REO) Basrah compound. The two individuals came from the residential area that is adjacent to the REO. One individual fired at the tower with an automatic weapon. Two local guards manning separate guard towers fired at the two unidentified individuals. One of the two unidentified individuals was holding a rocket propelled grenade (RPG) but was unable to fire it because of the guards returning fire. The two unidentified individuals fired one more burst of automatic weapon fire and ran back towards the residential neighborhood. The British military was notified and responded with a patrol, they were unable to locate the unidentified individuals.

RSO Action: Monitoring the situation**Location:** REO Basrah, Iraq

031605007030

~~H50341~~

R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0006



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

17 September 2005

Spot Report - 091705-02

Subject: COM PSD Team (Echo 12) fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires two rounds into approaching vehicle.

On September 17, 2005 at approximately 0948 hrs, a COM PSD Team en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a location in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was traveling to a location south of the International Zone and a vehicle operated by one male attempted multiple times to disrupt the integrity of the motorcade. The follow vehicle, well gunner gave hand and verbal signals for the vehicle to stop, the vehicle slowed down and sped up several times towards the direction of the motorcade. The well gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the well gunner fired three rounds into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 50 meters away from the motorcade when the shots were fired. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop in the roadway. The PSD motorcade's rear vehicle had a clearly visible sign that stated in English and Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to their destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed, pending written statements from PSD team members.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq
REF ID: A13387030

031413387030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

#50347

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0007

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

24 September 2005

Spot Report - 092405-02**Subject:** Al-Hillah static guard shoots a dog on the compound .**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** A static guard at REO Al-Hillah shoots a stray dog on the compound.

On September 24, 2005 at approximately 0930 hrs, a stray dog entered the Regional Embassy Office (REO) in Al-Hillah. The dog entered the helicopter pad area where the outer perimeter walls are low. Once inside the compound the dog attempted to attack several people. The dog was captured by KBR vector personnel by a large net. The dog began to bite through the net and was able stick his head out through the net. A REO Al-Hillah static guard shot the dog once and the dog continued to chew through the net, the dog was shot a second time and the dog stopped moving. At 1505 hrs, ARSO Anthony Hill was told that a KBR employee was bit on the ankle by the stray dog. The KBR employee was given appropriate shots by the medic on compound and is being transported by medevac helicopter to the International Zone (IZ) in Baghdad for further treatment.

RSO Action: Further investigation by ARSO Al-Hillah**Location:** Red Zone, Al-Hillah, Iraq

092405-02

R
H50352

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

V16008



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

27 September 2005

Spot Report - 092705-01

Subject: COM PSD Team (Echo 24) fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

On September 27, 2005 at approximately 1002 hrs, a COM PSD Team en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a location in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was exiting a two lane roadway and merging onto a three-four lane roadway. The motorcade was stopped in traffic and the follow vehicle's left rear gunner opened the door and began to give hand and verbal signals for traffic behind the motorcade to stop. The left rear gunner observed a **four door white sedan**, occupied by a single male pass stopped traffic and travel towards the direction of the motorcade. The follow vehicle left rear gunner continued to give hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the left rear gunner fired one round into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 50 meters away from the motorcade when the shot was fired. The vehicle pulled to the left side of the roadway and came to a controlled stop. The PSD motorcade's rear vehicle had a clearly visible sign that stated in English and Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to their destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031413387030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

H50379

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0009

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

October 22, 2005

SPOT REPORT – 102205-01**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO shop – REO Al Hillah**SUMMARY:** Blackwater PSD Team fires rounds into approaching vehicle while en route back to REO Al Hillah.

On October 22, 2005, a COM PSD Team en route back to REO Al- Hillah encountered an aggressive vehicle. Approximately 1520 hours a **white flatbed truck** was noticed moving from the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The Right Rear Gunner opened his door and gave hand signals for the driver to stop. The driver continued toward the motorcade. The Well Gunner and Left Rear Gunner both fired pin flares at the vehicle. The vehicle continued toward the motorcade. The Right Rear Gunner fearing for the safety of the motorcade discharged his weapon. Two shots hit the front grill area of the truck and two shots hit the right front tire of the truck. The flatbed truck came to a stop and the driver appeared to be unharmed. The motorcade continued to REO Al Hillah without further incident.

RSO ACTION: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

LOCATION: Red Zone, REO Al.Hillah

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

031AIS387030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

RB50778

Y0010

~~CLASSIFIED~~

From: Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)
Sent: Thursday, October 27, 2005 8:09 PM

To: Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)
Cc: Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad); Sexton, Stephen M
Subject: Contact Information for Response Teams in Mosul

Hello Ron,

The FBI Legatt office here at the Embassy is pursuing a criminal investigation into the Sept 19, 2005 VBIED attack that killed SA Sullivan and three Blackwater contractors. As an initial step, they would like to speak with the EOD technicians who processed the blast scene, as well as the medical team that examined the bodies. Steve Sexton recommended that we contact you now for that contact information, if possible. Additionally:

1. What happened to the physical remains of the suicide bomber after the attack?
2. What happened to any physical evidence from the blast site? We saw photos of an artillery shell fragment, for example. Who is holding that evidence now?
3. Where are the two vehicles (the VBIED vehicle and the Blackwater vehicle) located now?

Thanks, Ron. I know you are working late tonight, but we appreciate the effort.

Matt

031AISCH7030

*H5039b***BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY***Y0011***U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

November 2, 2005

SPOT REPORT – 110205-03**SUBJECT:** COM PSD – Fires on aggressive vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al Hillah

SUMMARY: On November 2, 2005 at approximately 1400 hrs, a COM PSD en route from Al Kut to REO Al Hillah encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade slowed as it approached an Iraqi check point. The three rear observers from the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) noticed a grey sedan approaching from the rear of the motorcade. There is a large decal on the rear of the CAV that states in Arabic and English “WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS.” In addition to the sign the CAV crew deployed smoke signals, gave visual hand signals and yelled for the driver to stay back. The grey sedan ignored all of these warnings, weaved through traffic and continued through the smoke signals advancing on the motorcade. Almost simultaneously the Left rear, Right rear and Well gunner fired into the grill of the vehicle. The driver immediately stopped the vehicle. As the motorcade pulled away from the Iraqi check point the rear observers noticed the driver of grey car get out of his vehicle and inspect it for damage. The driver did not appear to sustain any injuries. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

RSO ACTION: Further investigation as needed, pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~LOCATION: Al Hillah, Iraq~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

~~031AIS SH 70 30~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

#50398

R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0012

**REO - KIRKUK**

6 November 2005

Spot Report -110605-01

Subject: Drive by shooting at SET meeting in Tikrit**Reporting Office:** REO Kirkuk – Regional Security Officer

Summary: A blue sedan fired one shot at the Tikrit Government building where a SET officer was meeting with Iraqi officials. The Black Water PSD returned fire. There were no reported injuries and the AIF vehicle escaped.

Report: On November 6, 2005, at approximately 1615hrs, RSO Kirkuk was notified by BW PSD Tikrit that a blue sedan with two individuals fired a shot at the Tikrit Government Building at @1600L. The PSD members with the parked motorcade returned fire but the blue sedan escaped. The Iraqi police at the scene were ineffective and ran for cover. There were no injuries and the PSD team and SET officer moved to FOB Danger.

RSO Action: Movements to the Government building on hold until more site security can be initiated. Awaiting PSD debrief and will pass details for exploitation to RSO Baghdad TOC.

Location: Tikrit, Iraq

031415Z NOV 05

R

Home Guard Office
Al Hillah, Iraq

DECLASSIFIED

~~AH0034~~

Date: 6 Nov, 2005

Y00.13

To: RSO

Subject: Windshield assessment

Sir,

As per your instructions, one of the home guard interpreters went to the location of the car that was involved in the incident of 24 Oct, 2005 near the Karbala intersection in Al Hillah. The thickness of the windshield measures approximately $\frac{1}{8}$ cm. The windshield has 3 holes where the bullets went through and 4 other marks or breaks where bullets or other shrapnel were deflected and did not enter. These breaks appear to be where bullets or other projectiles struck at an angle and thus were deflected and did not enter. At least one of the bullets went through the windshield and struck the back window, breaking it out.



Dave Westbrook
Home Guard Coordinator



Windshield Thickness

080013Z NOV 05

R
AH0025f
Y0014

... SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED ...

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 7, 2005



SPOT REPORT

SUBJECT: Aborted Karbala Mission

REPORTING OFFICE: RSO AL-Hillah

SUMMARY: On 7 November 2005 RSO ordered a COM PSD enroute to the Karbala Government Center (GC) to return to base. The motorcade was traveling with a principal but was supported by an additional COM PSD already on site acting as an advance. At approx. 1445 hrs. the advance team reported to Hillah Ops. that numerous Iraqi males, dressed in all black uniforms and believed to be members of the Mahdi Militia (MM), were present at the GC. The PSD team in question has advanced this site numerous times and although Mahdi Militia are often visibly present in town and in the vicinity of the GC "providing protection", the team had never encountered a group of MM this large. It is also pertinent to note that in the previous evening's mission briefing it was mentioned that Coalition forces had shot two Iraqis in Karbala earlier in the week, and that this could be a potential source of agitation within the local population. At approximately 1500 hours the advance team reported to Hillah Ops. that a large explosion had occurred approximately four thousand meters from the rear of the building, accompanied by a large amount of small arms fire in the same location. RSO was informed, and both the enroute motorcade and the advance were ordered to return to RPO Al-Hillah. Within several minutes of this decision, while preparing for departure, the advance

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

... SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED ...

team further reported small arms fire approximately one hundred and fifty meters from the rear of the building.

RSO ACTION: RSO has submitted a request for information on the explosion/SAF to local Coalition forces, and will forward any pertinent information received to the RSO Baghdad TOC.

LOCATION: Karbala Circle, Al-Hillah

031416387030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

MEMORANDUM

DECLASSIFIED

AH001T

Y0015

R

From: Deputy Regional Coordinator, REO Al-Hillah
To: Management Counselor, U.S. Embassy Baghdad
Date: November 11, 2005
Subj: Endorsement of Incident Report by RSO, Al-Hillah

Based on the incident investigation and in consideration of the impact on our outreach programs, I recommend that compensation be paid to the family of deceased in this case, commensurate with the U.S. military Solaia payments.

The investigation detailed that REO Al-Hillah security personnel followed the ROE (Rules of Engagement) and employed the use of deadly force as a last resort.

Based on prior our prior experiences in cases like this, compensation will prevent the likelihood of public sentiment turning against the USG and our continued presence in the Shi'a heartland.

031315SNT000

R
Y0016
AHoots
Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSC)

From: Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)
Sent: Friday, December 23, 2005 9:28 PM
To: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSC)
Cc: Mauren, Young, Mark X (Baghdad); Crowningshield, Rena; Burton, Matthew D (Baghdad); Mauren, Fred J (Baghdad)
Subject: RE: Draft of Minutes of Claim Committee meeting December 20, 2005

Kevin,
The committee approved the following payment for the PSD shooting. You need to coordinate with the family to make the payment. You have to have them sign the receipts and take a photo of the person receiving the payment and maintain it on file in Hillah and scan and/or e-mail all copies to Rene C and Mark Young. Admin here will maintain the official file on payments.

Mark

From: Burton, Matthew D (Baghdad)
Sent: Friday, December 23, 2005 12:49 PM
To: Crowningshield, Rena; Mauren, Fred J (Baghdad); Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)
Cc: Young, Mark X (Baghdad)
Subject: RE: Draft of Minutes of Claim Committee meeting December 20, 2005

All -

Attached is the revised decision memo. I've shown that all of us clear on the memo.

Mark - this should be ready for signature and release of payment. I'll forward you a standardized receipt form today, and please remind REO Hillah to take a photo of the claimant receiving payment and have the claimant sign the receipt.

Matt


Dec 20 05 Claims
Decision Memo...

From: Crowningshield, Rena
Sent: Friday, December 23, 2005 11:42 AM
To: Burton, Matthew D (Baghdad); Mauren, Fred J (Baghdad); Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)
Cc: Young, Mark X (Baghdad)
Subject: RE: Draft of Minutes of Claim Committee meeting December 20, 2005

All,

Matt's final draft looks good to me....

R-

Original Message

From: Burton, Matthew D (Baghdad)
Sent: Thursday, December 22, 2005 9:54 PM
To: Mauren, Fred J (Baghdad); Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Crowningshield, Rena
Cc: Young, Mark X (Baghdad)
Subject: RE: Draft of Minutes of Claim Committee meeting December 20, 2005

All -

I liked Fred's draft a lot. I added a few things and moved some stuff around in the document, however. As a result, I am attaching a clean version of the revised draft next to the red-lined version. I'd suggest that if you have



United States Mission Iraq
Regional Embassy Office-AL Hillah

R

DECLASSIFIED

AH0024

Y0017

MEMORANDUM

From: Deputy Regional Coordinator, REO Al-Hillah *GML*
To: Management Counselor, U.S. Embassy Baghdad
Date: March 21, 2006
Subj: Endorsement of Incident Report by RSO, Al-Hillah

Based on the incident investigation and in consideration of the impact on our outreach programs, I recommend that compensation be paid to the claimant in this case, commensurate with the U.S. military Solatia payments. The Regional Embassy Office recommends a payment of USD 5,000.00 for the injury to the claimant and vehicle.

The investigation detailed that REO Al-Hillah security personnel followed the ROE (Rules of Engagement) and employed the use of deadly force as a last resort.

Based on prior our prior experiences in cases like this, compensation will prevent the likelihood of public sentiment turning against the USG and our continued presence in the Shi'a heartland.

031415087030

~~H50423~~**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY
DEPARTMENT OF STATE**

Y0018

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

22 November 2005

Received: 10:27 a.m.

COM PSD TEAM FIRES AT AGGRESSIVE VEHICLE

Subject: COM PSD Team fires one round into the grill of an aggressive vehicle

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary:

On November 22, 2005 at approximately 9:30 a.m., a COM PSD Team had just arrived at a venue in the red zone. Several local residents placed boxes in the roadway as a makeshift roadblock so traffic would not proceed towards the direction of the staged motorcade. The makeshift roadblock was approximately 50 meters from the venue. A white pickup truck driven by a single occupant drove around the makeshift roadblock towards a member of the advance team who was in the middle of the roadway. The advance team member used verbal and hand signals in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. When the vehicle was approximately 30 meters from the team member, he fired one round into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle reversed away from the team member and around the makeshift roadblock and departed the scene. The driver didn't appear to be injured.

RSO Action: RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members have completed written statements.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

~~H50439~~

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0019

DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 27, 2005

Reporting Time: 1:50

Spot Report - 122705- 01

Subject: COM PSD Team Fires Two Rounds into an Aggressive Vehicle**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires two rounds into an aggressive vehicle.

On December 27, 2005, at approximately 0915 hrs, a COM PSD team was traveling to the Ministry of Oil in the Red Zone, when they observed a black sedan aggressively merge into the motorcade, behind the lead vehicle, from a side street. Both the left rear and right rear gunners of the lead vehicle opened their doors, gave hand and verbal signals for the sedan to back off, but the driver ignored the signals and continued to accelerate toward the lead vehicle. When the vehicle approached to within 30 meters of the lead vehicle, the left rear gunner of the follow vehicle fired two shots into the front grill. The black sedan pulled to the side and stopped, while the motorcade continued on to venue, without further incident. No injuries were reported and the occupants of the black sedan did not appear to be injured.

RSO Action: RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members have completed written statements.**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad , Iraq

0314150807030

~~H50438~~

R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0020

DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 27, 2005

Reporting Time: 1:55pm

Spot Report - 122705- 02

Subject: COM PSD Team fires One Rounds into an Aggressive Vehicle**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires one round into an aggressive vehicle.

On December 27, 2005 at approximately 1010 hrs, a COM PSD motorcade was returning from Baquba to Baghdad, when the well gunner observed two individuals in a semi truck driving toward the motorcade. The truck attempted to merge in between the last two vehicles in the motorcade. The team gave repeated hand and verbal signals to the truck to stay back. The driver ignored the signals and about 10 meters from the motorcade; the well gunner fired one shot into the front grill of the truck. The truck stopped and the occupants appeared to be uninjured. The motorcade experienced no injuries and continued on without further incident.

RSO Action: RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members have completed their written statements.**Location:** Red Zone Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z DEC 05



WASHOUL

Y0021

(P)

b7 b7C
b6
b7C

PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident

4 Apr 2005

Type of Incident

Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-or-Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush

Use of Force - Discharging of Weapon to Stop Aggressive Vehicle

Location of Incident
(Describe location in detail include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)Description of Incident
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

In the vicinity of [redacted] as Team [redacted] departed the Ministry of Finance, Baghdad, Iraq

The Advance Team [redacted] motorcade had come to a stop in traffic and was attempting to merge with traffic. The Team had established protective gap of approximately [redacted] meters from the rear of their motorcade to the start of civilian traffic. While still stopped a Dark colored Gray van accelerated from the 6 o'clock position and drove towards the follow vehicle of the motorcade.

[redacted] in the well position of the motorcades follow vehicle verbally warned others of the approaching vehicle. The left rear follow car door position, [redacted] and the right rear follow car door position, [redacted] both alerted on the approaching vehicle. [redacted] gave both visual and verbal commands for the vehicle to stop.

When the vehicle failed to stop and continued to close on the motorcade, [redacted] fired two to three, 3 to 4 round bursts from his [redacted] into the vehicles grill and the payment in front of the vehicle the driver finally stopped the vehicle approximately 35 meters to the rear of the motorcade. The driver of the Team's follow vehicle was [redacted] and the Team Leader sitting in the front passenger seat was [redacted]

No injuries were noted.

Action Taken
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

All Team members riding within this vehicle wrote and submitted statements.

Follow Up Required
(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Weapons deployed - [redacted] b2

The Advance Team motorcade continued their mission without further delay.

Investigation as required by the RSO

Operator(s) Involved
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]

Tm Ldr:
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted]

Vehicle(s) Involved
[redacted]

Team(s) Involved
[redacted]

Team
[redacted]

b6
b7C

Y0022

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

MISSION FIREARMS POLICY

PR0003a
(P)

b2 high

JUNE 2005

U.S. EMBASSY
BAGHDAD
IRAQ



Approved: _____

David Satterfield

Chargé d'Affairs 10:30

Date: _____

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~DECLASSIFIED~~
Table of Contents

I.	Introduction	3
II.	Definition	3
III.	Deadly Force	3
IV.	Authority to Carry Firearms	4
V.	Carry Policy within Mission Facilities	5
VI.	Protective Security Details not under COM	5
VII.	Presumption of Proficiency	6
VIII.	Personal Firearms	6
IX.	Shipment	6
X.	Storage	6
XI.	Safety	7
XII.	Internal Defense	7
XIII.	Inventory Requirements	7
XIV.	Restrictions on the use of Alcohol and Drugs	7
XV.	Incidents or Accidents Involving Firearms	7
XVI.	Non-U.S.G. Personnel	8
XVII.	Issuing Weapons to Locally Engaged Staff	8
XVIII.	[REDACTED]	8
XIX.	Disciplinary Actions	9
XX.	Rules of Engagement	9
XXI.	Revisions	9
	Annex A – U.S. Military Units with Blanket Carry Authority	10
	Attachment A – Carry Authority	11
	Attachment B – [REDACTED]	12
	Attachment C – Acknowledgment Form	13

MISSION FIREARMS POLICY
American Embassy - Baghdad

I. INTRODUCTION

This policy is in accordance with U.S. Department of State Foreign Affairs Manual 12 FAM 023 and applies to all individuals who are under Chief of Mission (COM) Authority.

In accordance with 22 USC 3927, the COM is the ultimate authority in determining who may possess and carry firearms and under what conditions. This policy applies to all U.S. citizens and their dependents (whether civilian or military), direct-hire or contractor, permanently assigned to Post or on temporary assignment, who fall under COM authority. (NOTE: This excludes those under a U.S. Military Regional Combatant Commander.)

This policy also applies to all foreign national employees, third country nationals, and contractors who may be authorized to possess and/or carry firearms, as a result of their duties within the Mission. Furthermore, this policy is only valid within the territory of Iraq.

The regulations and guidelines contained within this Mission Firearms Policy (MFP) supplement the official weapons policies of the various Agencies represented at Post. In areas in which this MFP and those official weapons policies vary, the more restrictive guidelines will be followed.

Finally, all individuals subject to the MFP must acknowledge in writing that they have read, understand, and will comply with the MFP.

II. DEFINITIONS

For the purpose of the MFP, official "firearms" are defined as those weapons owned by the U.S. Government, or personally owned firearms that are: (1) authorized for use by employees serving in security, law enforcement, or similar positions; and (2) required in the performance of their official duties.

"Personal" firearms are defined as those weapons owned by an employee and intended for sporting purposes.

"Employee" is an all-inclusive term for individuals subject to COM authority.

"Armed" is defined as actively carrying a firearm on one's person. Not within a carrying case or accompanied baggage.

III. DEADLY FORCE

Deadly force is the use of any force that is likely to cause death or serious physical injury. When an individual under COM authority uses such force, it may only be done consistent with this policy. Force that is not likely to cause death or serious physical injury, but unrepentantly results in such harm or death, is not governed by this policy.

Probable Cause for the use of Deadly Force

Probable cause, reason to believe or a reasonable belief, for the purposes of this policy, means facts and circumstances, including the reasonable inferences drawn, known to the individual at the time of the use of deadly force, that would cause a reasonable person to conclude that the point at issue is probably true. The reasonableness of a belief or decision must be viewed from the perspective of the individual on the scene, who may often be forced to make split second decisions on circumstances that are tense, unpredictable, and rapidly evolving. Reasonableness is not to be viewed from the calm vantage point of hindsight.

Principles on Use of Deadly Force

The United States Department of State recognizes and respects the integrity and paramount value of all human life. Consistent with that primary value, but beyond the scope of the principles articulated here is the commitment by the State Department and the United States Mission Baghdad to take all reasonable steps to prevent the need to use deadly force. The touchstone of Embassy Baghdad policy regarding the use of deadly force is **necessity**. The use of deadly force must be objectively reasonable under all the circumstances known to the individual at the time.

Permissible Uses

- a. The necessity to use deadly force arises when all other available means of preventing imminent and grave danger to a specific individual or other persons have failed or would be likely to fail. Thus, employing deadly force is permissible when there is no safe alternative to using such force, and without the use of deadly force, the individual or others would face imminent and grave danger. An individual is not required to place himself or herself, another mission member, other known or unknown individuals or the public in unreasonable danger or death or serious injury before using deadly force. Individuals under COM authority will discharge a firearm at a person only in response to an imminent threat of deadly force or serious physical injury against the individual, those under the protection of the individual, or other individuals.
- b. Determining whether deadly force is necessary may involve instantaneous decisions that encompass many factors, such as the likelihood that the subject will use deadly force on the individual or others if such force is not used by the individual; the individual's knowledge of the capabilities of the threatening party or situation; the presence of other persons who may be at risk if force is not used; and the nature and the severity of the subject's conduct or the danger posed.

IV. AUTHORITY TO CARRY FIREARMS

Only employees whose responsibilities involve security, law enforcement, or similar duties may be authorized to carry firearms by the COM in the performance of their official duties.

Normally, only personnel assigned to the following offices will be authorized to carry firearms in the performance of their official duties:

- Regional Security Office
 - Mission Protective Security Specialists
 - Force Protection
- Marine Security Detachment
- Marine Security Forces
- Military Units in support of the COM
- All Federal Law Enforcement Agencies that are under COM
- Local Guard Force
- Other Governmental Agencies as authorized by the COM

To obtain authorization to carry a firearm, each Agency Head or Section Chief must obtain written approval for each employee. The request must be submitted to the COM via the Regional Security Office (RSO). COM authority to carry firearms is valid for the duration of an employee's tour of duty and may be rescinded and/or amended at any time by the RSO with the concurrence of the COM. **Blanket authorization will not be issued for any office.**

Certain U.S. uniformed military units assigned in support of the COM have been granted blanket authorization to carry firearms in the performance of their official duties. However, these units must still abide by the MFP (armed) carry policy within Mission Facilities. Annex A lists the units granted blanket authorization.

COM authority to carry firearms does not automatically imply that an employee has the authorization to be armed within Mission facilities. Employees with the authority to carry firearms but not to be armed within Mission facilities are authorized to transport unloaded firearms to and from secure storage facilities within Mission facilities.

V. CARRY POLICY WITHIN MISSION FACILITIES

All personnel entering mission facilities must download their weapons (chamber empty, magazine removed and weapon on safe) at an approved clearing barrel next to all facility entrances. The only personnel authorized to carry loaded firearms (armed) within Mission facilities are RSO personnel, Mission guard force personnel, Marine Security Guards, FAST Marines, Military units in support of the COM, and all Federal Law Enforcement Agencies that are under COM.

VI. PROTECTIVE SECURITY DETAILS NOT UNDER COM

Most protective security details will not be authorized access onto Mission facilities. However, with prior notification and approval from the RSO, protective details may be allowed onto Mission facilities in order to drop their protegee at the entrance to a facility. If this is authorized, the AIC of the detail may also be permitted to disembark from his/her vehicle and escort the protegee within Mission facilities. All other detail personnel must remain inside their vehicle(s) at all times. If there is a need for additional detail personnel to disembark from their vehicle(s) they may only do so if they are unarmed and upon the approval of the RSO.

VII. PRESUMPTION OF PROFICIENCY

The COM requires that all employees covered by this MFP are adequately trained and knowledgeable in the safe handling, firing, transport, and storage of firearms in their control or custody. Each Agency Head or Section Chief is responsible and will be held accountable for ensuring and certifying that the employee has been adequately trained and is knowledgeable in the aforementioned requirements. Agency Heads and/or Section Chiefs will also be required to confirm firearm proficiency levels for each employee in writing to the RSO when requesting COM authority to carry a firearm. The RSO may require verification of proficiency in each case.

The Mission is not responsible for providing firearms familiarization, training, or qualifications. The Mission accepts no responsibility or liability for the misuse of firearms that are carried in accordance with this MFP.

VIII. PERSONAL FIREARMS

Personal firearms are not authorized at Post. This includes firearms that have been procured locally, imported into Iraq or acquired from any source other than official U.S. Government procurement. Personnel who have acquired personal firearms prior to the establishment of the U.S. Mission must surrender the firearm(s) to the RSO office. Any violation of this policy will lead to immediate expulsion from Post.

IX. SHIPMENT

Official firearms assigned to employees who have received COM authority must be shipped to Post in accordance with State Department regulations and consistent with this MFP. Only official firearms may be shipped to post.

Absent specific authorization from the COM, employees may not ship firearms or [redacted] procured in Iraq to the U.S. or any other country. Additionally, employees are advised that all authorized firearms brought into the country must be shipped out at the end of their assignment.

X. STORAGE

Except when being carried in the performance of official duties and consistent with the relevant procedures of this MFP, employees with official firearms must secure them in an appropriate storage container, as approved by the RSO.

Each individual employee will be responsible for the proper storage of all official firearms within their custody and/or control. However, each Agency Head or Section Chief is ultimately responsible for ensuring and certifying that all weapons under his/her purview are stored in accordance with this MFP.

0314152017030

XI. SAFETY~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Employees authorized by the COM to possess firearms are expected to exercise good judgment and reasonable caution, in order to avoid negligent discharges or other safety-related issues. Employees who exhibit safety concerns will be subject to disciplinary action per the MFP.

Due to safety concerns, loaded shoulder weapons and [redacted] are not permitted within Mission facilities, except for RSO personnel, Marine Security Guards, Marine Security Forces and other individuals assigned internal defense duties. Violations of this policy may lead to the immediate expulsion from Mission facilities.

XII. INTERNAL DEFENSE

The RSO office is solely responsible for coordinating internal defense for Mission facilities. In the event the internal defense plan is activated, all mission personnel must follow the direction and guidance of internal defense forces personnel. Personnel who are not a part of the internal defense plan must not interfere with or "assist" internal defense forces. Protective security details have no internal defense responsibilities except to cover their respective protectees.

XIII. INVENTORY REQUIREMENTS

Each Agency Head and Section Chief is required to maintain an inventory of all firearms and [redacted] maintained by their office. A copy of the inventory must be provided to the RSO by January 1 of each year.

XIV. RESTRICTION ON THE USE OF ALCOHOL AND DRUGS

Employees will not consume any alcoholic beverages while armed or consume any alcohol six hours prior to working. When an employee's agency has a more restrictive policy regarding the consumption of alcohol, the more restrictive policy will apply. Employees using any prescription medication that would impair their judgment may not carry a firearm. Use of illegal drugs or controlled substances while armed is strictly prohibited. An employee who is caught breaking this policy will be relieved of their duties and be denied future access to the Embassy compound.

XV. INCIDENTS OR ACCIDENTS INVOLVING FIREARMS

In addition to whatever reporting obligations are required by the respective Agencies, employees must immediately report the following events verbally to the RSO/TOC Room N100E, and submit a written report within 24 hours:

- A. Loss or theft of a firearm;
- B. Any discharge of a firearm;
- C. All incidents in which any individual under Chief of Mission authority was threatened or involved in an incident in which the individual attempted to use deadly force;
- D. Death or injury resulting from the use of a firearm; and
- E. Any inappropriate display of firearm in public.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

The discharge of a firearm ~~for qualifications, training or competition purposes~~ is specifically exempt from this notification requirement.

XVI. NON-U.S.G. PERSONNEL

Normally, only personnel authorized by the COM will be permitted to carry firearms within Mission facilities. However, through prior coordination with the RSO, exceptions, such as third country national and local national bodyguards accompanying their protectee or high-ranking police or military officers, may be granted specific exceptions to this prohibition. Third country national personnel (Mission Protective security services personnel) employed by the U.S. Mission may be authorized to carry firearms in the performance of their official duties.

All offices requesting an exception to this regulation must coordinate these requests with the RSO at least 24-hour in advance. The office responsible for coordinating the visit may be tasked to provide armed-escorts.

XVII. ISSUING WEAPONS TO LOCALLY ENGAGED STAFF

Official firearms will not be issued to Locally Engaged Staff (LES) for any reason.

b2

031215ZMAY030

XIX. DISCIPLINARY ACTION

~~SECRET~~

COM authorization to carry firearms requires the employee to exercise sound judgment and caution. Non-judicious use of firearms, to include inappropriate display or operation of a firearm, possession of a firearm while under the influence of alcohol or drugs, and similar acts of gross negligence may result in disciplinary action including the revocation of COM authority to carry firearms and/or removal from Post. Other violations of MFP may also result in disciplinary action.

XX. RULES OF ENGAGEMENT (ROE)

Permissible Uses of Deadly Force

The necessity to use deadly force arises when all other available means of preventing imminent and grave danger to PSS or other persons have failed or would be likely to fail. Thus, employing deadly force is permissible when there is no safe alternative to using such force, and without it the PSS or others would face imminent and grave danger. A PSS is not required to place himself or herself, another PSS, or the public in unreasonable danger of death or serious physical injury before using deadly force. The PSS will fire at a person only in response to an imminent threat of deadly force or serious physical injury against the PSS, protectees, or other individuals.

Warning Shots and Shooting to Disable

Warning shots are not authorized. At no time will a weapon be fired into the ground or air as a warning to stop a threat. Warning shots may pose dangers to PSS or others in the vicinity of where the shot was fired.

Shooting to disable a vehicle is authorized. In order to ensure safe separation from motorcade and suspected or likely VBIED, shots may be fired into the vehicle's engine block as needed to prohibit suspected or likely VBIED from entering into an area where the protective detail may be exposed to a VBIED attack. If at all feasible, other warnings, visible, verbal, and combination will be used before the use of these shots. If the vehicle continues to be a threat after shots are fired into the engine block, the PSS is authorized to fire into the windshield to stop the threat. The PSS must use their discretion at the number of rounds fired into the engine block to stop the threat.

XXI. REVISIONS

The MFP may be revised periodically as required. The RSO will be responsible for revising and updating the MFP and will notify Mission personnel of all changes as they occur.

031415ZMAY10

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

REF ID: A65112
ANNEX A SENSITIVE

U.S. Military Units with Blanket Carry Authority

The following United States military units assigned in support of the U.S. Mission have blanket authorization to carry firearms and [redacted] within Mission facilities in the performance of their official duties. However, personnel assigned to these units must still abide by the carry policy within Mission facilities.

- Marine Security Guard Detachment
- Marine Security Forces
- 1-151 Charlie Company (Military Police for Ambassador's Detail)
- 1-76 Field Artillery (Patriots)
- U.S. military personnel/units while providing protective security

031415Z NOV 10 20

ATTACHMENT A

Carry Authority

Date:

To: Ambassador Zalmay Khalilzad

Through: Deputy Chief of Mission – David M. Satterfield
Regional Security Officer – Mark J. Hunter

From: Agency/Section Chief –

Subject: Authorization to Carry a Weapon

Ref: Mission Firearms Policy

This is to request authorization for the individual listed below to carry a firearm. The individual is in a protective security, law enforcement liaison or higher risk assignment that places him/her in a position which warrants justification to carry a weapon. The individual will only carry firearms with which he/she is qualified to in accordance with his/her agency/department regulations and standards.

NAME: _____

POSITION: _____

LAST QUAL. DATE: _____

CERTIFYING AGENCY: _____

Signature of Agency/Section Chief

RSO recommendation: Approve Disapprove

DCM recommendation: Approve Disapprove

Chief of Mission Action: **031AISCSN7030**

Approve _____ Disapprove _____ Date _____

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

ATTACHMENT B
REF ID: A657030

b2

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

ATTACHMENT C

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT FORM

I understand that the Chief of Mission will not condone the use of a firearm for any reason other than self-defense – when the individual reasonably believes he/she or another person is in immediate and imminent danger of death or grievous bodily harm. The sole purpose for drawing and discharging a firearm at another person is to STOP the assailant from continuing what is believed to be a DIRECT, IMMINENT, AND LIFE-THREATENING ATTACK.

I am aware that the standards of conduct for individuals authorized to carry a firearm (concealed or not) or to use a firearm are no different than those of personnel who are unarmed. All individuals must avoid situations that place them at risk.

U.S. Law Enforcement, military, or security-related personnel may perform his/her prescribed duties, including carrying a firearm in Iraq, only to the extent permitted by local law and as authorized by the Chief of Mission.

The approval of this request is only the Chief of Mission's authorization for me to use a firearm in the country. I understand that any use of this firearm, including its discharge or public display, will be investigated by Regional Security Office personnel and may be grounds for disciplinary action. The following rules of engagement will guide any such investigation.

1. Use of this firearm is authorized only as delineated in the MFP.
2. I will only use firearm(s) with which I am qualified per my agency/department standards and regulations.
3. I will not consume alcohol or controlled substances and carry a weapon contrary to the terms set forth in the MFP.
4. I have read, understand and will abide by the standards of conduct as set forth in the most current Mission Firearms Policy.

Printed Name: _____ Date: _____

Signature: _____

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

PRO0003k

Y0023

High Threat Protective Operations
Baghdad, Iraq

(P)
b2 b7h

General Information
And
Standard Operating Procedures
For
WPPS Contract Personnel



United States Embassy
Regional Security Office

031415CMT030

Last Updated: August 2005

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page
General	5
US Embassy	5
Regional Security Office	5
High Threat Protection Office	5
• Regional Protection Teams	6
Special Protective Equipment	6
• Basic Load	6
• Team Equipment	6
• Special Purpose Equipment	7
• Inventory Requirements	7
Firearms	7
• Definition of "Deadly Force"	7
• Probable Cause for the Use of Deadly Force	7
• Principles on Use of Deadly Force	7
• Permissible Uses of Deadly Force	8
• Use of Lesser Means than Deadly Force	8
• Warning Shots and Shooting to Disable	8
• Vicious Animals	9
• Investigation of Incidents of Deadly Force	9
• Carry of Firearms	9
• Responsibility	9
• Authorized Firearms and Related Equipment	9
• Qualification	10
• Firing Range Procedures	10
• Prescription Medication	10
• Standards of Conduct for Armed PSS Personnel	10
• Availability of Firearms	10
• Securing Firearms	10
• Drawing Firearms	11
• Discharges	11
• Disciplinary and Other Actions	11
• Firearms Modifications	12
• Restrictions on the use of Alcohol and Drugs	12
• Personal Firearms	12
• Applicability of Policy and Regulation	12
Protective Operations	12
• Ambassador's Detail	13
• Protective Details	13
• Pool Details	13
• Assigned Details	13
• <input type="checkbox"/> []	14
• Escort Details	14
• Quick Reaction Force	14

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

	SECRET	
• Mission Planning		14
• Quick Missions		14
Zones		15
• International Zone		15
• Red Zone		15
Operations		15
• Operations Officer		15
• Future Operations and Planning Cell		15
• Tactical Operations Center – Protection Cell		16
Computer Systems		16
• DOS Computer Networks		16
Handling of Classified Material		16
Communications		17
• VHF		17
• HF		17
• Satellite Phones		18
• PRC-117		18
• Call Phones		18
• Encryption		18
Vehicles		18
• Vehicle Modifications		18
• Armored Vehicles		19
• Vehicle Equipment		19
• Vehicle Accidents		19
Medical		19
Conduct		19
• General		19
• Appearance		20
• Clothing and Personal Equipment		20
• Neglect of Duties		20
• Disorderly Conduct		20
• Drug Screening		20
• Intoxicants		21
• Consumption of Alcohol		21
• Relief by an Intoxicated Person		21
• Narcotics		21
• Use of Prescription Drugs		21
• Contact with Third Country Nationals		21
• Activities Specifically Prohibited		21
• Criminal Actions		22
• Acknowledgment		22
• Disciplinary Action		22
• Iraqi Nationals		23
• Sexual Harassment		23
• Tobacco Use		23
• Health and Welfare Inspections		23
Promotion Within Details		24
• Deputy Detail Leader		24

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

• Shift Leader	24
Operational Security	24
• General	24
• Press	25
• Reporting Requirements	25
Reports/Deliverables	25
Acronyms	26

DECLASSIFIED

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

GENERAL

SECRET//CLASSIFIED

This manual serves as the Standard Operating Procedures for contract protective security specialists and support personnel operating under Chief of Mission (COM) authority in Iraq. All contract personnel are required to read, understand and abide by these SOPs.

A signed U.S. Embassy Mission Firearms Policy acknowledgment form will be completed and submitted to the Protection Officer prior to issuance of an Embassy ID card, firearms or any other government furnished equipment.

US EMBASSY

The US Embassy Iraq is located in the coalition controlled International Zone (IZ). The IZ is located along the Tigris River in the heart of downtown Baghdad. The Chancery [redacted] b2 is located within the IZ and north of the Embassy Annex. The Embassy Annex is the primary work area for most Embassy personnel. Most Departments within the United States Government have offices within the Embassy. Additionally, within the Embassy Annex are personnel from the United Nations, NATO and Multi-National Forces Iraq. Many Iraqi nationals work within the Embassy compound.

REGIONAL SECURITY OFFICE

The Regional Security Office (RSO) is responsible for security at the US Embassy and the protection of personnel under COM authority. Diplomatic Security (DS) special agents assigned to the office serve in various capacities within the RSO office. Currently there are approximately 30 DS special agents assigned to various functions. The RSO office is composed of the following sections:

- High Threat Protection Office
- Logistics Office
- Facilities Security Office
- Intelligence and Investigations Office
- Emergency Plans and Training Office

DS special agents are also assigned to the Regional Embassy Offices in Al Hillah, Basrah, Kirkuk, Mosul and USAID Irbil.

In addition to the DS special agents assigned to the US Embassy, there are various other security forces that provide security to the Embassy. These security forces include the following:

- Marine Security Guards – Responsible for internal defense and safeguarding classified information
- 4th MEF Golf 2/6 Marines – Responsible for perimeter security of the US Embassy
- Global Security – Assist 4th MEF 2/6 Marines with perimeter security and man all access control points. Global also provides Ghurka guards to various sites throughout the International Zone.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

HIGH THREAT PROTECTION OFFICE

The RSO High Threat Protection Office (HTPO) is responsible for all protective operations under COM authority. Currently, there are nine DS special agents assigned to the protection office.

- Protection Manager
- Deputy Protection Manager
- RSO/TOC Senior Watch Officer
- Agent-in-Charge, Ambassador's Detail (2)
- Iraq Protective Detail Special Agents (4)

Blackwater, Triple Canopy and DynCorp Protective Security Specialists (PSS) deployed to Iraq in support of the Iraq WPPS program are assigned to the HTPO.

The Area of Responsibility for the RSO HTPO covers all of Iraq. PSS can expect to operate throughout Iraq. Extended operations in various regional sites are always a possibility. PSS personnel will NOT operate outside of Iraq.

Regional Protection Teams

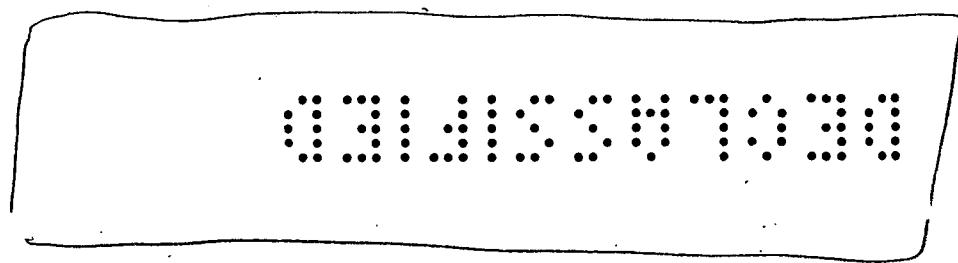
The HTPO maintain protective details throughout Iraq. Currently, there are protective details operating in Al Hillah, Basrah, Kirkuk, Mosul, Baqubah, Najaf, Ramadi, Irbil, Karbala and Tikrit. The teams assigned to these locations are in support of Chief of Mission personnel assigned to these locations. They are also available to assist Baghdad based protective details during visits to these sites.

SPECIAL PROTECTIVE EQUIPMENT

PSS personnel will be issued appropriate SPE for protective operations. Issued SPE will be maintained in good working condition. All damaged, lost or stolen equipment will be brought to the attention of the Protection Manager via the appropriate chain-of-command. All SPE provided by the Government or purchased by the contractor under the Task Order is property of the USG.

Basic Load

The following equipment is considered basic load for all PSS personnel when conducting protective operations:

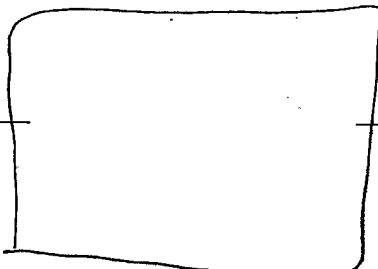


SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

Team Equipment

The following SPE is considered team equipment and will be issued to protective details as needed. In order to maintain accountability, all team equipment will be assigned to individual personnel.



b2 b7c

Special Purpose Equipment

Protective details may be issued additional equipment to support special missions. The issued equipment will vary from mission to mission.

Inventory Requirements

- Contractor shall conduct an inventory check of all assets on a monthly basis, noting make, model, serial numbers, or industry recognized identifiers
- Maintain a written accounting for all assets, GFE and CFE, upon initial issuance from the government to the contractor.
- Immediately upon discovery of loss or damage to GFE or CFE, submit a written report to the RSO

FIREARMS

Prior to issuance of a firearm, all contract personnel are required to read, understand and abide by the Mission Firearms Policy (MFP). A signed Attachment C must also be submitted to the Protection Manager. The MFP is the primary policy with regards to firearms and personnel under COM authority.

Definition of "Deadly Force"

"Deadly force" is the use of any force that is likely to cause death or serious physical injury. When a Protective Security Specialist (PSS) uses such force, it may only be done consistent with this policy. Force that is not likely to cause death or serious physical injury, but unexpectedly results in such harm or death, is not governed by this policy.

Probable Cause for the Use of Deadly Force

Probable cause, reason to believe or a reasonable belief, for purposes of this policy, means facts and circumstances, including the reasonable inferences drawn there from, known to the PSS at the time of the use of deadly force, that would cause a reasonable PSS to conclude that

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

the point at issue is probably true. The reasonableness of a belief or decision must be viewed from the perspective of the PSS on the scene, who may often be forced to make split-second decisions in circumstances that are tense, unpredictable, and rapidly evolving. Reasonableness is not to be viewed from the calm vantage point of hindsight.

Principles on Use of Deadly Force

The Contractor adopts the Department of State policy, which recognizes and respects the integrity and paramount value of all human life. Consistent with that primary value, but beyond the scope of the principles articulated here, is the full commitment by the Contractor to take all reasonable steps to prevent the need to use deadly force, as reflected in Diplomatic Security (DS) approved training and procedures. Yet even the best prevention policies are on occasion insufficient, as when a PSS is confronted with a threat to his or her life and/or the life of protectees or other individuals. With respect to these situations and in keeping with the value of protecting all human life, the touchstone of this policy regarding use of deadly force is necessity. Use of deadly force must be objectively reasonable under all the circumstances known to the PSS at the time.

Permissible Uses of Deadly Force

The necessity to use deadly force arises when all other available means of preventing imminent and grave danger to PSS or other persons have failed or would be likely to fail. Thus, employing deadly force is permissible when there is no safe alternative to using such force, and without it the PSS or others would face imminent and grave danger. A PSS is not required to place himself or herself, another PSS, or the public in unreasonable danger of death or serious physical injury before using deadly force. PSS will fire at a person only in response to an imminent threat of deadly force or serious physical injury against the PSS, protectees, or other individuals.

Determining whether deadly force is necessary may involve instantaneous decisions that encompass many factors, such as:

- The likelihood that the subject will use deadly force on the PSS or others if such force is not used by the PSS;
- The capabilities of the subject;
- The presence of other persons who may be at risk if force is or is not used; and
- The nature and the severity of the danger posed.

Use of Lesser Means than Deadly Force

If force less than deadly force could reasonably be expected to accomplish the same end, such as restraining a dangerous subject, without unreasonably increasing the danger to the PSS or to others, then it must be used. Deadly force is not permissible in such circumstances, although the reasonableness of the PSS' understanding at the time deadly force was used will be the benchmark for assessing applications of this policy.

Prior to using deadly force, if feasible, PSS will audibly command the subject to submit to their authority. If, however, giving such a command would itself pose a risk of death or serious physical injury to the PSS or others, it need not be given.

~~REF ID: A6512~~Warning Shots and Shooting to Disable.

Warning shots are not authorized. At no time will a weapon be fired into the ground or air as a warning to stop a threat. Warning shots may pose dangers to others in the vicinity of where the shot was fired.

Shooting at a vehicle is authorized if it constitutes the appropriate level of force to mitigate a threat. In order to ensure a safe separation from motorcade and suspected or likely threat, shots may be fired into the vehicle as needed to prohibit a threat from entering into an area where the protective detail would be exposed to an attack. If feasible, shots should be directed away from the passenger compartment of the vehicle first. If at all feasible, other warnings, visible, verbal, and combination will be used before the use of these shots. If the vehicle continues to be a threat after the shooting, the next level of deadly force is authorized to mitigate the threat. Employees must use their discretion at the number of rounds fired into the engine block to stop the threat.

Vicious Animals

Deadly force may be directed against vicious animals when necessary in self-defense or the defense of others.

Investigation of Incidents of Deadly Force

The Regional Security Officer will conduct the investigation of the incident of deadly force. PSS personnel will cooperate fully with the investigating authority.

In accordance with the Mission Firearms Policy, any COM personnel involved in the discharge of a firearm shall provide an immediate verbal notification to the RSO as well as the written report within 24 hours of the incident.

Immediately after an on-duty discharge of a firearm, the following actions shall be taken by the contract WPPS employee to comply with the additional reporting obligation referenced in the Mission Firearms Policy:

- Report the incident as soon as practical via radio or cell phone to the RSO TOC. A brief description of the incident, location, and assessment of personal injuries or property damage should be provided.
- After returning to the US Embassy or REO, the Agent In Charge (AIC), Shift Leader (SL), employee who discharged the weapon shall report immediately to the RSO/TOC. All witnesses to the event shall report to the RSO Coordination Center (RSO/CC). If it took place within a vehicle, all personnel inside that vehicle shall also report to the RSO/CC.
- If the event occurs at a State Embedded Team (SET) location, the Project Manager (PM) shall immediately contact their respective RSO and Regional Military Commander (RMC):
 - An Najaf & Karbala notify Al Hillah RSO
 - Tikrit notifies Kirkuk RSO
 - Ar Ramadi & Baqubah notify Baghdad RSO

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

- After reporting to the RSO/TOC, the AIC is to brief the RSO/TOC DS Agent with specific facts to facilitate prompt and accurate reporting to the DS Command Center and State Operations Center.
- All persons reporting to the RSO shall complete the RSO Sworn Statement Form; a handwritten unaided statement concerning the event and upon completion turn it in to the RSO TOC Agent and standby for further interview if needed.
- When the discharge has, or reasonably may be presumed to have, caused injury or death, the discharged weapon shall remain loaded, placed on safe, and then remanded to the RSO Investigations Section. The weapon shall not be altered prior to delivery to the RSO.
- The employee involved in the incident shall be placed on non-operational status for 24 hours without a reduction in pay and be offered counseling services from the State Medical Unit.

Personnel Security Specialists (PSS) exercising the use of deadly force while on duty will be placed, as circumstances dictate, on administrative leave from their details or assigned to duties not requiring the carrying of a firearm until an internal review and investigation are completed. If the exercise of deadly force is justified, PSS will be authorized to return to duty.

Carry of Firearms

No PSS shall carry a firearm unless:

- The PSS has qualified with assigned weapon(s) in accordance with contract terms and conditions.
- The PSS is not disqualified by any law of the United States including 18 USC 922(g) relating to convictions for misdemeanor crimes of violence; and
- The PSS has been authorized by the Regional Security Officer and any applicable host country authority to carry and use firearms in the performance of their duties with respect to maintaining the security and safety of persons designated in the WPPS contract and Task Order.

Responsibility

A PSS is responsible for having a complete understanding of his or her authority and its limitations, and applicable guidelines and procedures.

Authorized Firearms and Related Equipment

PSS may carry only handguns, holsters, support weapons, and ammunition that the Department of State has issued or approved. Under no circumstances will a PSS modify any weapon or ammunition that the Department of State has issued.

Qualification

H50326

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0024

(P)

b2



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

01 September 2005

Spot Report – 090105- 01

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on an Anti Iraq Forces (AIF) sniper in Mosul.

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: BlackWater PSD fires one round on AIF sniper.

At approximately 1045 on 01 September 2005, a COM Team was at an Iraqi government building in Mosul, Iraq and awaiting the departure of their Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul principal. Several members of the motorcade's counter assault vehicle (CAV) were standing by the main door even though the principle was going to exit out the side door of the building. A [redacted] situated on the building's roof observed movement from an abandoned hotel approximately 500 yards from northeast side of the venue. The team member observed three apparent local nationals, one armed with a scoped rifle, the other two with AK-47's setting up an observation point in the abandoned hotel. The COM team members contacted the Iraqi Police (IP) who was protecting the venue and an Iraqi police sniper went to the roof. The AIF sniper had set up his position at an angle that focused on the venue's main door. The IP sniper confirmed that the sniper was an AIF sniper. The IP sniper fired a shot which struck the building approximately forty inches below where the sniper was situated. The sniper turned his head when the IP sniper's round struck the building. The [redacted] fired one round striking the sniper in the head causing him to drop out of site. The other two individuals were seen carrying the sniper.

b2

b2

down a set of stairs on the northeast side of the building. After the [redacted] fired his shot, Iraqi Police converged on the building to conduct a search. The [redacted] observed the Iraqi Police on the roof of the building but didn't see them enter the room where the sniper was shot. The Iraqi Police reported not finding anyone in the building during the search. 62

The US Army has received numerous casualties from sniper shots in the Mosul area.

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Mosul, Iraq

031413Z SEP 03 00

SD INCIDENT REPORT

(P)

#50106

Date of Incident	01 SEP 05	Time of Incident	1020	b2 b7c	Y0025
Type of Incident (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deception/Ambush)	Use of Lethal force on individual equipped with scope rifle system				
Location of Incident (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)	Provincial Hall Mosul Iraq. This incident occurred while conducting counter sniper/rooftop security operations.				
Description of Incident (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)	<p>Incident Report Synopsis:</p> <p>While conducting counter sniper/ rooftop security operations at 1020 The PSD [] and spotter observed the following activity. While observing the northeast side of Provincial Hall (white side) [] saw a flash of light coming from a three story brick building [] approximately 500 yards Northeast from his position. Upon further observation with [] and [] spotting scope he determined there was a sniper with a scoped weapon looking out of the second floor third window from the left. The [] immediately got behind his [] and called the spotter over to spot for him. The spotter [] the target with [] and identified the target at 482 yards away from their position. The spotter took over communications between the [] and Detail Leader. The [] reported one shooter with a scoped rifle wearing tan clothes and what appeared to be a spotter moving around in the room. The Detail Leader had the Cav Team move their position and Shift Leader repositioned the PSD team behind cover. The Detail Leader notified RSO and had the Iraqi translator take an Iraqi Police Sniper to the [] position. The spotter told the Iraqi Sniper where the target was and Iraqi sniper confirmed it was an enemy sniper.</p>				
Action Taken (Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)	<p>The [] was instructed by RSO via the Detail Leader to engage the target in the event the Iraqi Police Sniper missed. The Iraqi Police sniper called 3 2 1 and fired. His round impacted approximately 40 inches below target. The Target was looking through a scoped rifle (Dragonov type) at the front door of Provincial Hall. The [] fired 1 round of [] [] out of his State Department issued []. The [] aimed for right temple but when the Iraqi Police sniper fired, the insurgent sniper turned his head, and the [] round impacted on the front of his head between the insurgent's eyes. The Detail Leader dispatched the Iraqi sniper along with an Iraqi Police unit to locate the body. While they were moving towards the building the [] and Spotter observed and reported two men in black and tan clothes with AK's strapped to their backs dragging a body down the stairs at</p>				

the northeast side of the building. They were instructed not to engage these targets. They observed the Iraqi Police unit on top of building but did not see them in the room where the sniper was. The Iraqi sniper came back and reported that he was unable to locate the body or other AIF. The [REDACTED] and Spotter stayed on station and no further threatening activities occurred. There were no injuries to the PSD team members.

Follow-Up Required

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

The mission use of force policy has been reviewed with the team members. This report will be forwarded up the Blackwater chain of command as well as turned into the RSO at Regional Embassy Office Mosul, Iraq.

Operator(s)
Involved

Mosul PSD
 Team
 Team

Vehicle(s)
Involved

Team(s)
Involved

Mosul PSD
 Team

0314133W7030

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED
Current Handling: n/a
Document Number: 2005REOMQ00111

Page: 1

Y0026

Channel: n/a

ACTION DS-00

F003Q

(P)

b2 b7h

INFO	LOG-00	MFA-00	NP-00	AGRE-00	ALD-00	USNW-00	ACQ-00
	CA-00	CIAE-00	INL-00	DNI-00	DODE-00	EB-00	EUR-00
E-00	FBIE-00	UTED-00	H-00	TEDE-00	INR-00	IO-00	
L-00	M-00	NEA-00	NSAE-00	NSCE-00	OIG-00	OMB-00	
NIMA-00	PA-00	PER-00	PM-00	P-00	SCT-00	D-00	
SP-00	IRM-00	SSO-00	SS-00	ASDS-00	FMP-00	R-00	
SCRS-00	PMB-00	DSCC-00	PRM-00	G-00	SAS-00	SWCI-00	
	/000W						

-----321AA1 021327Z /38

O 021327Z SEP 05

FM REO MOSUL

TO SECSTATE WASHDC IMMEDIATE 0188

INFO AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD IMMEDIATE

REO MOSUL 0188

UNCLAS MOSUL 000111

DEPARTMENT FOR DS/IP/HTOP

DEPARTMENT FOR DS/ICI/OPR

DEPARTMENT FOR DS/IP/NEA

E.O. 12958: N/A

TAGS: ASEC, IZ, PTER, PINS

SUBJECT: REO MOSUL PSD [] ENGAGES

ANTI-IRAQ FORCE SNIPER

REF: RSO MOSUL EMAIL DTD 090205

1. (U) SUMMARY: While at a venue with REO Mosul principals, the [] observed an AIF sniper setting up to fire at the main entrance doors of the venue. An Iraqi police (IP) sniper was called and fired one shot, missing the AIF sniper. The [] then fired one round apparently striking the AIF sniper in the head. A subsequent search by IP, though, found no body or weapon. RSO is continuing to investigate the shooting. END SUMMARY.

b2

2. (U) On September 1, 2005, at 1020 while the Regional Coordinator (RC) and two poloffs were in a meeting at Ninewa Provincial Hall, the Blackwater (BW) [] team on the roof of the venue observed movement in an abandoned building to the northeast of their location. The [] noticed a flash of light from a room on the second floor of the building. Knowing the building to be abandoned, the [] and his spotter trained their telescopic sights on the room. Visible inside the room were two Arab males, one carrying a Kalashnikov rifle, the second [] carrying a version of the Dragunov sniper rifle with a []

b2

telescopic sight mounted on it. The sniper appeared to be sighting his weapon at a slight downward angle toward the main entrance of the building. The PSD team Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) team were arranged around the front door at this time. There were also many civilians entering and exiting the building. The spotter contacted the Detail Leader (DL), who was present at the scene, by radio and advised him of the situation. The DL had the CAV team take cover, and asked the translator to take his IP contact at Provincial Hall to the roof and meet with the [redacted]. The IP contact, accompanied by the translator, went to the roof armed with a similar Dragunov-style weapon. Once on the roof the IP confirmed the subjects in the abandoned building were hostile forces.

3. (U) While the IP sniper was setting up on the roof, the DL contacted the RSO by telephone and apprised him of the situation. The DL asked for permission to have his [redacted] take the shot. The RSO denied permission for the [redacted] to take the shot, telling the DL the IP sniper should take the first shot. The [redacted] was cleared to back up the IP sniper, in case he missed. b2

4. (U) At 1043, the IP sniper, with the [redacted] and his spotter looking on with their telescopic sights, counted down from three and took his shot. Both the [redacted] and spotter saw the round strike the outside the window where the AIF sniper had set up. As the round struck, the sniper turned his head to look toward the sound of the impact. At the same moment, the [redacted] fired a single shot from his DS issued [redacted]. The sniper dropped immediately out of sight. b3

5. (U) As soon as the [redacted] and IP snipers had fired, the DL asked the IP to search the building. While the IP were enroute, the [redacted] provided over watch. The [redacted] and spotter reported seeing two men, both carrying AK-47s slung over their backs dragging a body down the stairs at the northeast side of the building. Although the IP searched to the roof of the building, the [redacted] and his spotter never saw them enter the room where the AIF had been located. The IP reported they found no one in the building. The detail stayed on site until the meeting broke up, then returned to the REO with no further incident. b2

6. (U) NOTE: The meeting at the Provincial Hall was the first between the RC and 28 high-level Sunni Arab sheikhs. The time of the observation and shooting of the AIF sniper coincided with the time the meeting was scheduled to end. Also, the Provincial Hall is regularly targetted by AIF mortar teams. The last attack occurring August 29 while a group of high-level... Government of Iraq VIPs was meeting inside the building [redacted] accompanied by the RC.

Current Class: UNCLASIFIED
Current Handling: n/a
Document Number: 2005REOMO00111

Page: 3

Channel: n/a

7. (U) RSO is continuing to investigate the shooting.
Statements have been taken from the [redacted] and his spotter [redacted] and a
REO translator has contacted the [redacted] chief of police [redacted]
request his assistance. The IP are being asked to get a
statement from their sniper and to conduct a more thorough
search of the building the AIF were in. b2

GETTINGER

NNNN

031415ZMAY030

Y0027

(P)

b2 b6
b6

b7C

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RB50403



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

TITLE		DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER	
03SEP2005 Shooting at TCP [redacted] b2		2005-0079	
TRUE NAME [redacted]		CASE TYPE Administrative	
POST	DATE REPORTED	DATES INVESTIGATED	REPORTING AGENT
Baghdad	03SEP2005	03SEP2005	S/A Becht

SYNOPSIS

On 03SEP2005, at approximately 1030 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) [redacted] of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupant of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and a statement by the driver of the vehicle was taken. Statements were obtained from the Marine guards located at the scene. No evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted outside established Rules of Engagement. Case closed.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101

*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

OPTIONAL FORM 249
(FORMERLY DS-838)
JULY 1996
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

~~REF ID: A113887030~~

1. On 03SEP2005, at approximately 1030 hours, RA monitored radio traffic from the northern traffic control point (TCP [redacted]) of the U.S. Embassy Annex that indicated shots had been fired at a vehicle. TCP [redacted] is manned by Marines of Alpha Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4th Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle.
2. At approximately 1040 hours, RA and S/A Baroni [redacted] were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA and S/A Baroni arrived at TCP [redacted] at approximately 1045 hours. RA briefly questioned Corporal (Cpl) [redacted] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [redacted] stated that a red Hyundai moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. Cpl [redacted] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [redacted] raised his [redacted] chambered a round, and fired two shots at the grill of the vehicle.
3. RA and S/A Baroni inspected the vehicle, which had been moved to a side road after the incident. The vehicle was a maroon Hyundai with Iraqi license plates. There were two visible bullet holes located in the front of the vehicle. A further inspection revealed that one bullet had passed through the bumper, and a second round passed through the hood and punctured the radiator. A search of the TCP where Cpl [redacted] was standing uncovered two spent [redacted] cartridges. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report.
4. According to [redacted] statement, he was the driver of the vehicle entering the line for inspection at TCP [redacted]. [redacted] claimed he entered TCP [redacted] on the way into the palace area for a meeting with a representative from Lucent and a general. [redacted] further stated he was not paying attention to any of the signs indicating that vehicles are required to stop.
5. Based on the statements from the Marines and the driver, there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when they opened fire on [redacted] vehicle. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CASE CLOSED--

031413887030

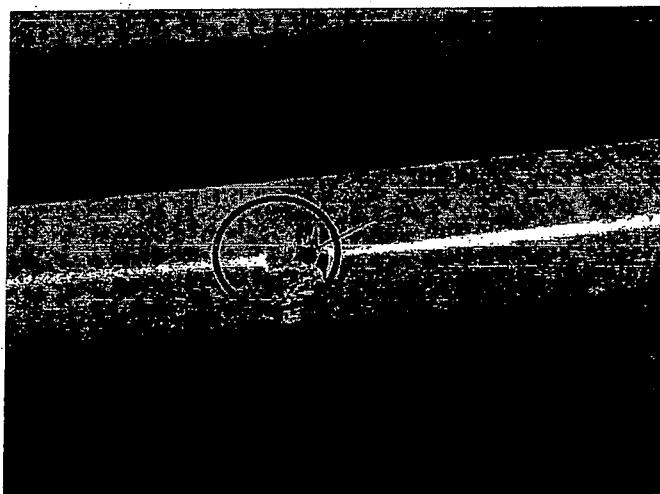
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0079

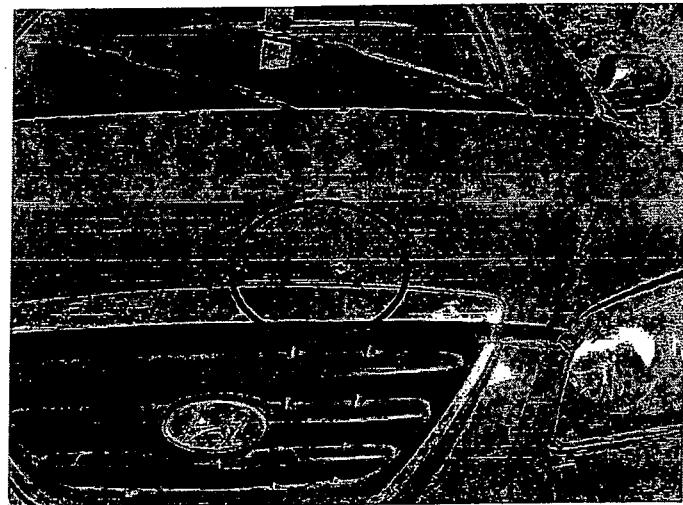
DECLASSIFIED



Overall Vehicle picture



1st round impact area (red circle)



2nd round impact area (red circle)

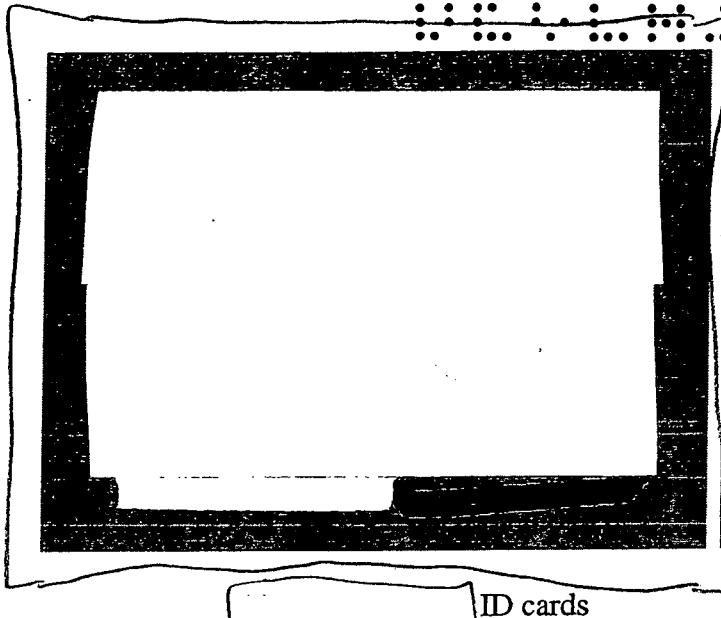
0314105W7030

b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0079

UNCLASSIFIED



ID cards



Warning/Stop signs

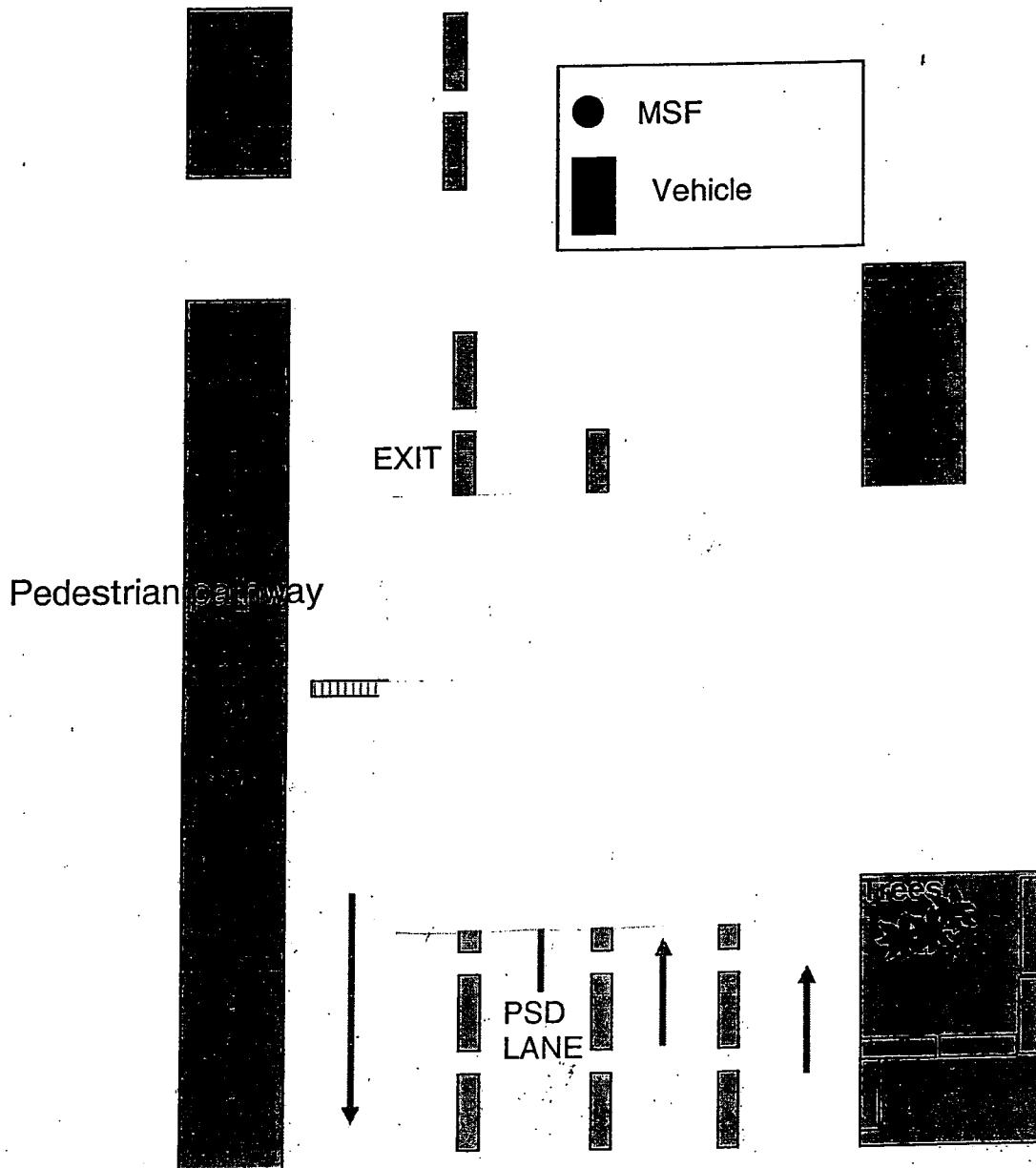
0314103387030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0079

DECLASSIFIED

TCP [REDACTED] b2 b7c



031416387030

Y0028

(P)

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

b2 b7c

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

03 September 2005

Spot Report - 090305- 01**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: On September 3, 2005 at approximately 0957 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point north of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine involved fired two rounds from his [redacted] into the front grill and the vehicle immediately stopped. The vehicle was occupied by one host country national (HCN), vehicle driver. He stated he was in a rush for a meeting and didn't follow the Marines directions. The driver of the vehicle wasn't injured.

b2

RSO Action: As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

Location: CP [redacted] Baghdad, Iraq.

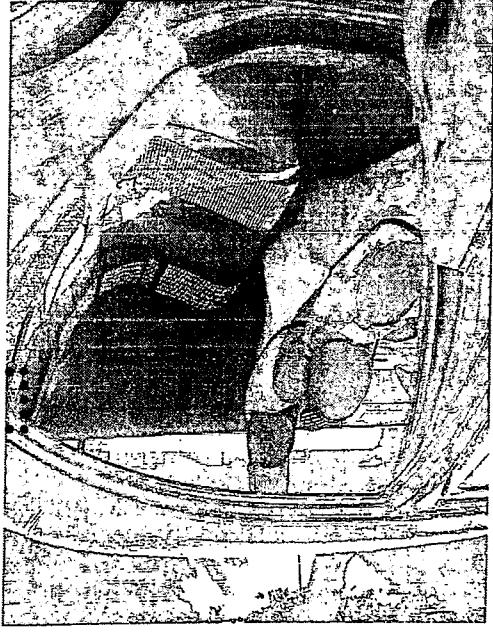
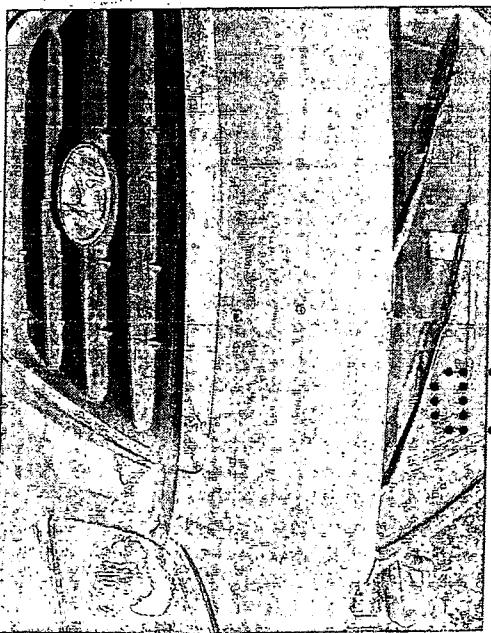
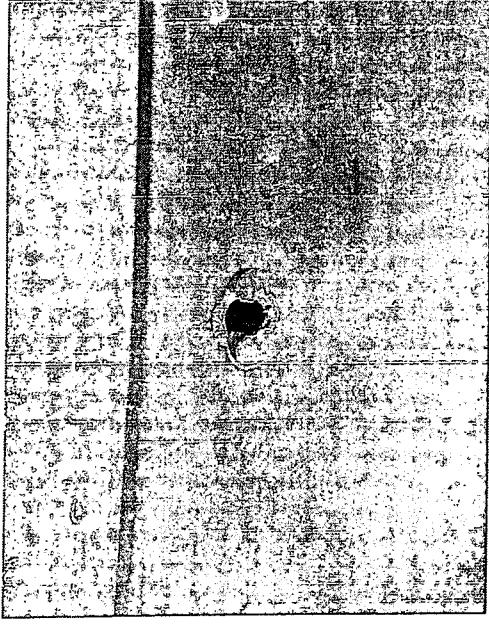
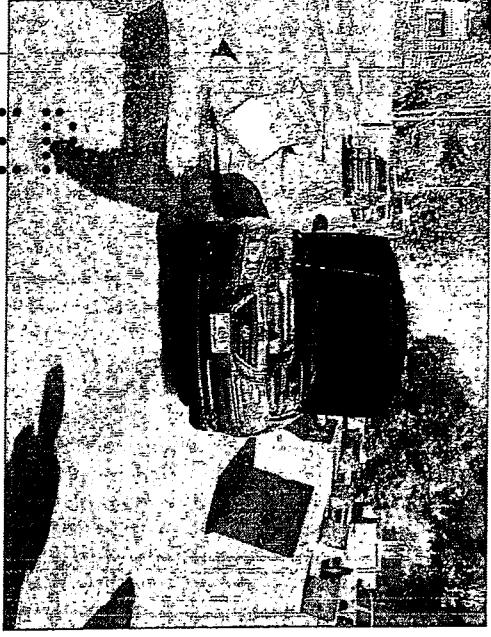
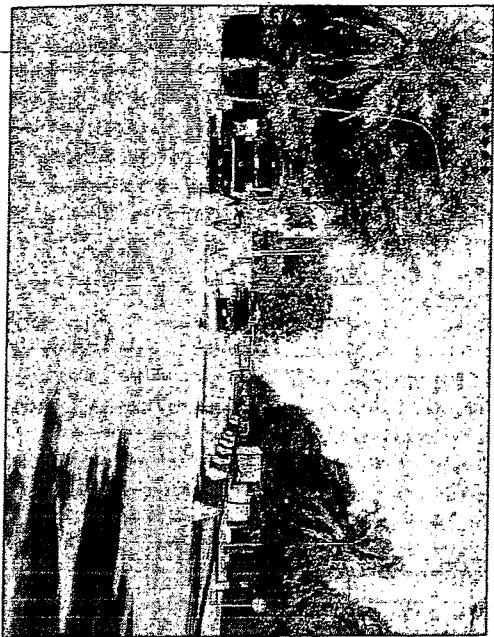
b2 b7c

031030Z SEP 05

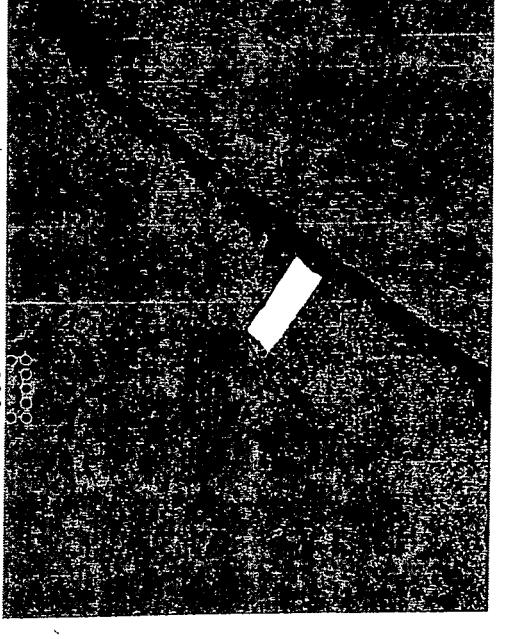
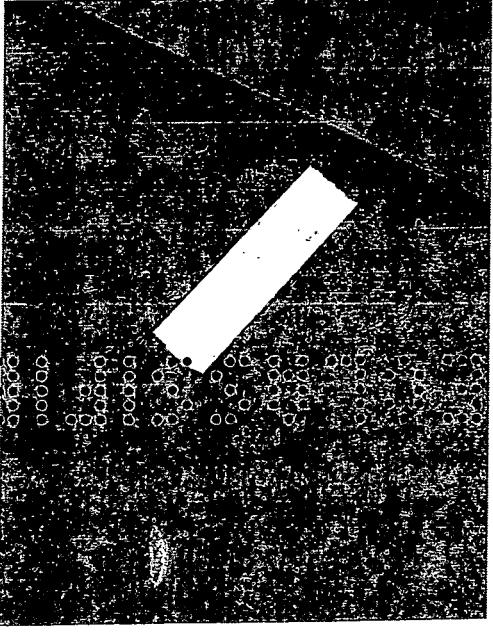
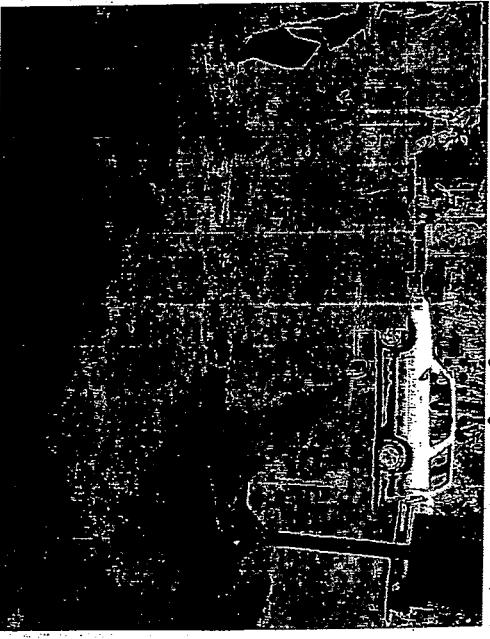
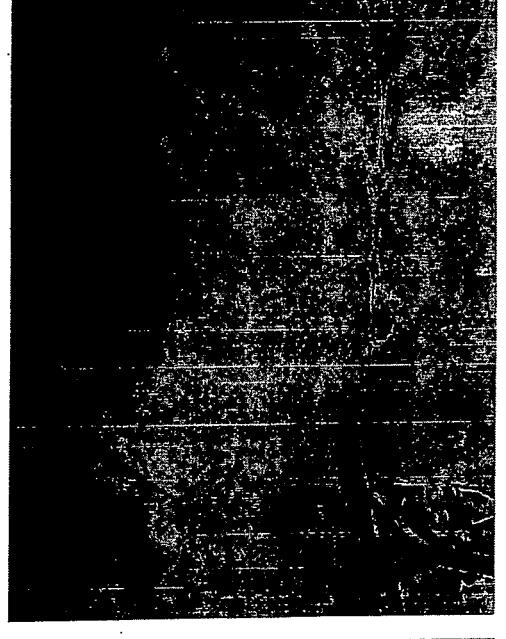
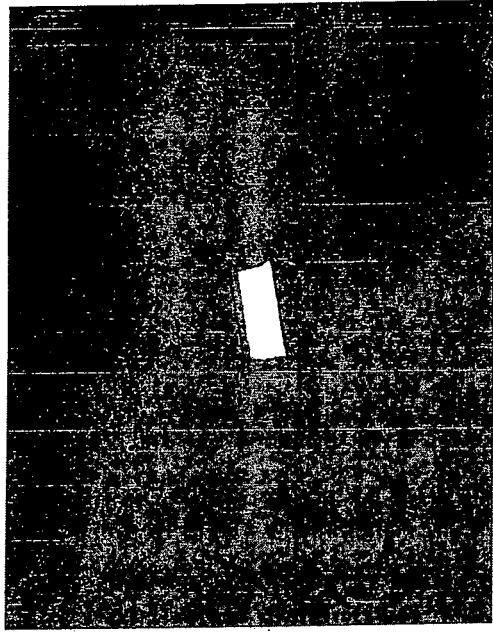
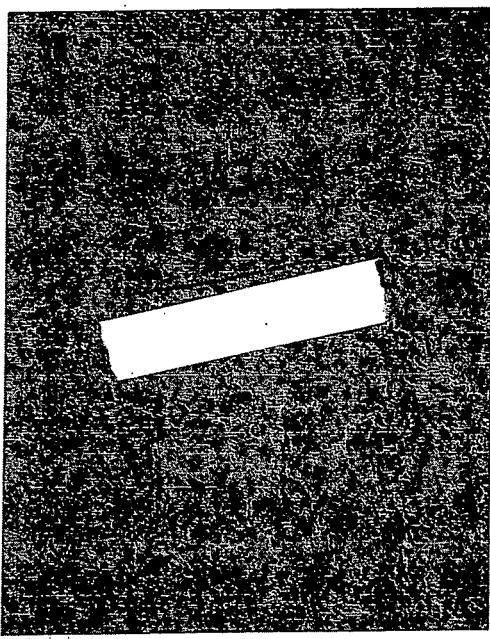
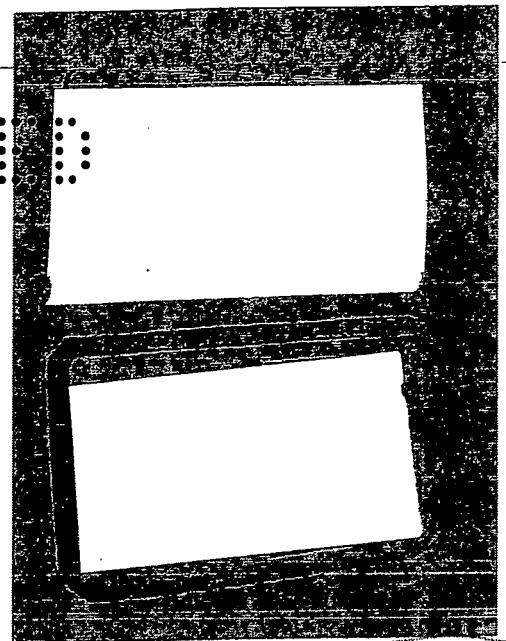
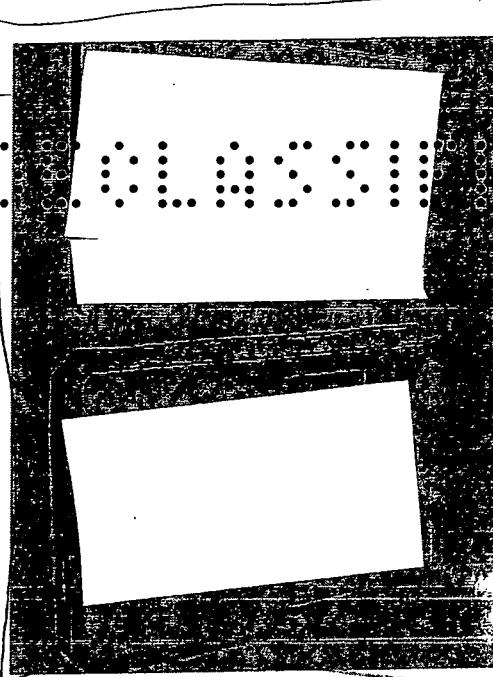
b6, b7c

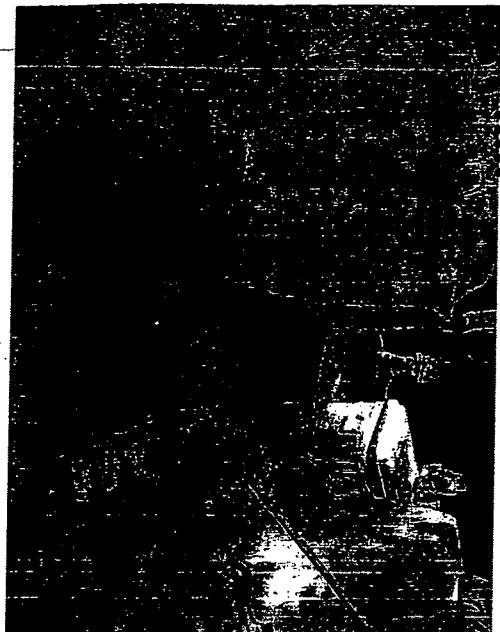
Y0028a

(P)
b6
b7c
b2



b6 b7c





88

031313287030



RBB0307

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d, L

REF ID: A61881

Sworn Statement

Date 3 SEP 05	Time 1112
Location <u>CPL</u>	b2

Y0029

I, [REDACTED] b6 b7c hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON SATURDAY, 3 SEP 05, I WAS IN THE RIGHT, REAR SECURITY POSITION IN THE FOLLOW VEHICLE OF A [REDACTED] MOTORCYCLE RETURNING FROM THE BAGHDAD PROVINCIAL COUNCIL WITH A STATE DEPARTMENT OFFICIAL AS OUR PRINCIPAL.

ON OUR RETURN ROUTE WE APPROACHED CHECK POINT 1 (CPL) FROM THE NORTH, COMING FROM [REDACTED] THERE WAS AN IRAQI POLICE CHECK POINT SET UP JUST SOUTH OF [REDACTED] IN THE SOUTHBOUND LANE, SO AS WE APPROACHED THE THREE-WAY INTERSECTION DIRECTLY IN FRONT OF CPL OUR REAR WAS CLEAR OF ANY FOLLOWING TRAFFIC. AT APPROX.

1112 HRS. WE TURNED RIGHT AT [REDACTED] IN ORDER TO ENTER CPL. BOTH [REDACTED] (LEFT REAR SECURITY)

AND I SPOTTED SEVERAL VEHICLES APPROACHING US FROM THE REAR. THESE VEHICLES WERE COMING DOWN INTO THE INTERSECTION FROM [REDACTED] WE OPENED OUR DOORS ALMOST SIMULTANEOUSLY, AND BEGAN GIVING HAND AND

b2

b2

b6 b7c

b2

BETWEEN THEM AND US. THE LEAD VEHICLE COMING FROM THE BRIDGE IMMEDIATELY RECOGNIZED OUR SIGNALS AND SLOWED TO CREATE A BUFFER BETWEEN THEM AND US. THE SECOND VEHICLE THEN SPED UP, PASSED THE SLOWER LEAD VEHICLE, AND BEGAN TO RAPIDLY CLOSE THE GAP BETWEEN US. AT THIS POINT OUR MOTORCADE WAS STOPPED DIRECTLY IN FRONT OF THE ENTRANCE TO CPL, WAITING FOR THE BARRIER TO BE LOWERED.

b6 b7c

CONTINUED TO USE HAND AND ARM SIGNALS TRYING TO GET THE VEHICLE TO STOP. OUR VEHICLE CAME TO A STOP IN THE MIDDLE OF THE LEFT-HAND TURN INTO THE CHECK POINT. THIS ANGLE DID NOT ALLOW ME TO CLEARLY SIGNAL, SO I CLOSED MY DOOR, AND TURNED TO WATCH THE THREAT VEHICLE APPROACHING THROUGH [] ALMOST COMPLETELY OPEN DOOR AS THE THREAT VEHICLE CAME WITHIN APPROX. 50 METERS I WAS CONVINCED THAT THIS WAS AN ATTACK OF SOME SORT. WITHOUT A CLEAR ANGLE THERE WAS NOTHING MORE THAT I COULD DO, AND I BEGAN TO AUDIBLY SAY "STOP, STOP."

b6 b7c

AS SOON AS THE SECOND STOP CAME OUT OF MY MOUTH, [] FIRED ONE ROUND INTO THE FRONT OF THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE ROLLED TO A STOP WITH STEAM COMING FROM UNDER THE HOOD AND OUT OF THE GRILL. AT THIS POINT THE BARRIER MUST HAVE BEEN LOWERED, AND WE BEGAN TO FOLLOW OUR OTHER VEHICLES INTO CPL. AS SOON AS THE THREAT VEHICLE HAD COME TO A COMPLETE STOP THE TWO MALE OCCUPANTS BOTH EXITED THE VEHICLE, AND BEGAN TO RUN AWAY.

b6 b7c

SOMETHING THEN CAUSED THE DRIVER TO RETURN TO HIS VEHICLE. WITHOUT GETTING INTO THE DRIVER'S SEAT, THE DRIVER CROUCHED DOWN BEHIND THE DRIVERS SIDE DOOR,

AND BEGAN MESSING WITH SOMETHING IN OR NEAR THE
DASH BOARD. WE THEN ENTERED THE CHECK POINT, AND I LOST
SIGHT OF THE VEHICLE.

RECLASSIFIED

AT THE TIME THAT [] FIRED I WAS MOST CERTAINLY IN
FEAR FOR MY LIFE. IF THE ANGLE HAD NOT PRECLUDED ME
FROM FIRING, I WOULD DEFINITELY HAVE SHOT AS WELL.

b6 b7c

END OF STATEMENT

AM

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	[Redacted]
Printed	[Redacted]
Address	[Redacted]
[Redacted] MAN CAMP	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of

_____, 20 _____. b6 b7c

Signed	[Redacted]
Printed	[Redacted]
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE	

Witness Signature	[Redacted]
Printed	[Redacted]
Address	[Redacted]
[Redacted] MAN CAMP	



Y0030

RBB0308

(P)

~~REF ID: A68116~~ Sworn Statementb6
b7c

Date	Time
SEPTEMBER 3RD 2005	1111
Location	GATE ONE

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON SEPTEMBER 3RD 2005 AT ABOUT 1110 HOURS, BLACKWATER TEAM [redacted] WAS RETURNING FROM A MISSION TO THE BAGHDAD PROVINCIAL COUNCIL. OUR MOTORCADE WAS STOPPED DIRECTLY IN FRONT OF THE P.S.D. LANE LEADING INTO GATE ONE. WE HAD BEEN TRAVELING SOUTHWEST ON THE ROADWAY AND THE MOTORCADE WAS CONDUCTING A U-TURN IN ORDER TO ENTER THE PSD LANE. THE BARRICADE WAS STILL UP AND OUR MOTORCADE HAD STOPPED TO WAIT FOR THE BARRICADE TO BE DROPPED.

b2
b6
b7c

I WAS IN THE POSITION OF [redacted] IN THE RIGHT FRONT PASSENGER SEAT OF THE FOLLOW VEHICLE. WE WERE THE REAR MOST VEHICLE IN THE MOTORCADE. AT THE TIME THE FOLLOW VEHICLE WAS STOPPED PERPENDICULAR TO THE SOUTHWEST BOUND LANE OF THE ROADWAY, WITH THE FRONT OF THE VEHICLE NEAR THE CENTER OF THE ROADWAY.

b6
b7c

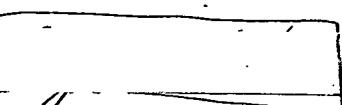
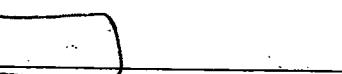
I HEARD SOMEONE IN THE REAR OF MY VEHICLE SAY A VEHICLE WAS NOT STOPPING. I LOOKED TO MY LEFT AND SAW [redacted] OPENING THE DRIVER'S SIDE REAR DOOR OF THE FOLLOW. I LOOKED FORWARD TO SEE IF THE BARRICADE HAD BEEN DROPPED YET. I HEARD SOMEONE IN MY VEHICLE SAY SOMETHING ABOUT HE IS NOT STOPPING AND WHEN I HEARD A SINGLE SHOT. I LOOKED TO MY LEFT AND SAW [redacted] STANDING AT THE DOORWAY OF THE LEFT REAR DOOR OF THE FOLLOW. I COULD HEAR A HISsing SOUND, LIKE THAT MADE BY STEAM. BECAUSE [redacted] WAS STANDING IN THE DOORWAY, FOLLOW DRIVER [redacted] WAS SEATED TO MY LEFT AND THERE WAS A VEHICLE POSITIONED BETWEEN THEM. I HAD TO MOVE TO SEE THE SUSPECT VEHICLE.

I SAW A SMALL VEHICLE ABOUT THREE TO FOUR CAR LENGTHS AWAY FROM OUR VEHICLE. THE SUSPECT VEHICLE WAS STOPPED IN OUR LANE FACING US. THERE WERE NO OTHER VEHICLES NEAR THE SUSPECT VEHICLE. ALL OF THE CARS IN THAT LANE SEEMED TO BE STOPPED 50 FEET OR SO BEHIND THE SUSPECT VEHICLE. THERE WAS STEAM COMING FROM THE AREA OF THE GRILL AND SOMEONE WAS LEANING INTO THE CAR THROUGH THE OPEN DRIVER'S DOOR. I WAS TOLD BY SOMEONE IN MY VEHICLE THAT THE DRIVER AND PASSENGER OF THE SUSPECT CAR HAD RUN FROM THE VEHICLE AND THAT THEY DID NOT APPEAR TO BE INJURED.

WHEN I LOOKED FORWARD AGAIN I SAW TWO US ARMY PERSONNEL NEAR THE ENTRANCE TO THE PSO LANE, LOOKING TOWARD THE AREA OF THE SUSPECT VEHICLE. AT ABOUT THAT SAME TIME THE BARICADE WAS DROPPED AND OUR MOTORCADE PROCEEDED TO ENTER GATE ONE. I ADVISED THE OPERATIONS CENTER OF THE SHOOTING. WITHIN A MINUTE OF THE SHOT BEING FIRED, WE THEN COMPLETED OUR MISSION.

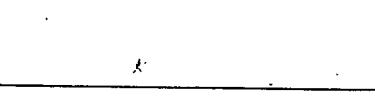
b6
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

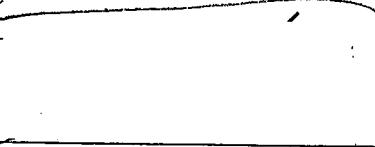
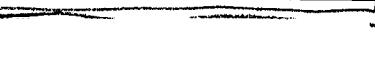
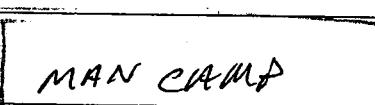
Signed	
Printed	
Address	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of

_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	 <i>MAN CAMP</i>



RBBo309

(P)

REF ID: A611538
DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

b6
b7c

Date	Time
3 September 2005	1300
Location	Checkpoint One

Y0031

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On about 1115 on 3 September 2005, I served as the Follow Vehicle Gunner for Team [REDACTED] b2
in support of a mission just outside of Checkpoint One. While returning from venue and beginning our turn ~~across~~ from Checkpoint One, two cars came out of the intersection which we had just cleared. The first car slowed after coming within 70 meters of our convoy. The second car moved around the first car and accelerated towards our convoy. At this time [REDACTED] b6
had opened up his door and had taken up a visible position, motioning and instructing the driver to desist from the breach of our 100 meter buffer. The first car responded to [REDACTED] actions by dropping back, whereas the second car continued to move towards us. [REDACTED] continued to motion to the second driver in an attempt to have the driver drop back. Because the second vehicle continued despite the obviousness of [REDACTED] actions, we prepared for what could be an imminent deadly threat. When the second car continued in its direction and velocity and had significantly closed the gap between our respective vehicles, [REDACTED] fired one shot into the grill of the second car. Upon hearing the shot the driver immediately stopped. The passenger ran across two lanes of traffic away from the second vehicle. The driver exited [REDACTED] b7c
Some seconds later, ran about 10-15 feet away from the car, and then ran back to the car, remaining by the driver's side door. At that point our convoy had rounded the corner into Checkpoint One. This statement is a true and complete record of the incident from my perspective as Follow Vehicle Well Gunner for Team [REDACTED] b2

031AISCH7030

6

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	Camp Baghdad

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed
Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	MAN CAMP



RBB0310

(P)
b2 b7c
b6
b7cREF ID: A00310
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
Sworn Statement

Date <u>September 03, 2005</u>	Time <u>11:10 am Local (BAGHDAD, Iraq)</u>
Location <u>VICINITY CHECK POINT O1, IZ, BAGHDAD, Iraq</u>	

Y0032

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

DURING MOTORCADE MOVEMENT MY POSITION WAS FOLLOWING WHILE MOVING IN A MOTORCADE FROM A RED ZONE VENUE ENROUTE TO THE I.Z., TEAM 10 WAS ATTEMPTING TO ENTER CHECKPOINT ONE WHEN DELAYED FOR UNKNOWN REASON. WHEN IT BECAME APPARENT THAT WE WERE GOING TO BE DELAYED ENTERING THE CHECKPOINT, I OPENED MY DOOR AND GAVE HAND AND VERBAL SIGNALS FOR THE TRAFFIC TOWARD THE REAR OF THE MOTORCADE TO STOP. AT THAT TIME TRAFFIC WAS 100 - 120 METERS TO THE REAR OF THE MOTORCADE. INITIALLY, ALL TRAFFIC HEDED THE SIGNALS TO STOP. WITHIN SECONDS A LIGHT BLUE COMPACT SEDAN, OCCUPIED BY TWO MALES, PASSED THE STOPPED TRAFFIC ON THE LEFT AND BEGAN ACCELERATING TOWARD THE MOTORCADE. ALL OTHER TRAFFIC STAYED BACK. I CONTINUED TO GIVE MULTIPLE HAND AND VERBAL SIGNALS INCLUDING THE "PATIENCE/STOP" HAND SIGNAL, FLAGGING THE MUZZLE OF MY [redacted] IN AN EXAGGERATED MANNER TOWARD THE SUSPECT VEHICLE, AND YELLING STOP. THE LIGHT BLUE COMPACT SEDAN CONTINUED TO ACCELERATE TOWARD THE MOTORCADE. CONSIDERING THE ERRATIC BEHAVIOR OF THE DRIVER AND HIS FAILURE TO OBEY MULTIPLE HAND AND VERBAL SIGNALS TO STOP, I FEARED FOR MY LIFE, THE LIVES OF MY TEAMMATES AND THE SAFETY OF THE PRINCIPAL. WHEN THE VEHICLE APPROACHED TO WITHIN APPROXIMATELY 50 METERS, I FIRED ONE DISABLING ROUND INTO THE GRILL OF THE LIGHT BLUE COMPACT SEDAN. AT THAT POINT THE SUSPECT VEHICLE CAME TO A HALT IN THE ROAD. BOTH MALE OCCUPANTS QUICKLY EXITED THE VEHICLE AND RAN AWAY. THE DRIVER RAN OFF ONLY A SHORT DISTANCE, THEN RETURNED TO THE VEHICLE AND STARTED REACHING INTO THE VEHICLE. AT THAT POINT THE MOTORCADE BEGAN TO MOVE INTO CHECKPOINT ONE. I CLOSED MY DOOR AND SHIFT LEADER RADIOD THE INCIDENT TO THE TDC.

b7d

b2

NOTHING FOLLOWS

DECLASSIFIED

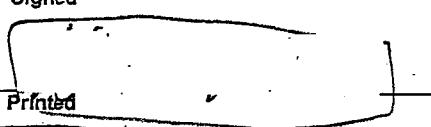
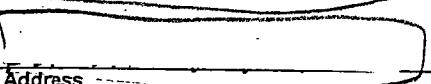
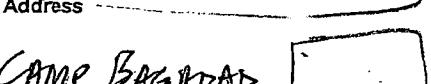
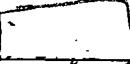
Page 02 of 04
Intentionally
REDACTED
LEFT BLANK

DECLASSIFIED

Page 03 of 04 INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK

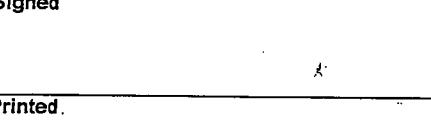
031412007030
Page 03 of 04 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

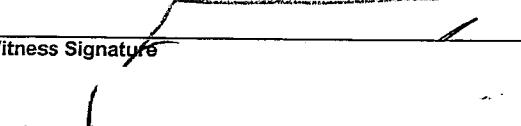
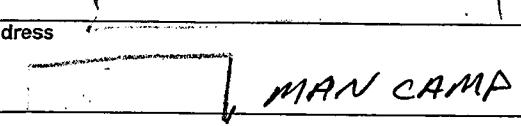
Signed	
Printed	
Address	
CAMP BAGHDAD 	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this THIRD day of
SEPTEMBER, 2005.

b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	
MAN CAMP	



Y0033

(P)

~~R3B031~~

b6

b7c

b7d, L

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 09-03-05	Time 1130
Location CHECK POINT # 1, IZ, BAGHDAD IRAQ	

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

STATEMENT STARTS ON NEXT PAGE

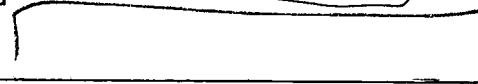
031415387030

ON 9-3-05 AT APPROXIMATELY 1130 HRS, I,

WAS THE DRIVER OF THE FOLLOW VEHICLE, THE LAST OF A [REDACTED] ^{baby} MOTORCADE RETURNING WITH A PRINCIPAL FROM A PSD MISSION. WE WERE STOPPED IN TRAFFIC WAITING TO TURN INTO THE ENTRANCE LANE AT CHECKPOINT #1 WHEN TWO VEHICLES APPROACHED OUR LOCATION. ALL VISUAL SIGNALS GIVEN BY THE LEFT REAR POSITION WERE IGNORED BY A BLUE 4 DOZ SEDAN. THE OTHER VEHICLE STOPPED WHEN THE VISUAL SIGNALS WERE GIVEN. WHEN IT WAS EVIDENT THE BLUE VEHICLE WAS NOT GOING TO STOP, THE LEFT REAR POSITION FIRED A SINGLE ROUND INTO THE ENGINÉ BLOCK OF THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE CAME TO A STOP IMMEDIATELY APPROXIMATELY 30 METER FROM THE FOLLOW VEHICLE. A PASSENGER AND DRIVER BOTH EXITED THE VEHICLE AND IT WAS EVIDENT NO FURTHER ACTION WOULD BE REQUIRED. BOTH OCCUPANTS WERE UN-INJURED. WE CONTINUED INTO THE IZ WITHOUT FURTHER INCIDENT.

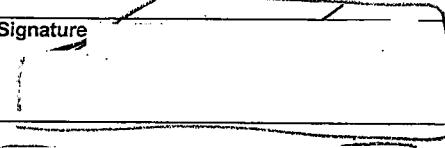
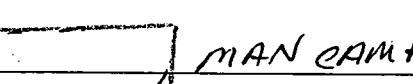
/END - OF - STATEMENT/

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	 WPPS CAMP BAGHDAD

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE	

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	 MAN CAMP

~~RB B0306~~

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0034

(P)
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

03 September 2005

Spot Report - 090305-02

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

At approximately 1111 on 03 September 2005, a COM Team en route from a venue in the Red Zone to the International Zone (IZ) encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was being delayed entering the International Zone checkpoint one and local traffic was stopped approximately 100-120 meters behind the motorcade. The follow vehicle, Left Rear Gunner opened his door and began to give oncoming traffic hand and verbal signals to stop. A blue compact sedan occupied by two males, passed stopped traffic on the left side and began accelerating towards the direction of the motorcade. The Left Rear Gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings. The vehicle was approximately 50 meters from the motorcade when the Left Rear Gunner fired one round from an [redacted] into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop in the middle of the roadway. The two occupants jumped out of the vehicle and ran away. The driver returned to the vehicle and began reaching inside the vehicle. It didn't appear to the team that either occupant was injured. The traffic in front of the motorcade began to move and the motorcade entered through checkpoint one. There was one COM principal in the motorcade. No COM personnel were injured during the altercation.

b2

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

~~0311030807030~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

H50330

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY
DECLASSIFIED**Y0035 (P)
baghd**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

08 September 2005

Spot Report – 090805- 01

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** DynCorp PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

At approximately 1115 on 08 September 2005, a COM Quick Reaction Force (QRF) Team en route from a venue in the Red Zone to the International Zone (IZ) encountered an aggressive vehicle. The QRF team was traveling behind and in support of a COM motorcade. The COM motorcade and QRF team stopped quickly for traffic in front of the motorcade. The QRF follow vehicle, turret gunner gave hand and verbal signals for local traffic to stop, the local traffic stopped approximately 20 meters behind the QRF team. A **grey four door sedan** occupied by one male, passed stopped traffic on the right side and when given hand signals to stop, stopped the vehicle. The vehicle stopped next to the local traffic for approximately ten seconds and then began accelerating towards the direction of the motorcade. The turret gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the turret gunner fired one round from his [redacted] into the engine block of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 15 meters away from the motorcade when the shot was fired. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop on the right side of the roadway. At that point the motorcade began to move and the turret gunner saw the vehicle make a right turn down a local roadway. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. There were two

L2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

COM principals in the motorcade. No COM personnel were injured during the altercation.

DECLASSIFIED

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03 O

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~RBBO0293~~ (P)
b2 high
b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0036

Sworn Statement

Date 08 SEPTEMBER 05	Time 1445
Location b2	

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031410587030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Page 2 of 5 Pages

031416S07030

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
~~REF ID: A65807030~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	<i>Craig BACONAS</i>

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8 day of
Sept, 2005.

Signed
Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature
Printed
Address

031312387030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

To: DSS

From: [REDACTED] Team [REDACTED]

b6
b7c

Date: 08 September 05

Re: Contact

On the above listed date at I was the left rear of the follow Humvee for QRF. While returning from Baghdad South, we had to stop the motorcade due to heavy traffic at [REDACTED]. I could not observe traffic to the rear of our vehicle due to the set-up of the Humvee. I heard [REDACTED] (Turret Gunner) scream stop several times and then he fired a single round. [REDACTED] then gave a report to Shift Leader [REDACTED] who reported the contact to the tactical operations center. We continued on with the mission with no further incidents.

b6
b6
b7c

[REDACTED]
b6
b7c

031413Z SEP 05



~~ReB0037~~

(P)
b6
b7c
b2, L

DECLASSIFIED Y0037

Sworn Statement

Date	09/08/2005	Time	1115
Location	<input type="text"/> b2		

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

001093387000

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Page 1 of 5 Pages

031405387030

DECLASSIFIED

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	RSC/DIVCORP/VMS AG AF 0736

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8 day of
Sept, 2005.

Signed
Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature
Printed
Address

031413087030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

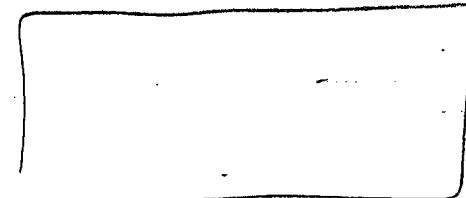
Dyncorp WPPS Baghdad, Iraq
Team

b6
b7c
b2

Shooting incident of 8 September, 2005

At 1115 I was driving the follow humve. While stopped waiting for traffic to clear on just past the over pass, I heard the Turret Gunner yell stop several times and then fire one shot. He then stated that the car he had fired at had stopped. I could not see the incident from my position as We then proceeded on to the International Zone. End of Statement.

b6
b6
b7c



~~DECLASSIFIED~~

RBB0291

DECLASSIFIED

Y0038

(P)
b6
b7c
b2bJL

Sworn Statement

Date	Sept. 3 2005	Time	1115
Location	b2		

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031418287030

1 of 5

~~SECRET~~
~~REF ID: A6512~~
DECLASSIFIED

Page 2 of 5 Pages

031418087030

DECLASSIFIED

Page 3 of 5 Pages
03/11/2016 10:30

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
<i>RSD/Ryan Clegg - WHAPS APO/FE 09316</i>	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8 day of
Sept, 2005.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

0001000000000000

From [REDACTED]

DynCorp WPPS Baghdad, Iraq

[REDACTED] Team [REDACTED]

b6
b2

b2

Shooting incident on 8 September, 2005

At or about 11:15, while traveling northbound on the road leading from Baghdad South, @ [REDACTED] north of [REDACTED] Overpass. While positioned in the Right [REDACTED] position of the Follow Humvee, in the [REDACTED] motorcade of [REDACTED] while stopped in heavy traffic, I heard our Turret Gunner [REDACTED] yell stop several time from his position. I heard a single shot from the turret position soon after. Due to my position and limited field of view, I did not observe the vehicle or the result of the engagement. The motorcade continued on northeast to the IZ in support of [REDACTED]

b2

b6 b7c

b2

Submitted on 8 September, 2005 @1330 hrs.

[REDACTED]
b6
b7c

5023141330W7030

~~RBB0290~~

DECLASSIFIED

Y0039

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 b7D

Sworn Statement

Date	9-8-05	Time	1115
Location	b2		

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6

b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

DECLASSIFIED

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Page 2 of 5 Pages

~~CLASSIFIED~~

UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
WPPS/Dya/Copy/LSD	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8 day of
Sept 2005.

Signed	
Printed	
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE	

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

CLASSIFIED

104
57c
From: [REDACTED] Team [REDACTED] ~~REF ID: A11280~~ CLASSIFIED
Ref: Team [REDACTED] Incident Report 18 Aug 2005

b6
b7c
b2
b1
On 8 Sept 2005 Team [REDACTED] was running in direct support of Team [REDACTED] from Baghdad South to the IZ. I was in positioned as [REDACTED] sitting in the front right seat in the rear HMMWV. As the motorcade entered an extremely heavy intersection at [REDACTED], the [REDACTED] motorcade came to a stop because of the traffic. I then heard my turret gunner, [REDACTED] yell verbal commands for a vehicle to stop, I then heard 1 round fired from his [REDACTED]. I then reported the incident to the TOC.

b6
b7c
b2
b6
b7c
After arriving [REDACTED] and securing COMS I reported to the TOC with [REDACTED] at [REDACTED]

031405087030

RBB0289

DECLASSIFIED

Y0040

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 b7E



Sworn Statement

Date 08 SEPT 05	Time 1115 hrs
Location [Redacted] b7	

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [Redacted]
, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6

b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

1 OF 5

031455N7030

DECLASSIFIED

Page 2 of 5 Pages

0314135H7030

DECLASSIFIED

031353N1030

Page 3 of 5 Pages

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	<p>PSO/DYNACORP WPPS APO AE 09316</p>

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8th day of
SEPTEMBER, 2005.

Signed	
Printed	
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE	
Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

~~031410287030~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

To: RSO-TOC

From: [REDACTED] Team [REDACTED]

Date: 08 September 2005

b6
b7c

On 08 September 05, at approximately 1115 hrs, I was in the position of turret gunner in the [REDACTED] follow hummer. As our motorcade passed the overpass of route [REDACTED] at

The motorcade stopped to allow traffic ahead to clear, I then gave the hand signal to all traffic behind us to stop, all traffic complied and was approximately 20 meters behind our hummer. At that point I noticed a gray-ish 4 door sedan, one male driver, similar to a older model Chevrolet Caprice come up on the right side of traffic, I then yelled stop and gave the hand signal for that vehicle to stop, the driver complied for approximately ten seconds then started to move forward. I again yelled stop and again gave the hand signal, the vehicle continued to move forward ignoring all verbal and visual signals as well as the large sign on the back of the hummer stating "Warning stay back 100 meters" in both English and Arabic. At that point I felt the vehicle to be an imminent threat to myself and team members, using my [REDACTED] rifle I fired one round into the engine block of the vehicle to immediately stop the threat. I then advised my team leader, [REDACTED] of the situation and that there were no injuries. The motorcade then started moving again at which point the gray vehicle turned right down a side street out of sight.

b2
b6
b7c

[REDACTED]
1
End of Statement

b6
b7c

5 or 5

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

HS0331

Y0041

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

10 September 2005

Spot Report - 091005-01

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Al-Hillah PSD Team fires three rounds into approaching vehicle.

On Saturday, September 10, 2005 at approximately 1030 hours an COM Protective Security Detail (PSD) team based in Al-Hillah en route from the Regional Embassy Office (REO) to a venue in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. This incident took place in Al-Hillah, on _____ in the vicinity of Babil University.

ca

The PSD team involved in the shooting reported the _____ PSD motorcade completely passed a **Mercedes Benz** sedan, signaling the driver of the Mercedes to keep a safe distance. The PSD team members flashed the vehicle's lights and used hand/arm signals identifying themselves to the driver of the Mercedes and warning him to keep a safe distance. The PSD motorcade also utilized flashing lights, sirens and horns as they passed the Mercedes. The last PSD vehicle in the motorcade had prominently displayed a sign saying "Stay Back" in both English and Arabic across the rear of the vehicle.

After the PSD convoy passed the Mercedes Benz, the vehicle accelerated rapidly and moved directly behind the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) and

rapidly approached the PSD motorcade. The CAV well gunner flashed a bright flashlight to signal the driver of Mercedes to stay back. As the driver of the Mercedes disregarded the warning to stay back and approached within 10 meters of the motorcade, the CAV well gunner fired three shots into the grill of Mercedes.

The vehicle came to a controlled stop as the motorcade entered Babil University, the intended venue. Approximately ten minutes later, the PSD team departed Babil University and the vehicle that was shot was gone.

RSO Al-Hillah will monitor this situation, and report any developments accordingly.

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Al-Hillah, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03 O

~~2B80316~~ (P)
b2 b7c
Y0042

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

11 August 2005



Spot Report - 091105-03

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: Blackwater PSD fires eight rounds into approaching vehicle resulting in injury/possible death to an Iraqi Local National.

On September 11, 2005 at approximately 0751 hrs, a Blackwater PSD Advance team was en route to a venue in the Red Zone from the International Zone (IZ). The team had stopped because of heavy traffic, the right rear and left rear gunners opened the follow vehicle's doors and using hand signals stopped traffic to the rear of the motorcade approximately 100 meters away. The right rear gunner noticed a black, four door BMW weaving in and out of traffic that was stopped to the rear of the motorcade. The right rear gunner stated this vehicle was approximately 110 meters away from the motorcade. The vehicle came out of the traffic on the right side. The right rear gunner was using hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle, which was traveling at approximately 45 miles per hour. When the vehicle was approximately 75 meters away from the motorcade, the right rear fired one shot from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill of the vehicle. The right rear saw a driver and front seat passenger in the vehicle. The vehicle didn't stop and the right rear noticed the vehicle's front seat passenger grab the driver by the shoulder and point with his left hand towards the... motorcade. The driver grabbed the steering wheel with both hands, leaned forward and accelerated towards the motorcade. The left rear gunner stood

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

on the vehicle's running boards when he heard the right rear fire the first shot. The vehicle was approximately 40-50 meters from the motorcade and the right rear fired five rounds from his [redacted] rifle into the windshield of the approaching vehicle. At the same time two Iraqi soldiers began firing their AK-47 rifles at the vehicle. The Iraqi soldiers were to the left and right of the right rear. While the right rear was firing at the vehicle, the vehicle began to travel away from the right rear towards the left rear's position. The right rear stated he saw the driver struck in the chest by at least two of the rounds he fired. The left rear fired one round at the vehicle's grill, however the round impacted the windshield because of the speed of the vehicle at approximately 20 meters away. The left rear fired a second round at the driver's side windshield when the vehicle was approximately 10 meters away. The left rear stated he wasn't sure if any of the rounds he fired struck any of the vehicle's occupants. The left rear stated he observed the vehicle parallel with the motorcade and the vehicle came to a stop by striking a vehicle that was stopped in traffic. The left rear also stated he observed the driver slumped towards the passenger and the passenger was shaking the driver. The Iraqi police and military in the area began to converge on the vehicle and waved the motorcade to drive away. The team continued on to the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031410CSN7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



PSD INCIDENT REPORT

#50112

(P)
b6
b7c
b2 b7c

Date of Incident	09-11-05		
	0750 hrs		

Type of Incident <small>(e.g. Use of lethal force/less than or less Lethal Force/Directional Devices/Demolition/Assault)</small>	Use of Lethal Force
Location of Incident <small>(Describe location in detail; Cities, route, traffic, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)</small>	Just short of intersection at b2 L,L
Description of Incident <small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, weapons involved, injuries to any other US government and/or NGOs personnel, other foreign nationals, TCONs engaged in, & government agencies involved, etc.)</small>	While in route to the Ministry of Interior, an aggressive vehicle failed to follow hand and arm signals, voice commands, and barrel waves. While traveling in formation toward the motorcade came upon heavy traffic. This caused the convoy to come to a stop. The Tactical Commander called for a "bubble," in order to keep all traffic a safe distance away from the motorcade. Traffic to the rear of the motorcade came to a stop approximately 100 meters from the follow vehicle. The well gunner and follow gunners noticed a black four door sedan (annotated on most recent BOLO list) moving through traffic about 110 meters away. The vehicle cleared the stopped traffic and maintained a high rate of speed towards the convoy breaking the security bubble causing the follow gunners to engage the vehicle. Both door gunners and the well noticed this vehicle, and maintained a consistent dialogue as to the movements of the approaching vehicle. Unfortunately, the aggressive driver failed to heed vocal and visual warnings causing both door gunners to engage the vehicle. The driver of the vehicle was a casualty, and there were no injuries to COM personnel observed during this incident. b2 b6 b7c
Action Taken <small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed in forces, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>	PSS _____ and PSS _____ opened their doors giving a clear visual cue to the approaching vehicle. As the vehicle continued to approach, PSS _____ used hand and arm signals as well as vocal commands to deter the vehicle. Finally, PSS _____ drew down on the vehicle at approximately 75 meters from the follow. The approaching vehicle failed to take note of these warnings forcing PSS _____ to engage the vehicle with one round from his _____ which impacted the grill. The front passenger then grabbed the driver's shoulder and pointed toward the motorcade. The driver looked directly at the motorcade and continued to accelerate toward the follow suburban. At 50 meters, PSS _____ fired 6 rounds at the vehicle. These rounds impacted the windshield. The vehicle began to move away from PSS _____ field of fire and PSS _____ was able to fire two additional rounds into the windshield. At this point the black sedan began to slow as if to stop, but only came to a slow roll finally stopping by hitting a parked car in traffic. The driver of the vehicle was seen slumped over the steering wheel. The two additional Iraqi passengers appeared uninjured (one rear, one front). It is important to note that Iraqi Army personnel engaged the vehicle immediately after the first round was fired by PSS _____. Two Iraqi personnel were seen by Echo 24 team members firing their AK's into the approaching vehicle. After the last two shots were fired, Iraqi police and army personnel moved forward and secured the site, and, at the same time, waived us through the intersection.
Follow-Up Required <small>(Indicates what type of follow-up action is required i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>	• • • • • • • •

Operator(s) Involved	Left Door Right Door SL Driver Well	Vehicle(s) Involved	Follow Vehicle	Team(s) Involved	b2
			b3		

b6
b7c

031418287030

Y0044

RBB0321

DECLASSIFIED

b6

b7C

DOB:

09-11-2009/1530

SSN:

10 yrs Marine/Texas police.

Lett Rear

Bahtdad ± 1 month was in the south.

(P)

b6

b7C

Forced to stop - standard bubble.

did not see it coming up - inside vehicle

door cracked. - swung open wide to be prepared.

first time he saw it clearly - still coming

- did see the roof

Went into the lane far left where a vehicle
was stopped.

- engine block even with follow vehicle

noticed driver slumped over to the passenger
side.

at 75 m first noticed. 2 shots. 1 = 20m (+)
2nd = 10m.

- Aim point sighting system - issued.

1st wk August zeroed aim point. No qual course
since in country.

- vehicle speed 30-40 mph.

sun reflection washing out the windshield
came adjacent → saw driver

- never visually saw the Iraqi shooter his right.

± 12 ft from suburban to median and vehicle.

suspect vehicle stopped. ± 15 ft from suburban.

- Dark sedan - 2 dr - saw 2 occupants.



RBB 0322

(P)

DECLASSIFIED

Y0045

b6

b7C

b2 b7L

Sworn Statement

Date 9-11-05	Time 0750 1130
Location TOC	

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

b6
b7C

Jim Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031418 CH 7030

At approximately 0750 on 9/4/05

I was the left rear gunner in the follow vehicle. The motorcade had stopped due to traffic in the vicinity of [] A security "bubble" of [] about [] metres had been established with all traffic holding to the rear at the motorcade. A black sedan drove around the stopped traffic and began to approach the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was in the field of view of the right rear gunner who attempted to visually and verbally get the vehicle to stop. The vehicle ignored all warnings and the right gunner was forced to fire at it in an attempt to disable it. The vehicle continued to approach and crossed over into my sector of fire. I engaged the driven side of the vehicle with two rounds. The vehicle began to roll to a stop and hit a stopped car directly beside the follow vehicle. The driver was slumped over and motionless. The passenger appeared to be shaking him in an attempt to revive him as he appeared to be unconscious. I had also heard an Iraqi soldier fire at the vehicle when I had fired at it. Iraqi soldiers approached the vehicle and ordered for us to go ahead and drive away.

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed		
Printed	/ /	
Address		

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20_____.

Signed		
Printed		

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature		
Printed		
Address		

031415347030

Y0045a

(P)
b6
b7c

REFUGEE

- FORCED TO STOP (TRAFFIC) SET UP BUBBLE
- STILL INSIDE VEHICLE
- WS, RR CALLED VEHICLE COMING AROUND, RR POPPED OUT
YELLED, I STOOD OUT WHEN HEARD FIRST SHOT
 - SAW SUSPECT CLOSER TO RR SIDE, VEERED TO RR RIGHT
- VEHICLE ROLLED INTO CAR ON RR LEFT ENGINE BLOCK
EVEN WITH REAR AXLE
- SAW DRIVER SLUMPED, FLOOD, PASSENGER SITTING
- 20M AWAY, FIRED ONE INTO WS
 - 10M, ONE INTO WS
 - 20 TO 40 MPH
 - DIDN'T SEE IN DUE TO SW

USING AIMPOINT SIGHTING SYSTEM, ZEROED FIRST WEEK OF
AUGUST, LAST [] ONE, 11 MAR 2005

b2

- HEARD SHOTS FROM HIS RIGHT (MEDIAN), DIDN'T SEE THE SHOOTER
 - SAW INGS APPROACH VEH., GAVE PST TURNING TO
 - TIGHT GAP ON HIS SIDE, OPEN ON OTHER SIDE
 - DIDN'T SEE MORE, JUST DARK SEDAN
 - SAW TWO MILES

REFUGEE



DECLASSIFIED

RBB0323

Y0046

(P)
b2 b7c
b6
b7c

Sworn Statement

Date	11 Sep 05	Time	1130
Location	TOC		

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jim Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor... any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7c

031AISCH7030

DECLASSIFIED

On 11 Sep 05 at approximately 0745 while enroute to MOI as an advance team in support of [] & []^{b2 b6c}, the motorcade came to a stop in the vicinity of [] due to heavy traffic. Myself and the other rear gunner, []^{b2 b6c}, immediately created a bubble of [] meters to our rear. Traffic stopped as I noticed a black BMW moving around traffic at a high rate of speed. I immediately began to give loud verbal and visual commands for the vehicle to stop. At 75 meters, with the vehicle moving at a high rate of speed (approx. 45 to 50 MPH), I fired one round into the grill in an attempt to stop the vehicle. I then noticed the passenger directing the driver towards our vehicle. The driver firmly grabbed the steering wheel, leaned forward, and accelerated towards our motorcade. At that point, ~~infra~~ based on current bolas and the actions of the driver I felt that my life, the life of my teammate, and the safety of the motorcade was in imminent danger and jeopardy. I fired five rounds into the windshield of the driver side. The vehicle then veered to the other side of the road out of my field of fire. As I started to fire, I also noticed an Iraqi soldier, wearing a mask, fire his AK-47 into the passenger side of the aggressing vehicle. As I stopped firing, I heard the left gunner, []^{b6 b7c} fire two rounds as well as another Iraqi soldier on the left side of the road. The vehicle began to slow and collided with a vehicle stopped adjacent to our motorcade. As I was firing I could see several rounds striking the driver in the chest. When the vehicle stopped after hitting the car, I could see the driver slumped over and blood on his chest. The Iraqi Army and police that were working the intersection were waving through, giving us the thumbs up as several others kept their weapons on the exact vehicle and moved in to clear it.

End of Statement

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
RJO/DSS/BW	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20_____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

031415CW7030

(P)
b2 b3
b6
b7c

Y0046a

DECLASSIFIED

9-14-2005 / 1513.

DoB:	
SSN:	

b6

b7c

Right Rear.

- Outbound from 12 to venue vehicle at a stop - creating a bubble median → ± 4 lane road.
± 40 mph of target vehicle. 110-115 m noticed
± 75 m round in grill. Vehicle
± 40 m when shooting into windshield.
Understands 1m = 3 to 4 feet.

mask
camo
uniform.

IP/ ING fired ± 6 rounds. → probably came from side of the road.
located close to center of lane.

± 2 lanes between vehicle and side of road.

- Noticed vehicle impact into another vehicle - adjacent to follow.
- Zeroid [] 4/5 months ago. b2
Qual course.

DECLASSIFIED

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

b7c

11 Sep 2005

b7

- LEFT OUT OF [REDACTED] HEADING TOWARDS [REDACTED]

- VEHICLE STOPPED

- 4 VEHICLES STOPPED, CAR CAME OUT BTW 1/2 VEHICLE 110M OUT
45 MPH

- AT 75 M, FIRED ONE INTO GRILL

- PASSENGER POINTED TOWARDS MOTORCADE, DRIVER GRIPPED
WHEEL W/ TWO HANDS, [REDACTED] FIRED 5 ROUNDS INTO

MOTORCADE WINDSHIELD

INC IP WAS TOPT TO [REDACTED] LEFT (PARALLEL)

- FIRST OFFICER FIRED 5 TO GDS

- SECOND OFFICER (ON MEDIAN TWO-RIGHT) FIRED 4 RDS

- DRIVER STILL MOVING FORWARD, OUT OF [REDACTED] FIELD OF
FIRE

- SUSPECT CAR CAME TO A STOP ON [REDACTED] SIDE, HIT A STOPPED CAR

- 3-4 INC'S CONRACTED ON VEHICLE, IP WAVER CAR FORWARD

- LAST [REDACTED] ZERO : 4-5 MONTHS AGO, SAME W/ QUAID CONBE

b2

- IRON POSTS

- SAW BMW, THOUGHT OF BOLOWIEC

031415Z SEP 05



RB.B0524

(P)
b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0047

Sworn Statement

Date 11 September 2005	Time 1121 Hours
Location US EMBASSY, BAGHDAD	

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Tim Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor... any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7c

ON 11 SEPTEMBER 2005 @ OR ABOUT 0750 HRS. WHILE OPERATING AS A WELL GUARD IN OUR FOLLOW VEHICLE, ON A PSD ADVANCEMENT TO MOI. I WITNESSED A BLACK IN COLOR 4 DOOR VEHICLE LEAVING THROUGH BALKED TRAFFIC WHILE OUR MOTORCADE WAS MOVING TOPPED ABOUT 100M AHEAD IN TRAFFIC. THE VEHICLE WAS MOVING A HIGH RATE OF SPEED TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE. WHEN THE THREAT WAS IDENTIFIED BY MYSELF, THE LR GUNNER [REDACTED] AND RL GUNNER [REDACTED] I VOLUNTEERED THE THREAT [REDACTED] AND RACED OVER THE ROOFS TO WARN THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE PROCEEDED ON ITS COURSE TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE. I HEARD [REDACTED] AND FIRE ON THE VEHICLE AS WELL AS SMALL ARMS FIRE FROM OTHER [REDACTED] OUTSIDE OUR MOTORCADE. THE VEHICLE KEPT ROLLING AND ME TO A STOP WHERE IT STRUCK ANOTHER VEHICLE LOCATED DIRECTLY OUR LEFT REAR. I COULD SEE THE DRIVER WAS SLAMMED OVER AND FRONT PASSENGER SHAKING THE DRIVER. I COULD ALSO IDENTIFY PARTS REMAINING FROM THE BACKSEAT OF THE VEHICLE.

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
US Embassy, BAGHDAD Iraq	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 11 day of

SEPTEMBER, 2005

Signed	
Printed	
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE	

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

031453WTO30

Page _____ of _____ Pages

Y0047.a

(P)
b6
b7C

- HAD PASSED VEHICLE PREVIOUSLY

- CAME THROUGH STOPPED TRAFFIC, 90 m AND LEFT
 - COMING THROUGH LH SIDE, 45-50 MPH.

b6
b7c

- BLUE CAR
KIFF,
- FIRING FROM LH SIDE, HEARD OTHER FIRING FROM LH SIDE
- CAR HEAD, SHOOTING FROM LH, ORIGIN RH SHOT IN.
- SANDALER SPLURRED

~~-DARK 4-DAY~~

- HIT VEHICLE ON THEIR L.G.F.T

- 2 males, PASSENGER JMKR DSKA

- movement is BACKWARD (1 ACROSS)

- driver see response due to traffic filling in between no post

SHOTS

-2 TRAILS, ONE WIDE, OTHER COUNTRY

b6
b7c

DETASSIST 9-11-2005/1604

DOB:

SSN:

in country: April 22 2005,
background: MP Army.

Well Brumner

passing traffic - passed suspect car - making
its way up to motorcade.

- 90 m and closing - blue car. ! 4 door.
± 45 mph

Came to a stop - hitting vehicle in front -
passenger shaking driver - movement in rear.

male/female (unk)

→ rest of traffic blocked visual of target vehicle.
shiny grill.

Driver had a beard. normal clothing.

0314153117000



YOD48

RFB0325

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)
b2 b7c
b6
b7C

Date 09/11/05	Time 1730 hours
Location RSO TOC	

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement voluntarily to

b6
b7C

Jan Hiemstra, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent /Security Officer of the U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand and agree that this statement may be used in an administrative or judicial proceeding, and that I maybe identified as the person making the statement. I further agree to appear in person as a witness should this be deemed appropriate.

I am [redacted] years of age, was born on [redacted] at [redacted] and currently reside at [redacted].

I, [redacted] am a Special Agent with the Diplomatic Security Service, currently serving a temporary duty assignment at the U.S. Embassy Baghdad as an Assistant Regional Security Officer. On September 11, 2005, at approximately 0757 hrs, I was serving with a PSD advance team en route to a venue in the Red Zone from the International Zone (IZ). I was positioned as a well gunner in the lead vehicle of a [redacted] vehicle motorcade. While en route the motorcade stopped in heavy traffic. The limo had come to an immediate stop behind the lead vehicle blocking my view to the rear. While waiting in traffic I heard five rounds from what appeared to be an [redacted] rifle. The rounds were heard coming from the follow vehicle. Almost immediately after the rounds were heard, the lead vehicle and limo proceeded forward. The motorcade continued on its mission without further incident.

b2

b2

DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

I understand that knowingly and willfully making a false statement is subject to the penalties under 18 USC 1001. I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge or belief

Signed	
Printed	
Address	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 11TH day of
September, 2005.

Signed	
Printed	<u>DAN STEINTRA, SA/INVESTIGATIONS.</u>

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature
Printed
Address

001400000000

SWORN STATEMENT



DECLASSIFIED

RBB0326

Y0049

(P)
b6
b7C
b7E

Sworn Statement

Date	9-11-05	Time	1125
Location	BAGHDAD EMBASSY		

I, _____, hereby make the following statement at the request of

(b6) (b7C) Dottery, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031416307030

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
BAGHDAD, IZ	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 11 day of
Sept, 20 05.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

OBIAISON 1030

ON 9-11-05 AT APPROXIMATELY 0750 HRS,
NAS-WHILE^{b2} OPERATING [REDACTED] AS PART OF A
[REDACTED] PSD MOTORCADE WORKING FOR BLACKWATER
SECURITY. I WAS THE FOLLOW DRIVER OPERATING
IN AN ADVANCE MOTORCADE OPS. THE VEHICLE
IS A BLACK ARMORED SUBURBAN WITH THE
WORDS "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" IN ENGLISH
AND ARABIC ALONG THE REAR DOORS.

WHILE APPROACHING [REDACTED], I NOTICES TRAFFIC
ALL AROUND WAS HEAVY. I ALONG WITH THE REST OF
THE MOTORCADE STOPPED FOR TRAFFIC IN FRONT. I HEARD
SOMEONE IN THE REAR OF MY VEHICLE SAY SOMETHING
TO THE EFFECT OF "HE'S NOT STOPPING" I ASSUMED IT
WAS IN REFERENCE TO A VEHICLE APPROACHING FROM THE
REAR AS THIS IS NORMAL COMMUNICATION WHEN A VEHICLE
IS APPROACHING THE MOTORCADE. I HEARD MY RIGHT REAR GUNNER
[REDACTED] ^{open} ~~open~~ THE DOOR AND YELL "KIFF" SEVERAL TIMES
BY LOUDLY. A SHORT TIME LATER I HEARD APPROX 1-2 SHOTS
FIRE FROM OUR VEHICLE. I HEARD SOMEONE AGAIN SAY "HE'S
NOT STOPPING". I HEARD SEVERAL MORE SHOTS FIRED FROM OUR
VEHICLE. I LOOKED IN THE REAR VIEW MIRROR AND NOTICES
A PASSENGER CAR APPROACHING FROM THE REAR. THE VEHICLE
HIDED INTO THE REAR OF ANOTHER PARKED CAR TO OUR REAR LEFT.
NOTICED THE DRIVER (MALE) ... COUNTRY ... OVER TO HIS REIGHT.

I refocused my attention to the front
as I did this & heard several more
pounds possibly AK-47 rounds. I continued to
drive through the intersection and onto
our venue. This concluded my involvement in this
incident [redacted] [redacted]

b6

b7c

end of statement
cont'd follows

031415ZMAY10



RBB037

(P)
b6
b7c
b2 high

DECLASSIFIED

Y0050

Sworn Statement

Date <u>11 SEP 05</u>	Time <u>1130</u>
Location <u>TOC US EMBASSY BAGHDAD</u>	

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of JIM DOWERTH, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

AT APPROXIMATELY 0750 ON 11 SEP 05, IN VICINITY OF [redacted]

b2

[redacted] I WAS FORCED TO ENGAGE AN AGGRESSIVE VEHICLE. AS A [redacted]
[redacted] MY SCTOR DID NOT ALLOW ME TO SEE THE INCIDENT
TAKE PLACE, BUT I DID HEAR MY DOOR GUNNERS OPEN THEIR DOOR
AND YELL, "KIFF!" THIS WAS YELLED OUT AND FOLLOWED BY SEVERAL
ROUNDS FROM BOTH FOLLOW GUNNERS PSS [redacted] AND PSS [redacted]
I WITNESSED IRAQI POLICE AT [redacted] LEAVING US THROUGH THE
INTERSECTION AND MOVING TO SECURE THE SCENE. AFTER MOVING
THROUGH [redacted] AN UPDATED SITREP WAS CALLED IN TO THE TOC.

b6
b7c

b6 b7c

b2

DECLASSIFIED
11 SEP 05

b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	[Signature]
Printed	
Address	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 11th day of
September, 2005.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

DECLASSIFIED

Y0050a

(P)

b6
b7c

DOB:

SSN:

00-00-00000 09-10-2005/1545

Sys Army 1st Ranger.

Tm []

b6

b7c

Traffic - create stop.

positive communication between 3 people.

IPL's working intersection with ING's.

Right side was short & left side long.

Heard a definite pause between STOP and shots fired.

001000001000

DEPARTMENT

TRAFFIC HGA~~X~~, STOPPED

- ALL 3 TALKING NOW ONCOMING VEHICLE
- [REDACTED] FIRED
- [REDACTED] CALLED INTO TOC AT 0750
- IP, ING REACTING
- [REDACTED] AS PADO, YELLED, THEN SHOT
- DID NOT SEE IP, ING SHOT
- NO ROOM TO PASS ON R SIDE

b6
b7c

03 AUGUST 2003

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RBB0301

(P)
b2 b7c

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

11 September 2005

Spot Report - 091105-01

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

On September 11, 2005 at approximately 0801 hrs, a COM Tactical Support Team (TST) Team en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a venue in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The TST motorcade was stopped for traffic in front of the motorcade and waiting to make a left hand turn. The follow vehicle, right rear gunner gave hand and verbal signals for local traffic to stop, the local traffic stopped approximately 100 meters behind the motorcade in the left lane. A blue four door sedan occupied by one male, pulled out of the left hand turn lane and began accelerating towards the direction of the motorcade. The right rear continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the right rear gunner fired one round from his [redacted] into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 50 meters away from the motorcade when the shot was fired. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop in the middle of the roadway. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued on its mission. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

0314153017030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



(P)

RBBO305

b6

b7c

REF ID: A61125
TOP SECRET

Sworn Statement

Date	Time
Location	

Yoo 52

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

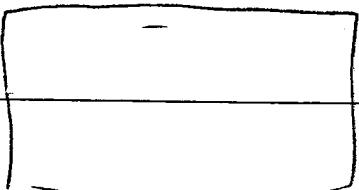
U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

In 09.11.2005 I was serving as the well gunner inside the [REDACTED] vehicle. I was responsible for secondary overwatch of the Six O'clock Sector of the motorcade. I was not in a position to observe the actions of the person in question. Nor was I in a position to completely observe his sector of responsibility. I do clearly recall hearing two voices state "He's NOT STOPPING" Prior to hearing a single gun shot. Then shortly followed a engagement sitrep of a dark colored Sedan. END of STATEMENT. [REDACTED]

b6
b7cb6
b7c

031155Z NOV 08

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
DSS/RSO/BW Bagdad APO AE 09316	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20_____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	



Y0053

(P)

b6

b7C

b2

DECLARATION
Sworn Statement

Date	Time
Location	

b6

b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of _____, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7C

b2

b6
b7C

I was the left top gunner in [redacted] the trail vehicle. As the convoy approached [redacted] we were forced to stop because of heavy traffic. Myself and [redacted] were pulling security to the rear of the convoy when a dark blue 4 door sedan with one male occupant weaved through the already stopped traffic 100 meters to the rear of our vehicle. [redacted] and I gave multiple visual and verbal signals for him to stop. As the vehicle passed the already stopped cars and proceeded towards us [redacted] shot one round into the grill of the vehicle. As [redacted] kept security on the car I called the Encl [redacted] in to my shift leader [redacted] who in turn called it into the TOC.

Nothing follows

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
Blackwater TST	

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.

[Handwritten signature over the line]

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	



RDB0304

(P)

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

b6
b7c
b2 b7d

Date <i>11 Sep 05</i>	Time <i>11:35 AM</i>
Location <i>[Redacted], Briketting, Baghdad, Iraq</i>	

Y0054

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [Redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6

b7c

I was the driver of [Redacted] which was involved in the discharge of a firearm in protection of the vehicle and said occupants while operating in a highly hazardous environment. While driving I heard one of the turret gunners clearly yell "stop". This was loud enough to be clearly distinguished through my protective ear plugs. One shot was then discharged. The assistant turret gunner immediately relayed the contact report to the team leader who transmitted the occurrence via radio to [Redacted] who acknowledged the report.

b6
b7c

Nothing follows

031415C071030

DECLASSIFIED

00141500000030
Page 2 of 3 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
Blackwater TST	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6 b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	



Y0055

RBB030.

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date	Time
Location	

(P)
b6
b7c
b2 h2

091105-

01

[REDACTED] b6
b7c

, who ha

TEAM
[REDACTED]

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service, furtherance of an official administrative inquiry, performance of official duties and that disciplinary Worldwide Personnel Protective Services conduct statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully any information or evidence gained by reason of a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willingly provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

at the request of

nt of the

ment is made in
proper
the Department's
provide this
tements nor
it me in a

or information, I

During a mission in support of Team 24, I was b6
b7c

The [REDACTED] of TST [REDACTED]. While making a

TURN TO THE LEFT AT [REDACTED] I HEARD my b2

HATCH GUNNERS [REDACTED] shooting b6
b7c

"STOP". SHORTLY AFTER, I HEARD ONE SHOT FIRED.

AFTER THE SHOT WAS FIRED THE LR HATCH GUNNER

TOLD me THAT [REDACTED] HAS ENGAGED A BLUE SEDAN b6
b7c

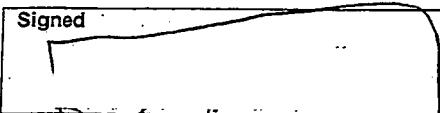
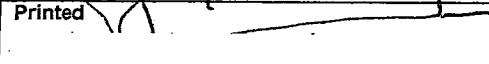
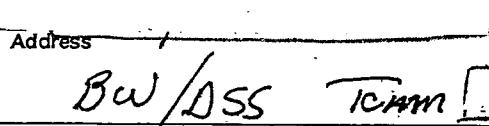
THAT BROKE THE [REDACTED] BARBECUE. AFTER GETTING A

SITUATION REPORT FROM THE TEAM I REPORTED

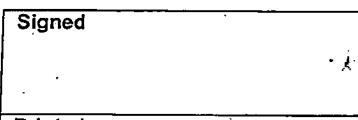
THE INCIDENT TO THE TBC AND MY COC. WE

CONTINUED THE MISSION. THERE WERE NO INJURIES

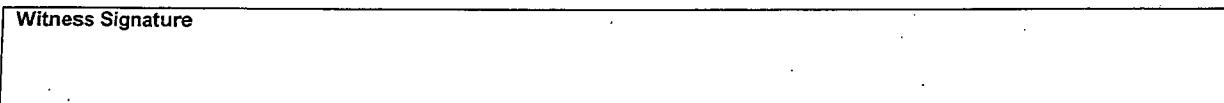
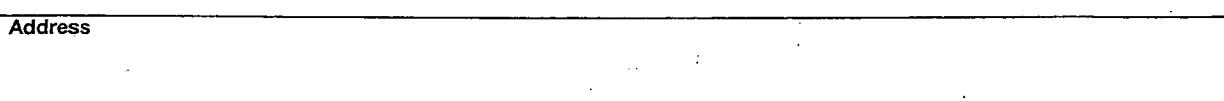
I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	 BW/DSS Team <input type="text"/> Iraq

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

0314183H7030



Y0056

RBB0303

(P)

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date	Time
Location	

b2 b7c
b6
b7C

I, [redacted] hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]

b6
b7C

[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

While in support of Team [redacted] it was necessary for me to engage a vehicle with my [redacted]. We were waiting for traffic to clear the intersection at [redacted]. Myself and the other gunner observed a dark blue 4 door sedan with one male occupant approaching our convoy from the rear. After numerous hand and arm signals and verbal warning, the vehicle continued toward our position. I fired one shot [redacted] to the ground and the vehicle came to a stop. The driver did not appear to be injured. END OF STATEMENT

b2

b2

b2

b6

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
U.S. Embassy BAEDDAD IRAQ	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature
Printed
Address

09140807030
Page 2 of 2 Pages

~~H50335~~

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0057

(P)
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

11 August 2005



Spot Report - 091105- 02

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires five rounds into approaching vehicle.

On September 11, 2005 at approximately 0932 hrs, a Blackwater Advance PSD Team was conducting a route reconnaissance for the COM PSD Teams that were scheduled to leave the International Zone (IZ) to venues in the Red Zone later today. The local traffic was stopped in front of the motorcade causing the team to stop. The well gunner was using hand signals and the local traffic stopped approximately 150-200 meters behind the motorcade. The well gunner noticed a **dark blue four door sedan** traveling in front of the traffic, the well gunner didn't see how the vehicle appeared in front of stopped traffic. The well gunner noticed the vehicle when it was approximately 150 meters from the motorcade. The well gunner continued to use hand signals and pointed the weapon out the rear window in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The vehicle continued traveling towards the motorcade, the well gunner was signaling for the vehicle to stop and telling the follow vehicle's occupants about the approaching vehicle. The left rear gunner opened the follow vehicle's door and also used hand signals in an attempt to stop the approaching vehicle. The vehicle didn't stop and the well gunner fired three rounds from his... rifle into the grill of the vehicle. The left rear fired two rounds from his... rifle into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle came to a stop in the middle of the roadway, the driver exited

b2

the vehicle and walked to the front of the vehicle to check the damage. The COM advance team motorcycle began to move, drove counter flow against traffic and continued the route reconnaissance. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415ZMAY030



HSC0111 (P)

PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0058

b2 b3
b6
b7c

Date of Incident	11 SEPT 05	Time of Incident	0930 HRS
------------------	------------	------------------	----------

Type of Incident

4.b. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush.

Location of Incident

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationalities, IGOs and/or other US government agencies involved, etc.)

USE OF LETHAL FORCE

RTE [] about half way between Bridge [] and [] (Adimiyah District, []).

b2

On Sunday, September 11, 2005, at 08:15 hours, [] (IPD Reconnaissance & Survey Team) staged and conducted an operational briefing for the day's mission, which was a major routes reconnaissance and survey to gain information for IPD PSD teams traveling to venues in the Red Zone. The brief was conducted per [] standard operating procedures (SOP) and included the overall situation in Baghdad, mission statement and rules of engagement. The intelligence portion of the brief highlighted a heightened sense of security due to the date (9/11) and included specific threats of blue and black Opel sedans used as VBEID's against PSD teams as well as a husband / wife suicide bomber team operating in the Adimiyah neighborhood, which [] would be traveling through.

b2

b2

At 08:30 hours, [] departed [] and proceeded out [] north through the Mansour district, traversing the west side of Muthana Airfield to Route [] at []. At [] proceeded north on RTE [] into the Kadamiyah District of Baghdad and circled the Camp Bansai peninsula to Bridge [].

b2

At approximately 0920 hours, [] crossed Bridge [] and was proceeding in a generally eastward direction on RTE [] toward [] in attempt to reach RTE [] at [] when traffic conditions became very congested in both east and west bound lanes.

b2

Shift Leader, [] responded to the traffic by calling for the team to assume a protective posture or "bubble" by keeping a space of no less than [] meters between [] motorcade and local indigenous traffic. This action is in accordance with [] SOP's and allows for the team to discern threats and aggressive behavior directed at the motorcade.

b6

b7C

At approximately 0930 hours on RTE [] about half way between Bridge [] and [] Adimiyah District, [], the WELL position occupied by [] reported a blue sedan was approaching the motorcade from the rear by aggressively passing traffic that had been halted by [] bubble. [] repeatedly yelled at the driver of the vehicle to stop and stated that the driver made eye contact with him but refused to stop his vehicle. During this period, the LEFT REAR position, [] opened his door and also yelled for the driver to stop. [] and [] repeatedly yelled

b6

b7C

b6

b7C

for the local driver to stop and almost simultaneously engaged the vehicle with what sounded to be 5-7 rounds from their [redacted] rifles. They reported that after engaging the vehicle, it stopped and the driver was seen exiting the vehicle apparently unhurt.

The Shift Leader, [] was only able to discern the threat through the verbal responses of [] and [] as he was scanning an assigned sector of fire from approximately Vehicle [] eleven o'clock position to its four o'clock position on the right flank. During the scan of his sector, [] was able to quickly glance in the rear view door mirror and did see a blue sedan moving ahead of the stopped traffic. Judging by the responses of his men to the indigenous vehicle, [] believed that an attack on his motorcade may be imminent and continued scanning for secondary threats.

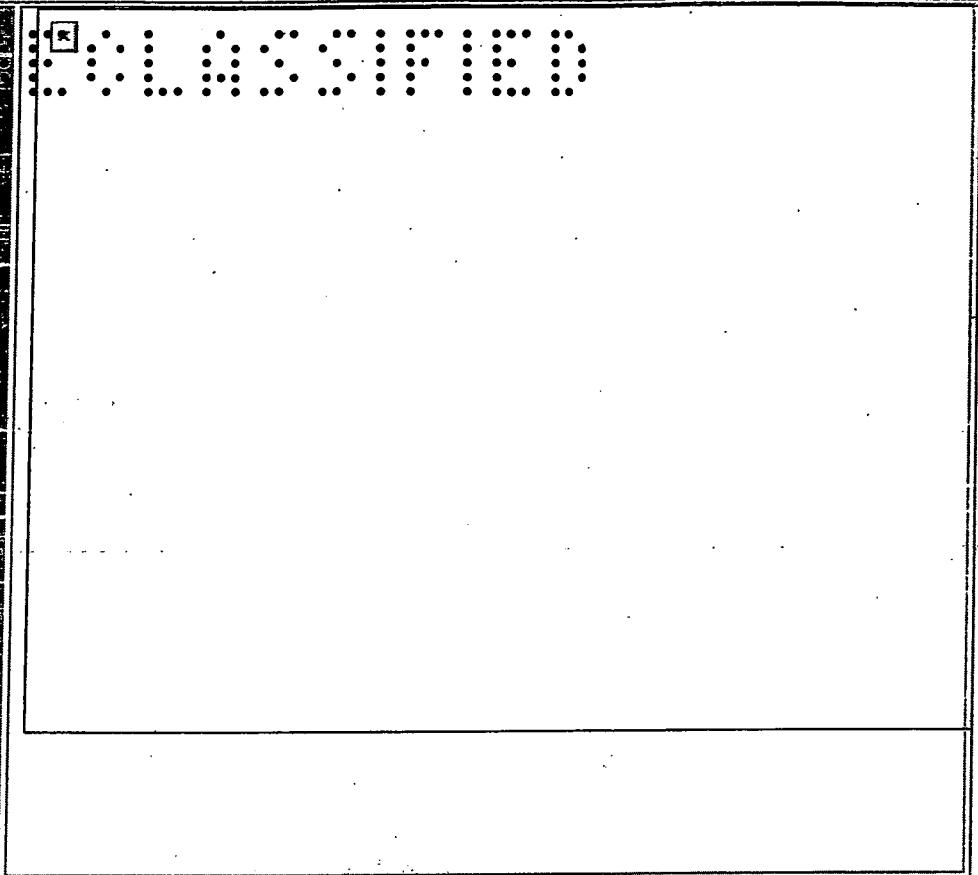
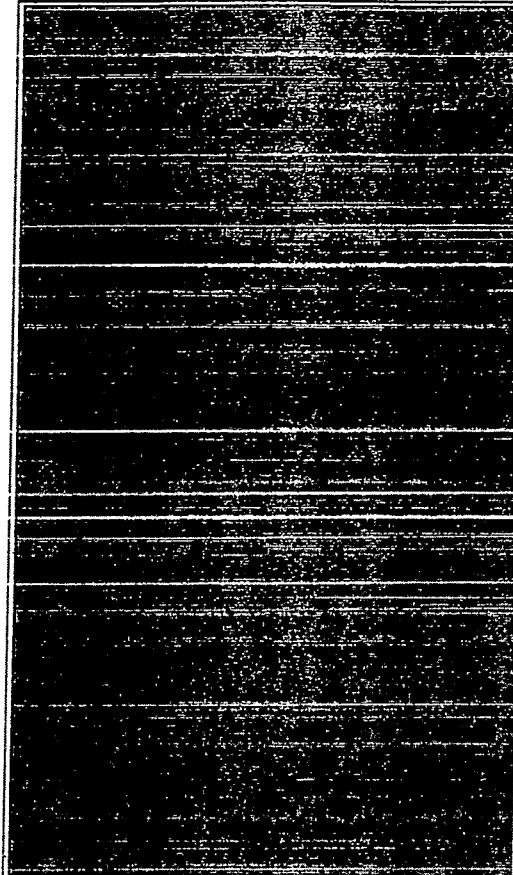
Upon the engagement of the vehicle, [] asked his men for a status report (ACE) to which they reported that [] members were not injured, had fired 5-7 rounds into the grill of the vehicle and that the target of the engagement was a single blue sedan fitting the VBEID description, with a single indigenous occupant who appeared to be uninjured.

Once [redacted] received the status from his team, he immediately reported the engagement to [redacted] in the [redacted] format.

Upon hearing the contact report to [REDACTED] the TACTICAL COMMANDER, [REDACTED] per SOP, rapidly led the motorcade out of the engagement area to avoid any further threats, by counter-flowing the eastbound lane to [REDACTED] where [REDACTED] was able to continue their mission without further incident.

Upon returning to [REDACTED] Vehicle personnel reported to the TOC to file the contact report with the RSO.

CLASSIFIED



Action Taken <small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployment of forces, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>

See above.

Follow-Up Required <small>(Indicate what if any follow-up actions are required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>

Pending any other action taken by the RSO's investigative unit.

Operator(s) Involved		Vehicle(s) Involved		Team(s) Involved	
-----------------------------	--	----------------------------	--	-------------------------	--

b2

b6
b7c

IPD Advance Team
DSS IraqMission

031AISCH7030

~~RFB0294~~

(P)

b2 b7C

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0059



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

11 September 2005

Spot Report - 091105-04

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on two aggressive vehicles.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires three rounds into two approaching vehicles.

On September 11, 2005 at approximately 0904 hrs, a COM PSD Team en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a venue in the Red Zone encountered two aggressive vehicles. While the motorcade was stopped for traffic to their front the right rear observed a vehicle, occupied by one person traveling up the roadways on ramp approximately 40-50 meters behind the motorcade. The right rear gave hand signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle, the right rear observed the front of the vehicle dip forward as the brakes were applied and then the vehicle accelerated toward the direction of the motorcade. The right rear continued to give hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings. The right rear fired two shots from his [redacted] rifle causing the vehicle to stop in the middle of the roadway approximately 20 meters from the motorcade. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued on the route to the venue and entered a traffic circle. The first right hand turn off of the traffic circle was congested causing the motorcade to again stop for traffic. The left rear gunner observed a white four door sedan occupied by one male, traveling around the traffic circle towards the motorcade. The left rear gave hand signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle and continued to do

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

so but the driver ignored the commands. The left rear fired one round from his [redacted] rifle in to the grill of the vehicle causing the vehicle to immediately stop in the middle of the roadway. It didn't appear there were any injuries to the driver. The motorcade continued on to the venue without further incident. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. There were three COM personnel in the motorcade during the incidents. No COM personnel were injured during the altercation.

b2

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



(P)

b6
b7c

RBB0297

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 9-11-05	Time 1500
Location 600 MAN Camp [redacted]	

Y0060

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On listed date at approximately 0900 hours I was assigned to the "well" position in the follow vehicle of PSD team [redacted]. Our team was enroute to a venue and was stopped in the roadway due to traffic congestion. We had established a "vehicular standoff", to the rear, of approximately [redacted] meters. A small orange and white colored sedan pulled into our standoff area from a traffic merging ramp on our right, approximately 45 meters to our rear. I advised my teammates of the approaching vehicle. The right rear team member deployed to a position on the running board. The vehicle accelerated

b6
b7c

b2

b2

toward our motorcade, and I again advised my team mates of the vehicles approach.

I heard my team mate issue verbal commands for the vehicle to stop. When the vehicle came within approximately 20 meters I heard two shots. I observed two rounds impact the hood of the vehicle just above the grill area. The aggressive vehicle came to a stop, and our motorcade proceeded on toward the venue.

Approximately one minute later our motorcade was proceeding through a traffic circle, we had established a standoff of approximately 1.7 meters prior to entering the circle. A small white sedan came around the circle approximately 50 meters to the rear and entered our standoff area. The vehicle accelerated toward our motorcade in what I perceived as an aggressive manner. The left rear team member deployed to a position on the running board and issued verbal command for the vehicle to stop. I then heard one shot

b2

fired. I did not observe the impact area. The drivers of both vehicle were operating the vehicles in a manner consistent with reports of recent "VBIED" attacks and I was concerned for the safety of myself and my team mates.

b6
b7c

ENG.
1

031115Z JUN 10 30
Page 3 of 4 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	Man Camp Baghdad Iraq

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20_____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

031116307030
Page 4 of 4 Pages



(P)

RBB0396

b6

b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 09112005	Time 0903 hrs
Location MANCAMP BAGHDAD, IRAQ	

Y0061

b6

b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 09112005 @ 0903 hrs I was Seeing AS THE [] for Team [] . my Position AS [] PLACES me IN THE RIGHT FRONT SEAT OF THE Limo. WHILE IN ROUTE TO THE VENUE, IN THE AREA OF BRIDGE [] , I HEARD OUR TEAM ENGAGING A VEHICLE FROM THE REAR OF THE CONVOY . I WAS UNABLE TO TELL HOW MANY SHOTS WERE FIRED AND FROM my POSITION IN THE Limo I WAS UNABLE TO SEE THE INCIDENT.

b6
b7c
b2

b2

____ End - of Statement ____

[redacted]

09112005

b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

CONFIDENTIAL
Page 2 of 4 Pages 09112005 b6 b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Page 3 of 4 Pages 09/11/2005

b6
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	

MANCAMP Baghdad, Iraq

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

b6
b7c



~~REF ID: A65275~~

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 b7E

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 11 Sept 05	Time 0903
Location Bridge [redacted] near [redacted]	[redacted] b2

Y0062

b6

b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7C

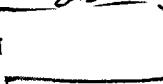
b2

I am the [redacted] Par team [redacted], located in the follow vehicle. On Sept 11, 2005 at 0903 Team [redacted] traveling Northeast across Bridge [redacted]. There was light to moderate traffic across the Bridge. We reached the end of Bridge [redacted] when I heard my Right Read Gunner yell commands for a vehicle to stop. He yelled at the vehicle a few times for it to stop. After a short pause I heard him engage the vehicle with two rounds. When I looked in my Right rear view mirror I noticed the vehicle stopped no more than 10 m away from us. We continued mission and

: Stopped in traffic on the NE side of
the circle. I heard my left Rec Govt
Yell commands for a vehicle to stop.

After Yelling commands there was a short
pause and then one round was fired
onto the Grill of the vehicle. I
Called both incidents into the TOC and
we continued our mission to venue.

End of Statement



b6

b7c

031415Z MAR 03

DECLASSIFIED

Dec 1997
SAC FORT
VAL

b6
b7c

00000000000000000000000000000000

Page 3 of 4 Pages

~~REF ID: A6579~~
I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed		
Printed		
Address		
<u>Man Camp, Baghdad, Iraq</u>		

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.

[Signature]

b6
b7c

Signed		
Printed		
SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE		

Witness Signature		
Printed		
Address		

~~REF ID: A6579~~
Page 4 of 4 Pages



PSD INCIDENT REPORT

45015

Yoo 63

(P)
b6
b7C
b7E

Date of Incident	11 Sept05	Time of Incident	0903
------------------	-----------	------------------	------

Type of Incident
(Indicate if Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal/Lethal Force/Incursion/Arrests Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Lethal Force

Location of Incident
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

Bridge land 62

Description of Incident
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs under and/or US government agencies involved, etc.)

The first even occurred when [] was enroute to the Ministry Of Interior. As the motorcade reached the end of Bridge [] The follow vehicle's right rear gunner, [] began yelling commands for a vehicle to stop. A vehicle had approached the motorcade from merging traffic. The vehicle initially slowed when seeing the motorcade, then accelerated towards it. [] utilized hand signals coupled with verbal commands. Even after [] believed he made eye contact with the driver, the driver continued toward the motorcade. Fearing for his life, the life of his teammates and principal, he engaged the vehicle with two shots to the grill. The vehicle immediately stopped and the motorcade continued to proceed in the direction of the venue.

62

b6
b7C

The second even occurred while the Team was still enroute, shortly after the first even. The motorcade was traveling around [] at about the 3 o'clock position when it came to a stop. The follow vehicle's left rear gunner, [] observed that a traffic buffer was established between 50-75 meters from the motorcade. From the other side of the traffic circle, a sedan began to approach the motorcade. Visual and verbal commands were given to the vehicle in question to stop. The vehicle made no attempt to stop, slow down, or vary direction. Fearing for his life, the life of his teammates and principal, [] engaged the vehicle with one round into the grill. No apparent injuries were observed. The motorcade then continued to the venue.

62

b6 b7C

Action Taken
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed zip ties, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

See above narrative for Action Taken.

Follow-Up Required
(Indicate what type of follow-up action is required for further investigation, notifications, etc.)

The Department of State T.O.C. was immediately notified of the incident. Upon return from mission, a spot report was issued to the DS agent.

Operator(s) Involved	[]	Vehicle(s) Involved	White Suburban	Team(s) Involved	[]
----------------------	-----	---------------------	----------------	------------------	-----

b6
b7C

62

031410007030



RBB0300

(P)
b6
b7c
b7d

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 11 Sept 05	Time 09:03
Location Bridge [] near [] b2	

Y0064

I, [] hereby make the following statement at the request of [], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

[] was transporting U.S. Embassy personnel to the Ministry of Interior to attend a meeting.

I was in the lead vehicle as tactical commander.

The motorcade passed over Bridge [] heading towards the [] intersection, when the rear vehicle engaged a civilian car. I heard Team Leader [] notify the TOC of the incident as we continued with the mission

b2

b2

b6
b7c

[]
End of Statement []

b6
b7c

031A1SCN7030

REF ID: A6512

DECLASSIFIED

REF ID: A6512
REF ID: A6512

081A1C9H7030

DECLASSIFIED

~~REF ID: A67208~~

00000000000000000000000000000000

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	

Man Camp, Bagdad, Iraq

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~



RB80299

(P)
b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 11 Sep 2005	Time 0903
Location North Side Bridge	<input type="checkbox"/>

Y0065

b2

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

While in a motorcade from [redacted] to Venue I engaged one vehicle with two shots. The event took place as follows: As the motorcade was approaching

[redacted] a vehicle came from merging traffic. The motorcade stopped and I gave the hand signal to stop. The vehicle then appeared to be slowing but then began to speed up. Again I gave the signal to stop and received no response. At this time eye contact had been made and I considered the vehicle a threat. I fired two shots into the grill, the vehicle stopped and the motorcade proceeded to venue. No injuries were observed.

Nothing Follows

b6
b7c

b2

b2

DECLASSIFIED

1950

Page 2 of 4 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

Don Scott 1988

031483M7030

Page 1 of 1 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	

Mark Camp Bogdakel, DPAQ

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	



RBB0298

(P)
b6
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 11 SEPT 05	Time 0903 HRS
Location [REDACTED] BAGHDAD	b2

Y0066

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of _____, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7c

ON SEPT 11, 2005 AT APPROX 0903 HRS MY TEAM WAS IN ROUTE TO A VENUE IN THE RED ZONE WITH THREE PRINCIPLES. I WAS RIDING IN THE FOLLOW CAR REAR LEFT POSITION. OUR MOTORCADE ENTERED THE TRAFFIC CIRCLE AT [REDACTED] b2 AT THE 6 O'CLOCK POSITION GOING COUNTER CLOCKWISE. WE STOPPED AT THE 3 O'CLOCK POSITION BECAUSE TRAFFIC IN FRONT OF US WAS BACKED UP. I HAD OPENED MY DOOR IN ORDER TO TELL TRAFFIC BEHIND US TO STOP. TRAFFIC WAS STOPPED BEHIND US APPROXIMATELY 50 METERS. A WHITE FOUR DOOR SEDAN WAS APPROACHING FROM THE OPPOSITE SIDE OF THE TRAFFIC CIRCLE. I GAVE THE DRIVER OF THE SEDAN VERBAL AND HAND SIGNALS TO STOP AS HE MADE HIS WAY AROUND THE CIRCLE TOWARD OUR MOTORCADE. THE DRIVER DID NOT SLOW OR STOP AND CONTINUED IN THE DIRECTION OF THE MOTORCADE. WHEN THE CAR WAS WITHIN 35 METERS OF THE MOTORCADE AND HAD STILL NOT SLOWED, FEARING FOR THE LIVES AND THE SAFETY OF MY TEAM AND MYSELF I FIRED ONE ROUND INTO THE GRILL OF THE SEDAN. THE DRIVER, ONE OF TWO ADULT MALE OCCUPANTS, IMMEDIATELY STOPPED THE CAR. THERE APPEARED TO BE NO INJURIES OR DEATHS. OUR TEAM THEN CONTINUED ON THEIR MISSION.

NOTHING FOLLOWS

DECLASSIFIED

031853N07030

Page _____ of _____ Pages

DECLASSIFIED

0004133817030

Page _____ of _____ Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	
MANCAMP BAGHDAD	

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____. b6
b7c

Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature
Printed
Address

(P)
b6
b7c

C Y0067



SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

R550425

b2 b7c



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION

TITLE Blackwater PSD		b2 Shooting	DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER 2005-0084
TRUE NAME		CASE TYPE Administrative	
POST Baghdad	DATE REPORTED 12SEP2005	DATES INVESTIGATED 11SEP2005	REPORTING AGENT S/A Becht

SYNOPSIS

On 11SEP2005, Blackwater PSD Team [] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of intersection [] north of the International Zone (IZ). Team [] was serving as an advance team, en route to the Ministry of the Interior. While stopped in heavy traffic, the follow vehicle spotted a dark sedan moving towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The left and right rear (LR and RR) gunners engaged the vehicle, resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed four of the occupants of that follow vehicle.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101
*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

OPTIONAL FORM 249
(FORMERLY DS-838)
JULY 1996
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 11SEP2005, RA and S/A Hiemstra interviewed [redacted]

[redacted] stated that he served as the well gunner in Team [redacted] follow vehicle. While waiting for traffic to clear, [redacted] saw a blue sedan pull out from traffic that was stopped behind the motorcade. The sedan approached the follow vehicle from approximately 90 meters away, and [redacted] estimates that it was traveling approximately 45-50 MPH. (According to [redacted] the PSD team passed this vehicle earlier in their journey. He recognized it due to its unusually well-polished grill.) [redacted] stated that he heard the RR, [redacted] open his door and yell for the suspicious vehicle to stop. When the sedan did not stop, [redacted] heard [redacted] shoot at it. [redacted] stated that he also heard other shooting from his left side (near [redacted]). [redacted] saw the suspicious vehicle veer towards his right side, at which point he heard the LR, [redacted] shoot at the sedan. Once again, [redacted] heard other shots from his right side (near [redacted]). b6
b7c

2. [redacted] saw the suspicious sedan hit another vehicle on his right side (to the left of the motorcade, as [redacted] was facing backwards). [redacted] stated that there were two males in the front seat of the vehicle, and [redacted] saw the passenger shaking the driver. Both males were dressed in normal street clothes, and the driver had a beard. [redacted] stated that he also saw a person moving in the back seat, although he could not see anything distinguishing about that passenger.
3. According to [redacted] the motorcade began to move again, and his view was blocked by other traffic filling in behind the follow vehicle.

--CASE CLOSED--

031415007030

Y0068 (P)

b6

RB50426

b7C

b7D, L

UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

TITLE		b2	DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER
Shooting		2005-0084	
TRUE NAME		CASE TYPE	
		Administrative	
POST	DATE REPORTED	DATES INVESTIGATED	REPORTING AGENT
US Embassy Baghdad	12 SEP 2005	12 SEP 2005	S/A HIEMSTRA

SYNOPSIS

On 11SEP2005, Blackwater PSD Team [REDACTED] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of north of the International Zone (IZ). Team [REDACTED] was serving as an advance team, en route to the Ministry of the Interior. While stopped in heavy traffic, the follow vehicle spotted a black sedan moving towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The left and right rear (LR and RR) gunners engaged the vehicle, resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed four of the occupants of that follow vehicle.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED	
REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR	
(Initials)	(Date)

50249-101
*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

OPTIONAL FORM 249
(FORMERLY DS-838)
JULY 1996
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 11 September 2005, Special Agents Jan Hiemstra (RA) and Matthew Becht interviewed PSD specialist [REDACTED] b6 b7c Prior to the commencement of the interview [REDACTED] was provided his administrative warnings. During the course of the interview [REDACTED] provided the following information. [REDACTED] stated that he is a member of the Team [REDACTED] described his duties on 11 September 2005 as the for the [REDACTED] COM PSD Team, on an advance mission for another PSD in support of a COM mission. [REDACTED] informed the interviewers that his motorcade contained [REDACTED] suburbs and were in vicinity of [REDACTED] an intersection located just north of the International Zone. b7d
- b2
2. [REDACTED] described that while in route to their venue the motorcade started to run into heavy traffic, coming to a complete stop. The standard procedure followed was to maintain a [REDACTED] meter bubble (traffic held back [REDACTED] to the front and the back). [REDACTED] stated he heard continues communication between all three PSD Team members in the back of the follow vehicle, LR, RR, Well. [REDACTED] position in the follow car did not allow him the opportunity to see the incident but did hear the RR [REDACTED] make clear vocal demands of "Kif", stop, to attempt to stop the suspect vehicle. [REDACTED] also stated he heard a various amount of shots fired. When asked by agents, [REDACTED] stated he clearly heard a pause between the yelled "stop" and the initiation of the fired shots.
- b2
3. [REDACTED] further stated the Iraqi police (IPs) and Iraqi National Guard (INGs) were working the intersection the Team had stopped short of due to traffic. After the conclusion of the incident the ING and IPs gave them the thumbs up and waved them through the intersection. [REDACTED] then explained he immediately called back to the TOC to provide updates to their situation. b6 b7c

--CASE CLOSED---

DECLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

Y0069

(P)

b6
b7cb6
b7c

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



TITLE		b2	DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER
Shooting		2005-0084	
TRUE NAME		CASE TYPE	
		Administrative	
POST	DATE REPORTED	DATES INVESTIGATED	REPORTING AGENT
US Embassy Baghdad	12 SEP 2005	12 SEP 2005	S/A HIEMSTRA

SYNOPSIS

On 11SEP2005, Blackwater PSD Team [] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of [] north of the International Zone (IZ). Team [] was serving as an advance team, en route to the Ministry of the Interior. While stopped in heavy traffic, the follow vehicle spotted a black sedan moving towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The left and right rear (LR and RR) gunners engaged the vehicle, resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed four of the occupants of that follow vehicle.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED**REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR**

(Initials)

(Date)

 50249-101
 *GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

 OPTIONAL FORM 249
 (FORMERLY DS-838)
 JULY 1996
 DEPT. OF STATE

 Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute
 CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 11 September 2005, Special Agents Jan Hiemstra (RA) and Matthew Becht interviewed PSD specialist [REDACTED] Prior to the commencement of the interview [REDACTED] was provided his administrative warnings. During the course of the interview [REDACTED] provided the following information. [REDACTED] stated that he is a member of the Team [REDACTED] described his duties on 11 September 2005 as the Left Rear for the [REDACTED] COM PSD Team, on an advance mission for another PSD in support of a COM mission. [REDACTED] informed the interviewers that his motorcade contained [REDACTED] suburbans and were in vicinity of [REDACTED] an intersection located just north of the International Zone. b6 b7c
2. [REDACTED] stated he had been in Baghdad for the past month and before that he was located in Al-Hillah. Prior to working with Blackwater PSD. [REDACTED] was in the U.S. Marine Corps and a b6 b7c
3. [REDACTED] described that while in route to their venue the motorcade started to run into heavy traffic, coming to a complete stop. The standard procedure followed was to maintain a [REDACTED] meter bubble (traffic held back [REDACTED] to the front and the back). [REDACTED] stated he heard the well gunner, [REDACTED] call out a suspicious vehicle weaving through traffic, heading towards the motorcade. [REDACTED] further described the events as the Right Rear (RR), [REDACTED] opening his door to get a better look at the approaching vehicle. [REDACTED] proceeded to crack his door also, so he could be prepared to take action if needed. b2 b4 b7c
4. [REDACTED] stated he made the decision to fully open his door when he started hearing the RR yell stop to the oncoming vehicle. [REDACTED] could clearly hear the RR give verbal command of "stop/Kif" to the oncoming vehicle followed by multiple shots. When [REDACTED] heard the first shots he proceeded to get out of the follow car and take up a good shooting position, facing to the rear in his sector of fire. [REDACTED] made it clear he did not have a full view of the car when it was approaching but did start seeing the roof of the dark sedan at an estimated 75 meters away from the follow car. At an estimated 40 meters the suspect car came into his full view and was still heading straight into the follow car at an estimated speed of 30-40 mph. [REDACTED] stated he took aim into the driver's side of the car and engaged with his first shot at about 20 meters followed by another aimed shot at about 10 meters. According to [REDACTED] he could not see directly into the vehicle due to the positioning of the sun. b6 b7c
5. [REDACTED] continued his statement by describing how the suspect car finally started to slow and came to rest into a vehicle stopped at the far left side of the lane. NOTE: LR facing to the rear, but referenced the lane as to the direction of travel. The final resting point of the suspect car put it about 12 feet from the follow vehicle, suspect car's engine compartment even with the back end of the follow car. [REDACTED] could now see the occupants of the vehicle and noticed 2 individuals inside, the driver was slumped over to the passenger side and the passenger was shaking the driver. Soon after [REDACTED] noticed the Iraqi police and Iraqi National Guard forces wave them through the intersection they were stopped at originally. b6 b7c

DECLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0084

DECLASSIFIED

b6
b7c 6. [redacted] stated that while he was engaging the suspect car he did hear other weapon fire coming from his adjacent right and did see, masked camouflage uniformed individuals approaching the suspect car with their weapons at the ready.

b6
b7c 7. [redacted] has zeroed his sighting system on his [redacted] aim-point, the first week of August but has not qualified since he has been in country.

---CASE CLOSED---

0314153W7030

Y0070
(P)b6
b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RBS 6/12/06



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

TITLE		DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER	
Blackwater PSD [REDACTED] Shooting b2		2005-0084	
TRUE NAME [REDACTED]		CASE TYPE Administrative b6 b7c	
POST	DATE REPORTED	DATES INVESTIGATED	REPORTING AGENT
Baghdad	12SEP2005	11SEP2005	S/A Becht

SYNOPSIS

On 11SEP2005, Blackwater PSD Team [REDACTED] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of intersection [REDACTED] north of the International Zone (IZ). Team [REDACTED] was serving as an advance team, en route to the Ministry of the Interior. While stopped in heavy traffic, the follow vehicle spotted a dark sedan moving towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The left and right rear (LR and RR) gunners engaged the vehicle, resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed four of the occupants of that follow vehicle.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 11SEP2005, RA and S/A Hiemstra interviewed [redacted] b7c stated that he served as the right rear (RR) gunner in Team [redacted] follow vehicle. According to [redacted] Team [redacted] left the IZ out of Checkpoint 12 and moved towards Bridge [redacted]. Along the way, the motorcade was forced to stop due to heavy traffic.
2. [redacted] stated that he could see four vehicles stopped behind the motorcade. One BMW sedan pulled out from between the first and second stopped vehicles, approximately 110 meters away. The suspicious BMW began to approach the motorcade at approximately 45 MPH. According to [redacted] the driver of the suspicious vehicle did not heed [redacted] visual and verbal warnings to stop. When the suspicious vehicle was approximately 75 meters way, [redacted] fired one round into the vehicle's grill. At this point, [redacted] observed the passenger point towards the motorcade. [redacted] stated that he then saw the [redacted] drive grip the steering wheel tightly with both hands and lean forward, as if he were accelerating. [redacted] then fired five more rounds, aiming at the suspicious vehicle's windshield (on the driver's side). b6 b7c
3. [redacted] stated that there were Iraqi Police (IP) and Iraqi National Guard (ING) personnel parallel to [redacted] and standing on his left side. (As [redacted] was facing backwards, this would place the IP and ING to the right of the motorcade.) [redacted] stated that, as he fired his five rounds, one ING on his left fired five to six additional rounds at the suspicious vehicle. A second ING, standing in the median on the other side of the follow vehicle, then fired four rounds at the suspicious vehicle.
4. [redacted] stated that the suspicious vehicle continued to move forward, eventually moving out of [redacted] field of vision. Through the rear side panel windows, [redacted] could see the suspicious vehicle hit a stopped car on the other side of the follow car. At this point, [redacted] stated that three to four INGs converged on the suspicious vehicle, and an IP waved the motorcade forward. [redacted] stated that Team [redacted] then departed the scene. b6 b7c
5. [redacted] stated that he last zeroed his [redacted] rifle four or five months ago. [redacted] stated that he also qualified with the [redacted] rifle four or five months ago. [redacted] stated that he used the [redacted] for target sighting, and he did not use any external sighting devices. b6 b7c b2 b3
6. At the conclusion of the interview, [redacted] noted that he was particularly watchful for dark-colored BMW sedans, as one featured prominently on the PSD intelligence watch list. b6 b7c

---CASE CLOSED---

031103M 1030

1150116

INCIDENT REPORT

This report may be in addition to DS SPOT reporting.

Y0071

(P)
b6
b7c
b2 b7d

Date of Report:

Location: Basra Palace Complex, Basra Iraq

Task Order: 058A

Person Releasing Report: [redacted]

b6
b7c

Title of Person Releasing Report: Project Manager

Date of Incident: 12 Sep 05

Time of Incident: 0320

Contractor Involved:

Detail Location of Incident: Basra Palace Complex [redacted]

b7d

Personnel Involved:

First Name

Last Name

Incident Synopsis:

At approx 0320 on 12 Sep 05 3 explosions were heard, the sound was coming from the western Perimeter wall located between Guard Tower 5 and Guard Tower 6 [redacted] there were also 2 sounds heard conducive of a Rocket flying overhead.

b7d

Upon verification with the Guard Towers the following events were reported.

The attack was initiated by two RPG being fired from a rooftop west of Tower [redacted] being vicinity of launch site) toward Tower [redacted]

b7d

[redacted] one RPG landing 25 meters short of Tower [redacted] base. Another RPG landed 40 meters off to the NW near the road passing along the outer perimeter walls.

Within 5-7 minutes a vehicle was seen leaving the vicinity near the suspected RPG launch site in a vehicle headed from the western side of tower [redacted] at a high rate of speed it turned in on a road directly at 12 o'clock to Tower [redacted] towards a Mosque.

The vehicle traveled approx 100 meters turned around facing Tower [redacted] then the vehicle started to approach Tower [redacted]. At 80 meters from the Tower the Fixed Site Supervisor [redacted]

b7d

order a spotlight shined on the vehicle it continued to approach at which time [redacted] paced his laser site on the vehicle, at fifty meters from Tower [redacted] shot one round in the hood of the vehicle at 40 meters he shot a second round into the hood at which time the vehicle stopped and the driver dismounted from the vehicle and fled on foot disappearing into a wooded area. 4

b6
b7c

males came out of the house adjacent to where the vehicle had stopped and pushed the vehicle back away from their home despite having the spotlight shined on them with a verbal warning to stop. After the vehicle was moved the 4 men returned to the house they came out of.

In conjunction with this attack 3 Flashes (possible launch site) were seen across the river in vicinity of [redacted]. Upon further investigation by the British [redacted] military patrol found a launch site. They are currently awaiting the British ordinance disposal team to arrive.

The impact of the third explosion is undetermined at this time.

At 0349 three persons were seen stacking tires on the roadway [redacted] approx 1000 meters in front of the main gate. British were notified; at 0354 the Iraqi Police that no one was currently at the site were the tires were stacked.

At 0405 star cluster were seen by Tower [redacted] approx 800 Meters from their position [redacted]

At 0510 it was reported that possible shrapnel from one of the early explosions had hit the living quarters located at [redacted] causing denting damage to the white/red side of the roof. There was no penetration to the building.

At approx a 0600 an interior search of the compound was started to eliminate any possibilities of a dud round being on the Compound grounds.

At 0715 it was confirmed by the British that there were two additional Rocket (Chinese 107 mm) firing sites located in the vicinity of [redacted]

Outline injuries if applicable:

None Reported

031416387030

DECLASSIFIED

**Supervisor Actions to Mitigate Adverse Actions or Preclude Re-occurrence:
Continue to follow Triple Canopy procedures for Base defense,**

Personnel Notified of Incident:

Program Manager: Kim O'Connor

Triple Canopy Operations Baghdad: Tony Nicholson/ Al Fidler

RSO Ivan Wray

Supervisor synopsis of local impact of incident:

**After shots being fired into vehicle to stop aggressive advancement local may
be sensitive to Guard Forces Defensive posture**

**Locals will know to stay away from the Basra Complex during elevated
security posture.**

Additional Reports Generated:

None at this time

031415387030



P.S.D INCIDENT..REPORT

Admodum

(P)
b2 b4 L
b6
b7c

卷之三

13 Sept. 05

1900 hrs.

Y0072

Date of incident	13 Sept. 05	Time of day	0900 hrs.
Location	Highway 101	Weather	Cloudy

Disabling Force

River Road, Ad Diwaniyah

52 h

Date of Incident:	
Description of Incident:	
Describe location in detail, include your name, location, and activities at time of incident.	
Description of Injury:	
Describe what you did after the incident. If possible, list names, addresses, telephone numbers, and other information of persons who assisted you or advised you.	
Description of medical treatment received:	
Description of property damage:	
Description of any other information you would like to provide:	

Because I do not want to do this we have to be deployed on bases, deployed specific weapons, because they

Indicate which follow-up action is required:

Team [REDACTED] was traveling southbound on River Road while escorting the Regional Coordinator to a meeting at the Ad Diwaniyah Government Center to support DOS operations in The South Central Region of Iraq. At approximately 0900 hours, while traveling southbound on River Road, a fast moving Crown Prince approached the rear of the convoy, where The Counter Assault Vehicles primary responsibility for convoy security is, and failed to yield after repeated visual and physical hand signals, once the vehicle came to within 15 meters of the convoy, and keeping in mind the previous nights intel brief which included the Crown Prince on a BOLO list, and the tactics of the AIF the left C.A.V. gunner [REDACTED] fired one round, into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle swerved and skipped to a stop, and the convoy continued on, to the GC. The round impacted the grill and the two visible passengers, appeared to be fine. [REDACTED] had expended his per flares earlier on the convoy, therefore this was not an option.

Left gunner, fired 1 round from his gun at a Crown Prince that failed to yield after visual and physical hand signals. Also should be noted that the Counter Assault Vehicle is clearly marked in the English and Arabic Languages, "Keep Back 100 Meters or You Will Be Shot".

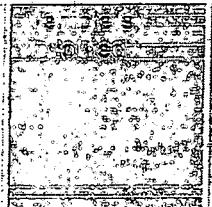
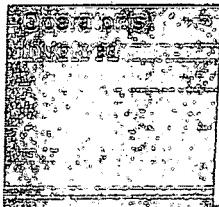
RSO completing investigation.

62

b6
b7c
↓

b2
b6
bx

b2



Counter
Assault Vehicle.
Black GMC
Suburban



Team

b6
b7c

(P)

b2 b3 L
b6**Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)**~~AH0012~~

Y0073

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)
Sent: Tuesday, September 13, 2005 7:53 PM
To: RSO_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)
Cc: BasrahRSO; Bell, Richard K (Kirkuk); Brackins, David A (Baghdad); Dean, R. Scott; Nguyen, Edward (IRAQ/ERBIL) (APO); Garza, George L (Baghdad); Hill, Anthony J (Al Hillah A/RSO); Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Muessig, Stephen W (Baghdad); RSO_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad); Wittiff, H. Albert; Wray, Ivan A (Baghdad); Young, John B (Baghdad); Smith, David W (Baghdad); McMichael, Heidi L (Baghdad); Winn, Jeffrey B (Baghdad); Kajock, John (Baghdad); Mann, Kevin (Baghdad); Marrs, Reese E (Baghdad); Paulin, Tim J (Baghdad); Lunard, Timothy J (Baghdad); Inman, William C (Baghdad); Noone, William T (Baghdad); Fonteneau, Alfred F (Al-Hillah)

Subject: RE: SPOT REPORT - USREO AlHillah PSD team involved in a shooting incident in Ad Diwaniyah

Summary: On Tuesday, September 13, 2005 at approximately 0900 hours a USDOSS Protective Security Detail (PSD) team based in Al-Hillah fired one defensive shot at a local vehicle that rapidly approached their motorcade from the rear. This incident took place in Ad Diwaniyah, on the River road in the vicinity of the Government Center (GC).

Details:

The PSD team involved in the shooting reported that while escorting the Regional Coordinator to a meeting at the Government Center (GC) in Ad Diwaniyah, a Crown Prince sedan approached the Counter Assault Vehicle at rear of the motorcade at high speed. Using hand signals, the left rear PSD member in this vehicle signaled the driver of the Crown Prince to keep a safe distance, but the vehicle continued to close the distance between the vehicles. The PSD Crown Prince continued to close the distance between the vehicles. The PSD member had used a pen flare earlier in the movement (approximately one hour from Al-Hillah to Diwaniyah), and having no additional pen flares on his person fired one round from his into the grill of the Crown Prince after it came inside of 15 meters of the motorcade. The PSD vehicle in question also had prominently displayed "Stay Back" signage in both English and Arabic across the rear of the vehicle. It should also be noted that a Crown Prince was also on the BOLO list during the previous night's mission briefing.

The Crown Prince skidded to a stop immediately after the round impacted its grill, and the driver of the vehicle immediately took both of his hands off the steering wheel and displayed them at shoulder level. The passenger of the vehicle appeared to be uninjured as well. The members of the PSD team involved believed that there were only 4 driver and one passenger in the Crown Prince.

After the shooting, the PSD team involved proceeded to the GC compound and reported the incident to the RSO, who was on site with an advance team. RSO has received a full written report from the PSD personnel involved, and will report any additional developments accordingly.

KEVIN M. SISBARRO
 Regional Security Officer
RSO Al-Hillah, Iraq
 Tel. _____

b6

031415081030

Y0074

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~H50338~~

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

15 September 2005

Spot Report - 091505-01

Subject: COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

On September 15, 2005 at approximately 1159 hrs, a COM PSD Team en route from a venue in the Red Zone to the International Zone (IZ) encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was stopped for traffic which was completely stopped in front of the motorcade. The follow vehicle, left rear gunner gave hand and verbal signals for local traffic to stop, the local traffic stopped approximately 100 meters behind the motorcade. A green sedan occupied by one driver, traveled to the left of the stopped traffic and began accelerating towards the direction of the motorcade. The left rear continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the right rear gunner fired one round from his [redacted] into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 30 meters away from the motorcade when the shot was fired. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop in the middle of the roadway. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to the International Zone. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

L2

RSO Action: Further investigation as needed pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq
~~SECRET~~

~~031413Z MAR 03~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~



KBB0348

(P)
b6
b7c
b2 b7E

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date 15 September, 2005	Time 11:59 a.m.
Location [redacted] Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq b7 b7E	

Y0075

I, [redacted] b6 b7C hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

I was traveling in the rear vehicle of a [redacted] b7 motorcade on September 15th, 2005. The time was about 11:59 a.m. My position on our Personal Security Detail is in the left rear of the vehicle. Our team was en route back to the U.S. Embassy from a mission in the "Red Zone" of Baghdad. We were stuck in heavy traffic near the intersection of [redacted]. We had successfully gained b2 about 70 meters of "stand-off" or cushion with the traffic approaching from the rear. [redacted]

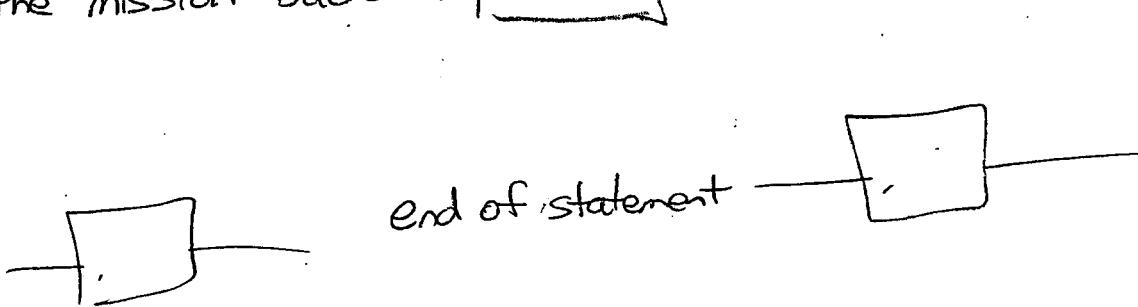
Suddenly, a small, green car drove around the holding traffic on the left side. It then sped towards our motorcade. I opened the door and gave verbal and hand

Signals for the car to stop...this was to no avail.
I then pointed my weapon at the vehicle. Still no

response. The vehicle was actually accelerating. Still, directly at us. At this point I feared for my life and the lives of my team mates. The distance was down to 30 meters and closing rapidly. I made the decision to fire a shot into the said vehicles grill. The vehicle then finally came to a controlled stop in its lane of traffic. No injuries were apparent. The motorcade was then able to continue the mission back to [redacted]

b2

b6
b7c



001410587030

DECLASSIFIED



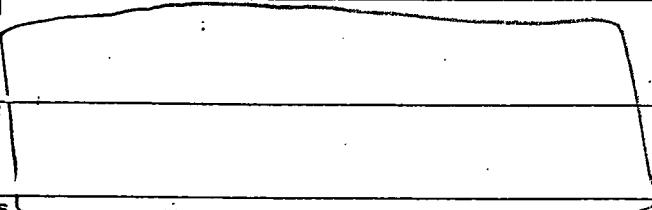
b6
b7c

031415007000

Page 03 of 04 Pages

REF ID: A65912
UNCLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed	
Printed	
Address	ManCamp, Baghdad, Iraq

b6
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this _____ day of
_____, 20 _____.


Signed	
Printed	

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature	
Printed	
Address	

03145387030



(P)
b6
b7c

RBB0249

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

Date	9/15/05	Time	1330
Location	600 Man Camp Baghdad Iraq		

Y0076

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6
b7c

b2

On listed date at approximately 1155 hours I was assigned to the "WCH" position in the follow vehicle of PSD team [redacted]. Our team was returning from a venue and was stopped in the roadway due to traffic congestion. We had established a "Vehicular Standoff" to the rear, of approximately 70 meters. A dark colored compact sedan entered our standoff area around the right side of the vehicles stopped for the standoff. The vehicle pulled into the center of the roadway and accelerated toward our motorcade, in what I perceived as an aggressive manner. I advised my teammates of the approaching vehicle and the left rear team member deployed to

a position on the running board. The vehicle continued toward our position, I heard my team mate issue verbal commands for the vehicle to stop and I then heard one shot fired. I then observed "dust" coming from the grill area of the approaching vehicle. The driver of the approaching vehicle was operating the vehicle in a manner consistent with reports of recent "VBIEO" attacks and I was concerned for the safety of myself as well as my team mates.

~~~~~End of Report~~~~~

DECLASSIFIED

ORIALLY CONFIDENTIAL  
Page 3 of 4 Pages

b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                       |
|---------|-----------------------|
| Signed  |                       |
| Printed |                       |
| Address | Mon Camp Baghdad Iraq |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_. b6  
b7c

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |



RBB0350

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 b7E

# DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|                       |              |
|-----------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>15 SEPT 05    | Time<br>1159 |
| Location<br>Red zone, | b6 b7E       |

Y0077

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

I am the [REDACTED] for team [REDACTED] on September 15, 2005 team [REDACTED] was traveling from [REDACTED] to [REDACTED], we were CAT teaming for team [REDACTED]. Upon entering [REDACTED] I heard my left Rear Gunner yell commands for a vehicle to stop! After hearing him yell a few more times. There was a pause and then one shot fired to the grill of the vehicle. I was told the vehicle came to a stop and we continued mission back to [REDACTED] no injuries were reported, I called the TOC & gave them a spot report as per continued mission.

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

b2

DECLASSIFIED

Side 2 of 2

Page 2 of 1 Pages

03141307030

DECLASSIFIED

5d 90%

03145GHT030

Page 3 of 4 Pages

REF ID: A65129

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                                  |  |  |
|----------------------------------|--|--|
| Signed                           |  |  |
| Printed                          |  |  |
| Address                          |  |  |
| <u>U.S EMBASSY, BAGHDAD IRAQ</u> |  |  |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

b6  
b7c

|                                                                               |  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |  |

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031455N7030



RBB0346

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 b7E

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                        |                  |
|------------------------|------------------|
| Date<br>09152005       | Time<br>1159 HRS |
| Location<br>[redacted] | b2               |

Y0078

I, [redacted] hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 09152005 @ 1159 HES I was serving AS THE [redacted] FOR TEAM [redacted]. MY POSITION AS [redacted] PLACES ME IN THE FRONT RIGHT SEAT OF THE LIMO. WHILE RETURNING FROM VENUE IN THE AREA OF [redacted] I HEARD MY TEAM Engage A VEHICLE FROM THE REAR OF THE CONVOY WITH ONE SHOT. DUE TO MY POSITION IN THE LIMO I WAS UNABLE TO SEE THE INCIDENT.

b6  
b7C

End of Statement  
[redacted]  
09/15/2005

b6  
b7C

031415387030

DECLASSIFIED

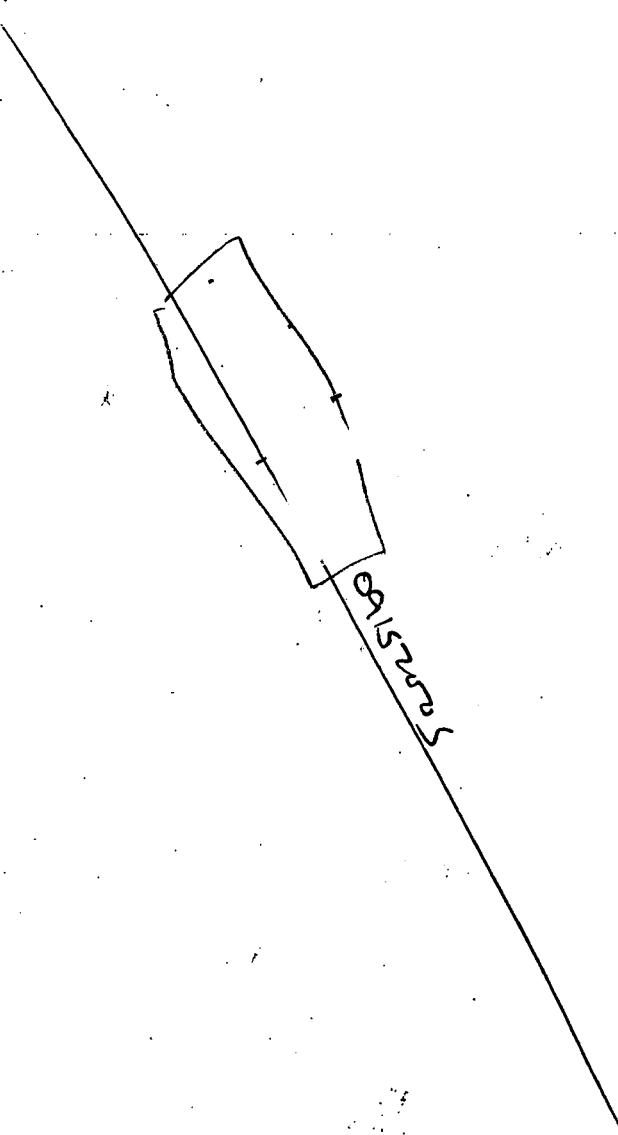


0915Z DEC 01

b6  
b7c

0915Z DEC 01 2000  
Page 2 of 4 Pages

DECLASSIFIED



b6  
b7c

09152005  
Page 1 of 1 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                           |  |
|---------------------------|--|
| Signed                    |  |
| Printed                   |  |
| Address                   |  |
| MANCAM      Baghdad, Iraq |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

09152005



RBB0347

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|          |                      |            |      |
|----------|----------------------|------------|------|
| Date     | 9-15-05              | Time       | 1159 |
| Location | Red Zone, [redacted] | [redacted] | b2   |

Y0079

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On September, 15 2005 at 1159 I was serving as [redacted] for Team [redacted]. My position as the [redacted] places me in the front right seat of the lead vehicle. While enroute from our venue in the area of [redacted] I heard our team engage a vehicle with one(1) shot to the rear of our Convoy. I was unable to see the incident or the outcome. We continued on to [redacted] while Shift Leader reported the incident to the TOC.

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

b2

End of Statement

03141500N71030

DECLASSIFIED

Nothing

031426N1030  
Page 2 of 4 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

Nothing

DECLASSIFIED

Page 3 of 4 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                          |
|---------|--------------------------|
| Signed  | [Signature]              |
| Printed | [Printed Name]           |
| Address | US Embassy, Baghdad Iraq |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

|         |                |
|---------|----------------|
| Signed  | [Signature]    |
| Printed | [Printed Name] |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                |
|-------------------|----------------|
| Witness Signature | [Signature]    |
| Printed           | [Printed Name] |
| Address           | [Address]      |

031400N1030  
Page 4 of 4 Pages

~~H50341~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0080

b2 high



## U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

Date: September 17

Reporting Time: 11:00 a.m. (EDT)

Spot Report - 091705-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team Fires Three Rounds Into Aggressive Vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** On September 17, at approximately 9:39 a.m. (local time), a COM PSD Team en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a training site in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade consisted of [redacted] vehicles. The motorcade was traveling south on a local roadway to a training location and observed a vehicle, a white sedan attempting to cross over the median into the motorcade's path of travel. The third vehicle in the motorcade attempted to stop the vehicle with hand signals but was unable to do so. The follow vehicle, turret gunner gave hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all warnings and the turret gunner fired three rounds at the vehicle, two rounds struck the vehicle and one round struck the ground in front of the vehicle. The vehicle was approximately 30 meters away from the motorcade when the shots were fired. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop in the roadway. It did not appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to their destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

091705-01

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq



Y0081  
(P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED

RRB0339

**Sworn Statement**

|                                           |              |
|-------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>17 SEP 2005                       | Time<br>0939 |
| Location<br>VICINITY OF [REDACTED] b2 b7C |              |

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
RSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031458N7030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

On 17 September 2005, at approximately 0939 hours I was on a detail en route to Butler Range. I was an up-gunner on the [redacted] vehicle in our convoy. We had just crossed the bridge at [redacted] south of South Water Treatment plant, when I observed a small white sedan in the median. The vehicle backed onto the roadway ahead of our third vehicle. I heard the air horn blow and observed the up-gunners on that vehicle give hand signals for the vehicle to stop. One of the up-gunners threw a water bottle at the vehicle to get their attention. The vehicle pulled over to the left momentarily and then back into the convoy. I raised my [redacted] and fired three rounds into the trunk/ rear bumper area. The vehicle slowed quickly and pulled off the road and into the median. There were two male occupants in the vehicle; neither of them appeared to be injured. We drove through the area a few minutes later, the vehicle had left the scene at that time.

b2 b3c

031415CSN7030

~~SECRET~~

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031415207030



DECLASSIFIED

Y0082

(P)

b6

b7c

b2 b7c

RBB0338

**Sworn Statement**

|                                                                |              |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>9-17-05                                                | Time<br>0939 |
| Location<br>SOUTH OF [REDACTED] (SOUTH OF WATER TREATMENT PLT) | b2           |

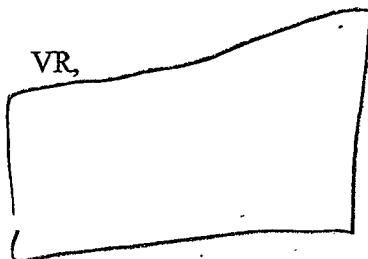
I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
RSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031016SM7030

DECLASSIFIED

I was seated inside [redacted] on our way to Butler range complex. My position as Lead Breacher and fire team member has me riding inside and to the rear of the follow vehicle. At approx 0939 on 17 September, 2005, I heard 3 shots from one of the up gun positions. I was unable to see which gunner shot, as well as the intended target.



b6  
b7c

031415387030

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                         |  |
|-------------------------|--|
| Signed                  |  |
| Printed                 |  |
| Address                 |  |
| RSO/DSS/BW APO AE 09316 |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031415387030

YOO 83

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d

DECLASSIFIED

~~RBB0343~~



Sworn Statement

|                                           |                     |
|-------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Date<br><u>17 SEP 05</u>                  | Time<br><u>0923</u> |
| Location<br><u>VICINITY OF [REDACTED]</u> | [REDACTED] b2       |

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of

RSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415387030

DECLARATION

I was in the \_\_\_\_\_ and heard three shots fired. I didn't see any thing and I could not tell who fired.

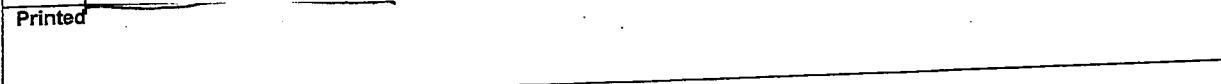
b2

b6  
b7c

031315387030

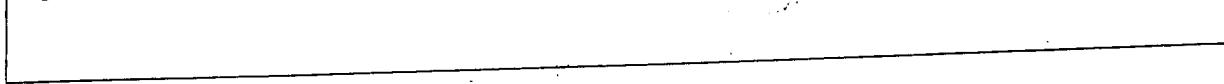
DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

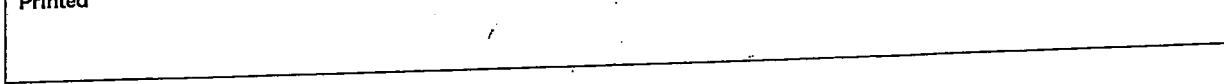
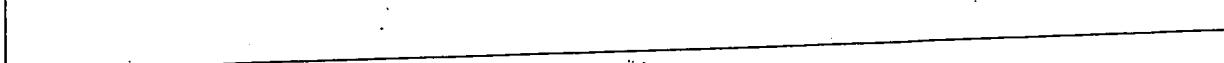
|         |                                                                                    |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  


|         |                                                                                      |
|---------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                                                                                      |
|-------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

0314152071030

YOO84

DECLASSIFIED

~~BB0240~~

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 high



Sworn Statement

|                                           |                     |
|-------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Date -<br><u>17 SEPT 05</u>               | Time<br><u>0939</u> |
| Location<br><u>VICINITY OF [REDACTED]</u> |                     |

b7

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of

RSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

To: RSO TOC

From: \_\_\_\_\_ TST

Subject: 17 September 2005 shooting incident

b6  
b7c

I was the number three vehicle in a \_\_\_\_\_ vehicle motorcade headed towards Butler Range. Our convoy was in the vicinity of \_\_\_\_\_ when I heard that shots were fired through communications from the follow vehicle. I took down the time, place, and description of the vehicle and if there were any injuries. There were no injuries reported by the shooter so we moved on with the mission to our objective. There was a DS Agent, \_\_\_\_\_ onboard the number 3 vehicle with me at the time of the incident. I did not see the incident but was briefed by the shooter, \_\_\_\_\_ upon arrival to Butler Range.

b7  
b7c

b6  
b7c

031415347030

**DECLASSIFIED**

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |
|         |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|                                                                               |  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |  |

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031415387030

Y0085

(P)

b6

b7C

b7D

DECLASSIFIED

RBB0342



**Sworn Statement**

|                                  |              |
|----------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>19 SEPT 2005             | Time<br>1736 |
| Location<br>VIC OF [redacted] b2 |              |

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

b6  
b7C

RSD TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415071030

DECLASSIFIED

17 September 2005 Incident Statement

In reference to the shooting on the 17<sup>th</sup> of September 2005 just south of [redacted] I [redacted]  
[redacted] am the [redacted] gunner in the fire team of the follow vehicle. I was sitting in the  
back of the [redacted] facing the rear of the convoy when I heard 3 shots fired. At the time  
of the shooting, I was unsure of what was shot or who did the shooting.

b2

b6

b7c

031418Z SEP 05

~~REF ID: A6592~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

~~REF ID: A6593~~



Y0086

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2b3

DECLASSIFIED

RBB 0341

## Sworn Statement

|                                           |                     |
|-------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Date<br><u>16 SEPT 05</u>                 | Time<br><u>0939</u> |
| Location<br><u>SOUTH OF [REDACTED] b2</u> |                     |

I, T, hereby make the following statement at the request of

RSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031416307030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

b6 b7c  
I, [redacted] hereby make the following statement that on or about 16 September 2005 at 0939, while team [redacted] was reroute to Butler range in the vicinity of [redacted] I heard 3 shots fired from one of the up gunner in our vehicle [redacted]. Due to the fact that I'm on the fire team, my position my in the vehicle has limited to no visibility outside. I have no further information on the situation outside and it was not until we were at end of mission that I knew who fired.

031415CSN7030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 19<sup>th</sup> day of  
SEPTEMBER, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031415CH7030

Y0087

(P)

b6

b7C

b2LjL

DECLASSIFIED

RBB0344



**Sworn Statement**

|                                |              |
|--------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>19 September 2005      | Time<br>1730 |
| Location<br>NEAR [redacted] b2 |              |

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
PSO TOC, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6

b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415CB7030

DECLASSIFIED

**TO:**

□

## **Baghdad, Iraq**

**FROM:**

—  
—

## **Saxon Driver Baghdad, Iraq**

On 17 September 2005, while in route to Butler range, I observed a vehicle attempt to enter the convoy between the second and third vehicle. The vehicle swerved left away from the on coming third vehicle in the convoy and then attempted to enter between the third and forth vehicle. Several seconds later I heard one shot and the vehicle swerved left away from vehicle four.

b6  
b7c

031113307030

**DECLASSIFIED**

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
k

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031415007030

H50344

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0088



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

(P)  
b2 b7c

19 September 2005

Spot Report - 091905-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team attacked by VBIED causing fatal injuries to four US citizens.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team attacked by VBIED.

On September 19, 2005 at approximately 0949 hours, the RSO TOC was notified by Ron Campbell, ARSO Mosul that a COM motorcade was attacked by a Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED). The initial report indicates that at approximately 0932 hours, a motorcade departed Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul located on Forward Operating Base (FOB) [ ] as an advance element for an impending move. The motorcade was approximately 4 kilometers outside the REO and was motioning for traffic to pull to the side in order for the motorcade to pass. A vehicle driven by a lone occupant pulled off the side of the roadway, the lead vehicle in the motorcade passed this vehicle as the second vehicle in the motorcade was passing the vehicle, this vehicle pulled back onto the roadway and detonated. The second vehicle in the motorcade was occupied by four American citizens (AMCIT'S).

b2

ARSO Ron Campbell is reporting that all of the personnel in the vehicle that was struck by the VBIED are deceased.

This is an initial report and details will follow when available.

031410Z SEP 05

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

---

~~RSO Action: Spot Report, RSO-TOC, RSO, DRSO~~ monitoring situation

**Location:** Red Zone, Mosul, Iraq

~~031415ZMAY1030~~

---

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED  
Current Handling: SBU  
Document Number: 2005BAGHDA03872

Page: 1 F8856

Channel: DS

Case Number: S200700000  
**UNCLASSIFIED**

Y0089

<<<>>

ACTION DS-00

(P)

b2 b7c

INFO LOG-00 TEDE-00 ASDS-00 DSCC-00 SAS-00 /000W  
-----3C6830 191445Z /38  
O 191440Z SEP 05  
FM AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD  
TO SECSTATE WASHDC IMMEDIATE 9901

UNCLAS BAGHDAD 003872

DS CHANNEL  
SENSITIVE

DEPT. FOR DS, DS/DSS, DS/IP

E.O. 12958: N/A

TAGS: ASEC

SUBJECT: COM PSD TEAM ATTACKED BY VBIED CAUSING FATAL  
INJURIES TO ACTING RSO MOSUL AND 3 BLACKWATER CONTRACTORS

1. (SBU) On September 19, 2005 at approximately 0949 hours, the RSO TOC was notified by Ron Campbell, ARSO Mosul, that a COM motorcade was attacked by a Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED). The initial report indicates that at approximately 0932 hours, a \_\_\_\_\_ motorcade departed Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul located on Forward Operating Base (FOB) Courage, as an advance element for an impending move. The motorcade was approximately 4 kilometers outside the REO and was motioning for traffic to pull to the side for the motorcade to pass. A vehicle driven by a lone occupant pulled off the side of the roadway, the lead vehicle in the motorcade passed this vehicle, and as the second vehicle in the motorcade was passing the suspect vehicle, it pulled back onto the roadway and detonated.

b2

2. (SBU) The second vehicle in the motorcade was occupied by three Blackwater contractors identified as, David R. Shephard, Kenneth Webb, and Peter J. Tocci, working as Personal Security Detail (PSD) members and DS Special Agent Stephen Sullivan, the acting RSO for REO Mosul. ARSO Mosul Ron Campbell is reporting that all of the personnel in the vehicle that was struck by the VBIED are deceased. Grid coordinates for the location of the attack are: \_\_\_\_\_

b2

Current Class: CLASSIFIED  
Current Handling: SBU  
Document Number: 2005BAGHDA03872

Page: 2

Channel: DS

Case Number: 520070000  
**DECLASSIFIED**

3. (SBU) RSO Baghdad has a team of DS Agents and Blackwater representatives en route to conduct an investigation and supplement REO Mosul. This is an intial report and more details will follow as they come available.

Satterfield

NNNN

**031415Z07030**

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Page: 2

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Current Handling: SBU

Document Number: 2005BAGHDA03872

Page: 1

Channel: DS

DECLASSIFIED

~~FA0034~~

0314153W7030

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Page: 1

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

RBB0328

(P)  
b2  
b7C  
b6  
b7C



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**  
**REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



|                              |               |                                |                        |
|------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|
| TITLE                        |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                        |
| 19SEP2005 Mosul PSD Attack   |               | 2005-0092                      |                        |
| TRUE NAME                    |               | CASE TYPE                      |                        |
| SHEPHARD/SULLIVAN/TOCHI/WEBB |               | VBIED                          |                        |
| POST                         | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT        |
| Baghdad                      | 21SEP2005     | 19-21SEP2005                   | SA Becht / SA Hiemstra |

**SYNOPSIS**

On 19SEP2005 at 0928 hrs, a Blackwater Protective Security Detail (PSD) advance team en route from Forward Operating Base (FOB) Courage to Provincial Hall in downtown Mosul, Iraq, was attacked by a Suicide Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (SVBIED) and Small Arms Fire (SAF). Three Blackwater contractors and one Diplomatic Security Agent, listed below, were killed in the SVBIED explosion. U.S. Army assets and another Blackwater team reinforced the advance team, and the site was secure by 1005 hours. The attack took place on Route [redacted] at grid location [redacted] (estimated). b2

Reporting Agent (RA) compiled this Report of Investigation (ROI) based on the written statements provided by members of both Blackwater teams. Approximate times were taken from the Blackwater Tactical Operations Center (TOC) log. Approximate grid location was taken from two Blackwater PSD advance team members. Scene photos and a diagram are attached to this report.

The following personnel died as a result of the SVBIED:

SHEPHARD, David  
SULLIVAN, Stephen  
TOCHI, Peter  
WEBB, Ken

Blackwater  
State Department  
Blackwater  
Blackwater

b1  
c 7C

**COPIES REFERRED**

**REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR**

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

1. At 0928 hrs on 19SEP2005, a Blackwater PSD advance team traveling from FOB Courage to Provincial Hall in downtown Mosul, Iraq, was attacked by AIF. The advance team motorcade consisted of [ ] vehicles: [ ] According to advance team members, the motorcade was traveling south along Route [ ] when they came upon a silver-grey Opel Omega 4-door sedan parked along the right shoulder of the southbound lane. The motorcade was traveling at approximately 45-50 mph; the Opel pulled onto the road and began traveling parallel to the motorcade at approximately 30-35 mph. [ ] b2
2. According to the advance team members, the driver of the Opel was a light-skinned Arab male, approximately 16-25 years old. [Team leaders later speculated that the driver might have been African, possibly Sudanese.] The driver was alone in the vehicle and, after making initial eye contact with a team member in the limo, looked away from the motorcade. Team members varied in their description of the vehicle as riding heavy or riding light; a vehicle riding heavy would indicate that it was carrying an unusually heavy cargo load.
3. The Opel swerved towards the lead vehicle as the lead vehicle passed, and the lead vehicle attempted to push the Opel towards the right shoulder without making physical contact. The Opel then attempted to squeeze between the lead vehicle and the limo, then drifted 3-5 meters towards the right once again. After the limo passed the Opel, the Opel attempted to squeeze between the limo and the follow car, but the follow car closed the gap with the limo and attempted to push the Opel towards the right shoulder once again. As the follow car began to pass the Opel, it detonated.
4. The follow car was thrown across the six-lane boulevard and crashed into a wall on the left side of the northbound lane. While moving across the boulevard, the follow car hit another sedan driven by a local national in the northbound lane; that vehicle was crushed, and the driver died on the scene. No ID of the local national was made. SHEPHARD, SULLIVAN, and TOCHI were thrown from the follow car, while WEBB remained inside. All four men were killed instantly.
5. The remaining [ ] vehicles in the motorcade pushed past the attack location approximately 100 meters. A mosque and two empty buildings sat approximately 125 meters to their right (west), across an open field. The PSD team began to take SAF from the southernmost empty building to the right. PSD personnel from the lead car and limo deployed into a defensive perimeter and engaged the AIF in the empty building. Team members described at least three insurgents and one PKM belt-fed machine gun on the roof of the building. Team members engaged the AIF and observed three insurgents fall out of sight.
6. Four US Army Stryker vehicles approached the attack site from the south. Two Strykers deployed approximately 400 meters to the south and two Strykers deployed approximately 400 meters to the north to provide perimeter security. Two US Army helicopters (OH-58D, Kiowa Warrior) engaged AIF on the empty building with .50 caliber machine gun fire and rockets. A second PSD team arrived from FOB Courage and provided perimeter security north of the attack site. By approximately 1005 hrs, the site was secure and recovery efforts began. Blackwater PSD members and US Army assets recovered

the bodies of all four US personnel; the suicide VBIED bomber, and the follow car. The Blackwater PSD teams and the US Army assets then returned to FOB Courage and FOB Patriot.

7. PSD team members stated that US Army EOD assets assessed the scene and estimated that the Suicide VBIED was carrying [ ] 155mm artillery rounds. One partial artillery round was found on the scene, and a photograph is attached. RA has reviewed EOD assessment, which estimates a main charge of 122mm and 152mm projectiles and a possible shape charge were used as the explosive device.
8. PSD members stated that they recovered four State Department radios and one [ ] Weapon from the follow car. All other weapons were destroyed beyond recognition. Serial number from the [ ] is [ ] which will be destroyed by EOD assets in Mosul.

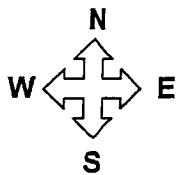
9. [ ]

031403347030

UNCLASSIFIED

SCENE RE-CREATION:

DECLASSIFIED



Direction of travel was  
SOUTH

b2 high

VBIED Starting point /Parked

125 m

SAF

003140530070030

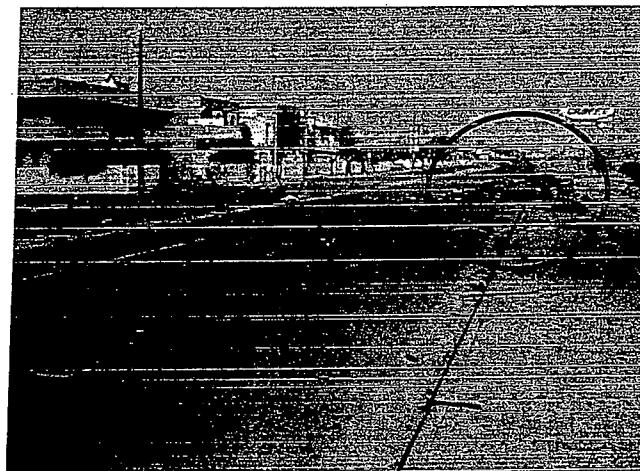
4

UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



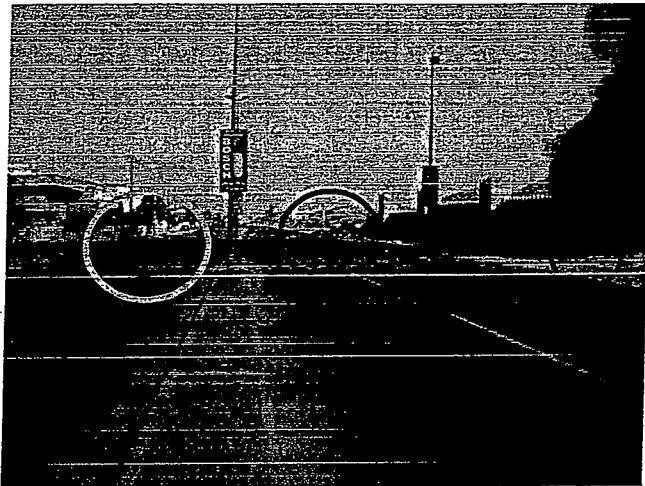
Incident site looking North red circle depicts detonation site



Incident Site Looking North with destroyed Local National (LN) vehicle, depicted with red circle

031413387030  
5

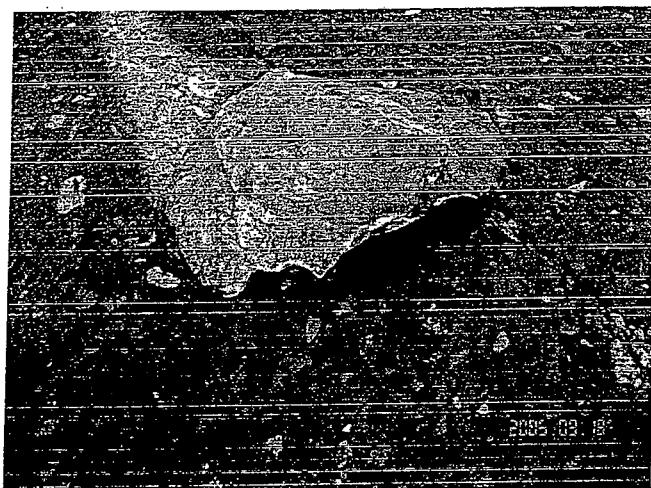
UNCLASSIFIED

**DECLASSIFIED**

Northbound scene of Route [REDACTED] Yellow circle indicates blast seat, red circles indicate final resting place of follow car, green circles indicate final resting place of northbound local national vehicle.



Blackwater PSD follow car



Fragment from 155mm artillery shell found at scene

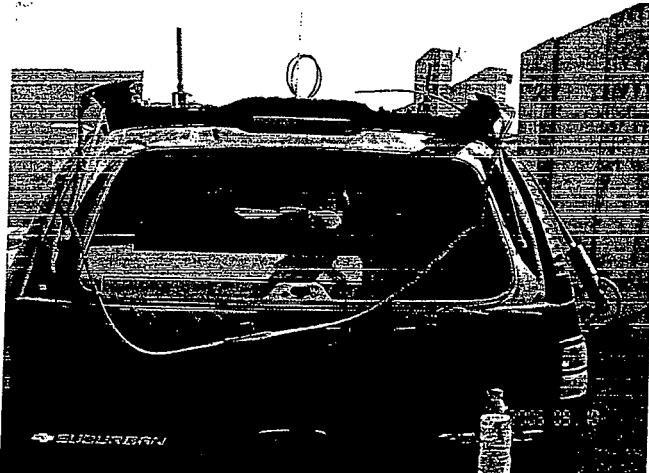
**031413387030**

UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



Empty building west of Route [redacted] from which AIF engaged the PSD advance team after VBIED detonation



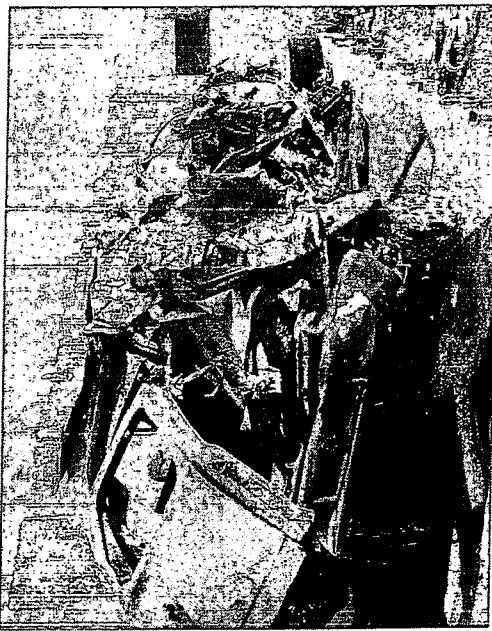
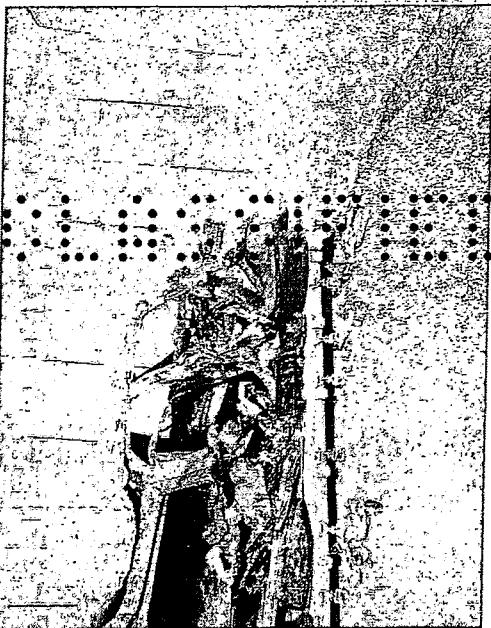
Damage to rear hatch of limo



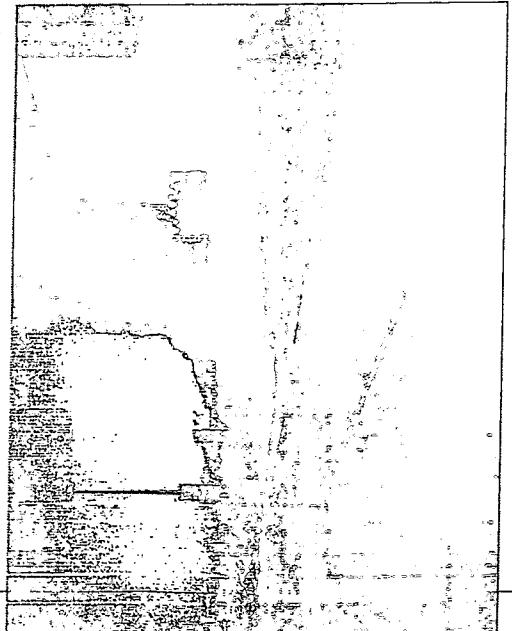
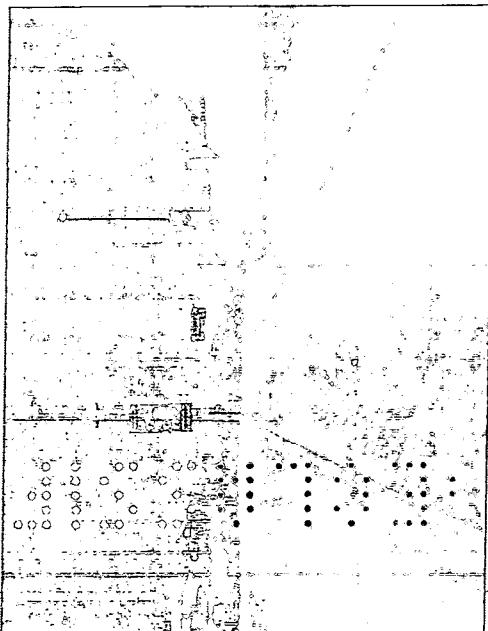
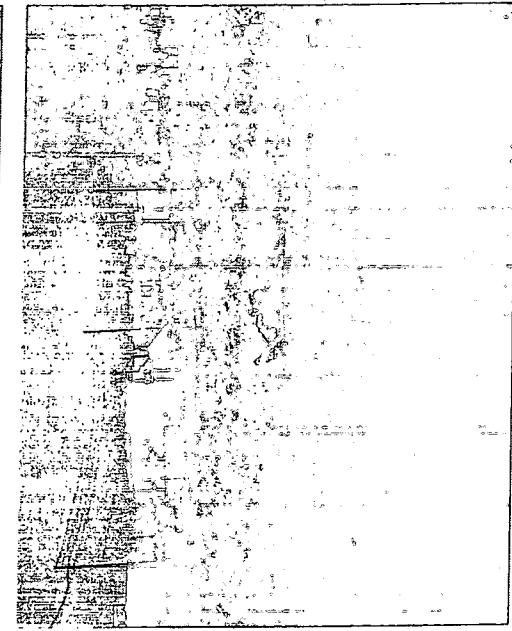
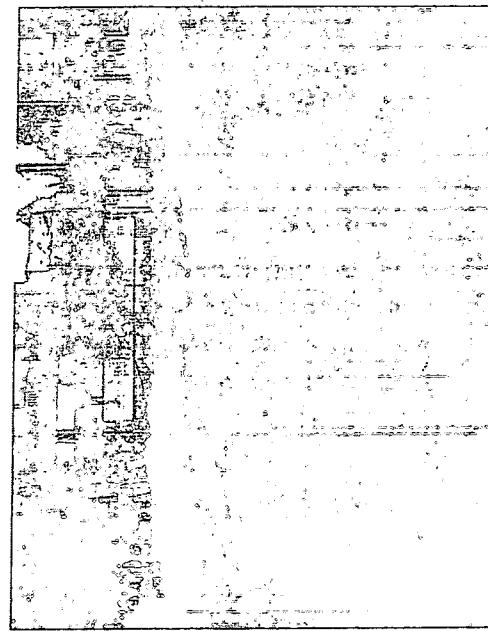
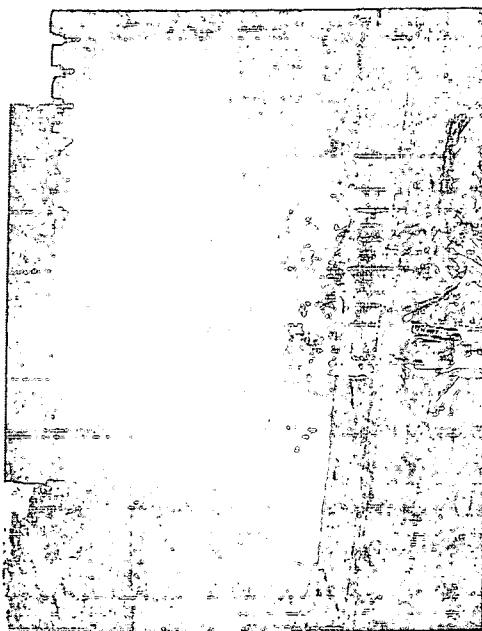
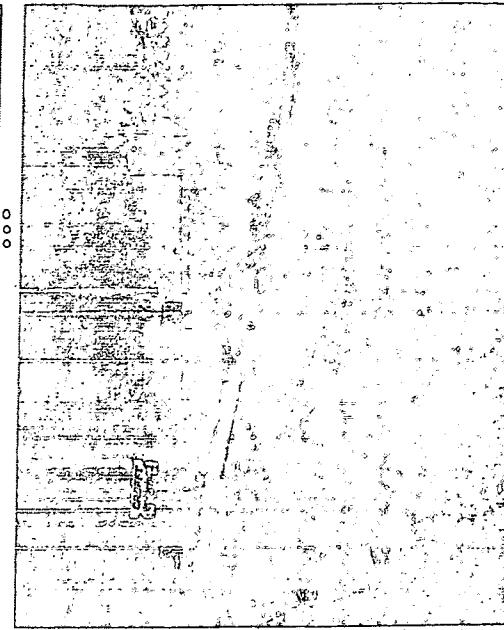
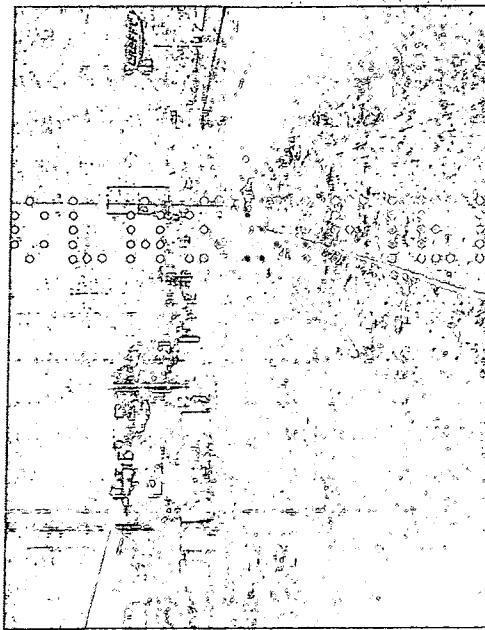
Damage to the [redacted] vehicle, directly behind the follow car (red circles indicate large shrapnel holes)

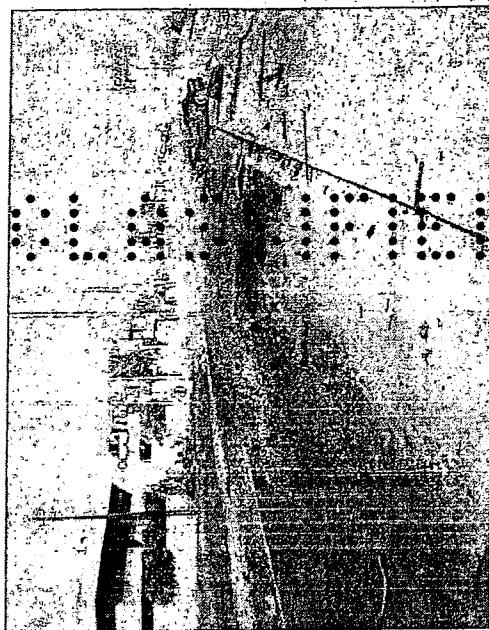
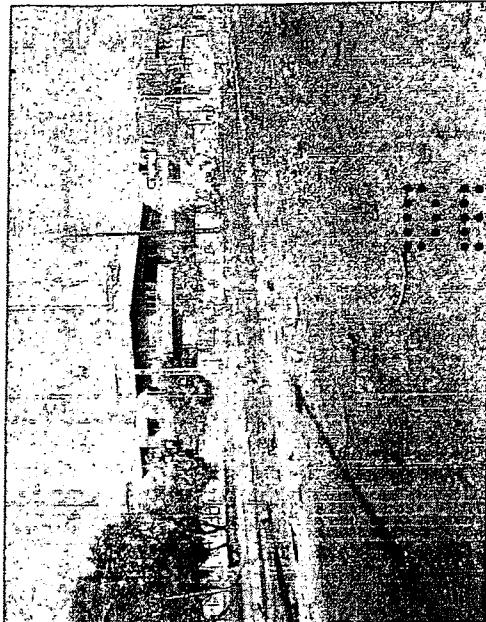
031413SM7030

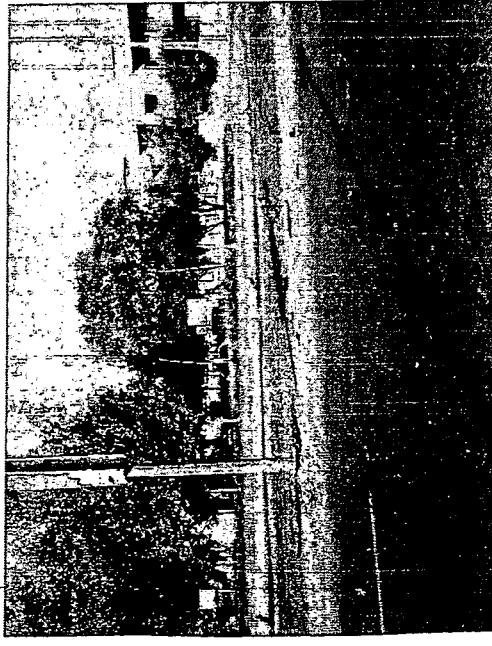
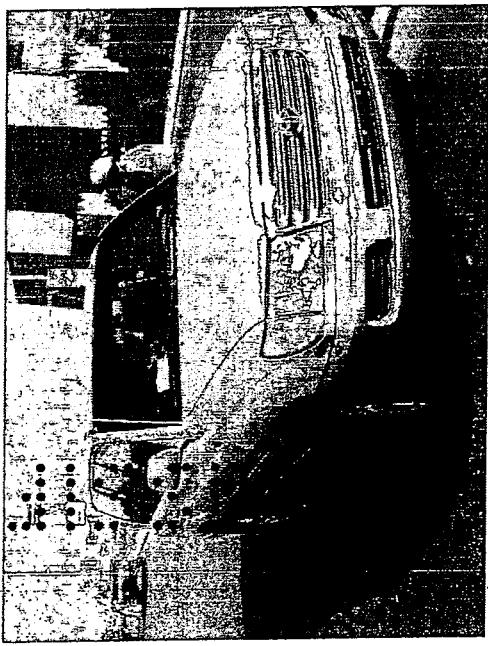
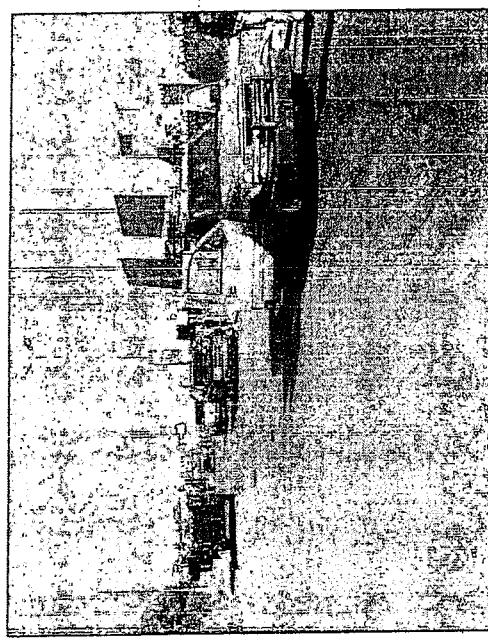
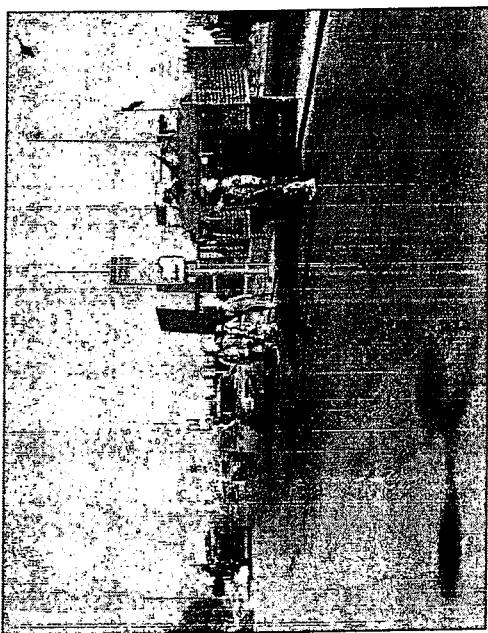
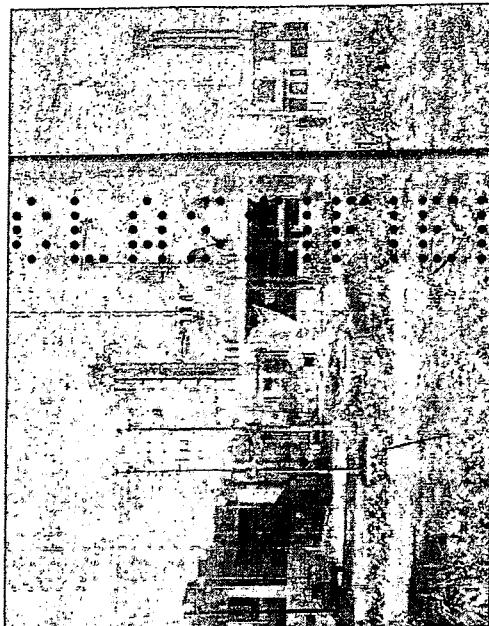
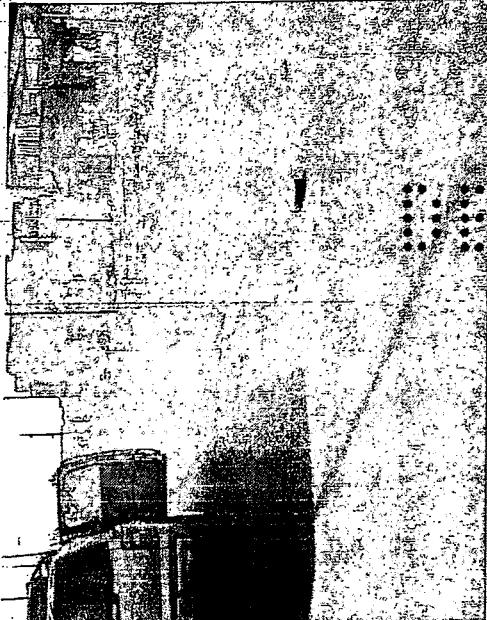
UNCLASSIFIED



RB50418  
16091  
P

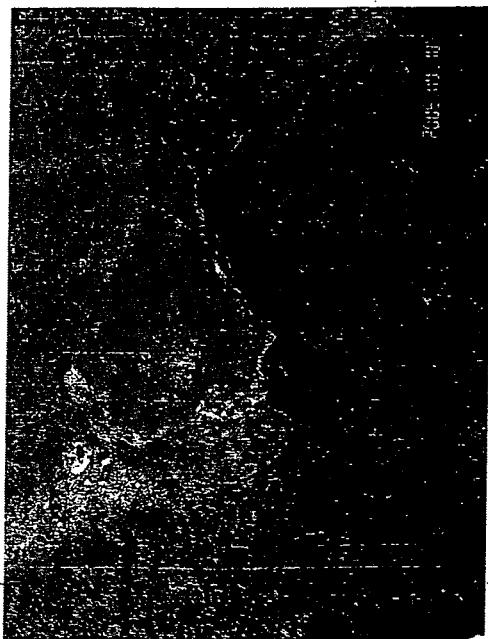


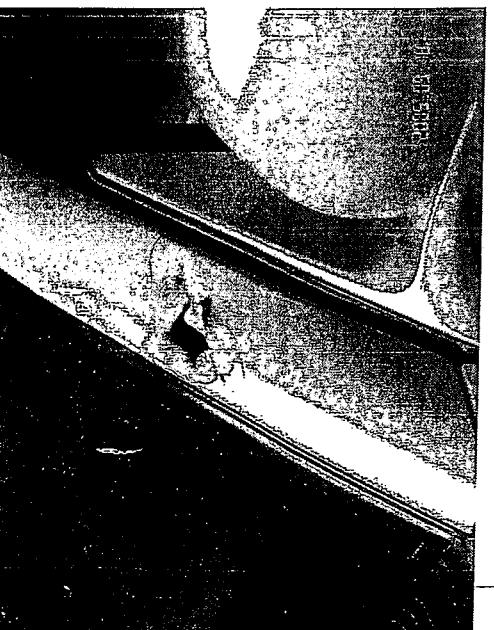
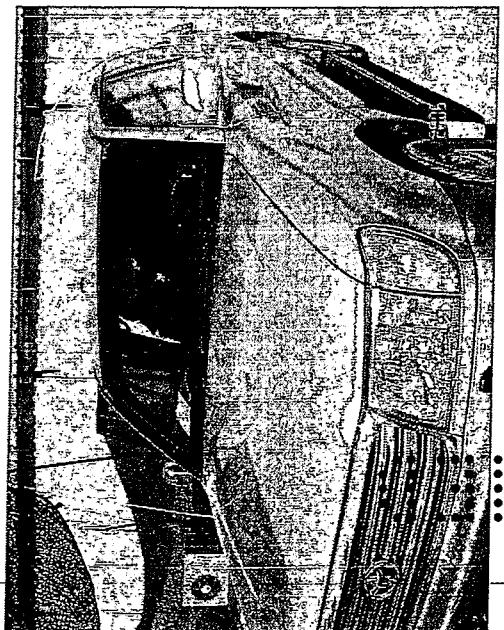
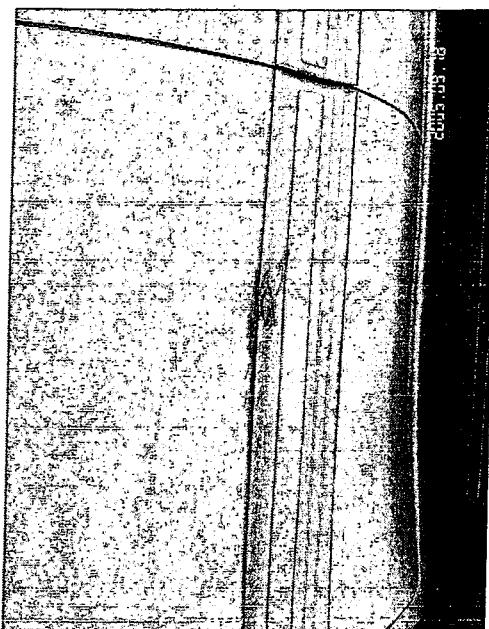
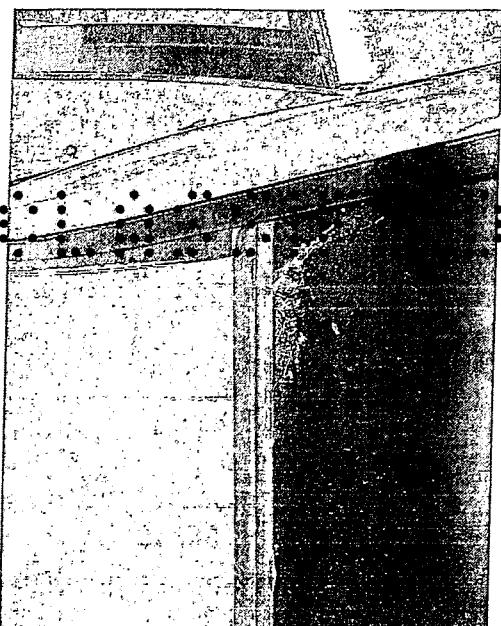
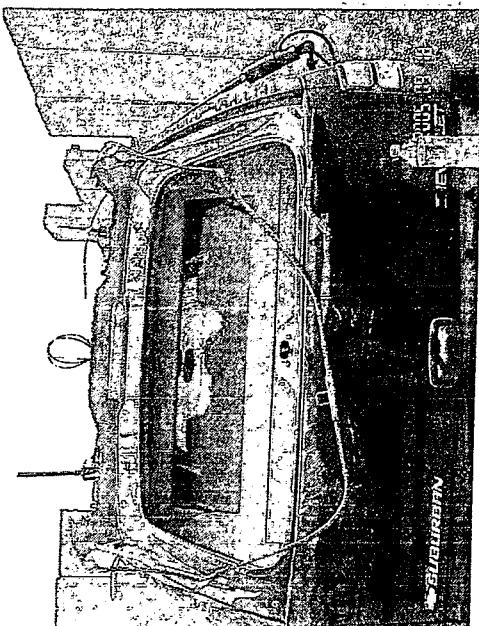




DECLASSIFIED

b2





# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

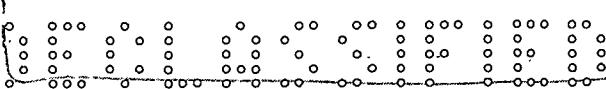
(P)

~~44100447~~  
b2 b3 L

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |                                 |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 19 SEP 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Time of Incident | 0928<br>:: :: :: :: :: :: Y0092 |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                    | Vehicle-Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED) attack on WPPS/DOS Motorcade. Catastrophic event involving U.S. Personnel 4 KIA. Use of lethal force in defense of PSD members.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |                                 |
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                           | Incident occurred on southbound lane of Route [REDACTED], Mosul Iraq. Mosul is a city with an operating area of approximately 8 km x 8 km. There are four major north south routes. From the East to West, Route [REDACTED] Route [REDACTED] Route [REDACTED] and Route [REDACTED]. Route [REDACTED] runs from FOB Courage in the North all the way to the southern edge of the city. It is a four lane divided city street. With a low median curb in the middle. The VBIED exploded at [REDACTED]. This area is right at an intersection with a side road to the west. This side road is a small residential street. The entire eastern side of the route at this point for 500 meters in each direction is an old castle wall with dirt embankments on top of it. The wall is approximately 20' high. The area from the edge of the road to the wall is a weed filled ditch 5-6' deep without water or mud approximately 30' wide. The East side of the street is residential through this entire area. The zone of attack was one block in length, about 100 meters long with the side street above being the north end and another street just like it being the southern boundary. The southern street leads perpendicular away from Route [REDACTED] and leads to the Grand Mosque, (under construction) about 350 meters away. The houses on the east side of the attack zone are set back from the street about 125 meters. This is where the secondary attack with small arms fire was initiated from. |                  |                                 |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p><b>Incident Report Synopsis:</b> Regional Embassy Office PSD Advance team while enroute to Provincial Hall, the local Mosul Government building, traveling south on Route [REDACTED]. The motorcade consisted of a [REDACTED]. The mission was to move to Provincial Hall and conduct a site advance for the second PSD Team to bring DOS principals to conduct meetings. Incident occurred at 0928 local. The PSD Team consisted of [REDACTED].</p> <p>[REDACTED] VBIED attack on follow vehicle of the motorcade. Resulting in 3 PSD KIA and DOS Agent KIA. One Local National (LN) Killed by the explosion while driving by. US Army reports 19 AIF KIA at the scene. VBIED was followed by small arms fire attack. SAF was neutralized by PSD members in addition to US Army Aviation assets who arrived on scene almost immediately.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |                                 |

Action Taken  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

The PSD motorcade was moving without a designated principal, in a file formation at an interval of approximately [ ] meters per vehicle. Order of movement was [ ] b2



While moving south in the southbound lanes of Route [ ] 50 meters before the intersection on the north boundary of the attack zone a light colored sedan moved slowly away from the right hand curb. The lead vehicle noted this calling on the radio "Watch that car" The driver of the attack vehicle was noted to be a young male of middle eastern descent, he was also noted to be saying something as they passed him. The lead driver cut in front of him forcing him to swerve right. The second vehicle noting the actions of the lead car offset to the left of the lane of travel as much as possible to maintain a distance from the suspect car. Once the 2<sup>nd</sup> PSD vehicle had passed, the sedan then pulled in behind the Limo. Noting this, the follow driver accelerated next to the attack vehicle and swerved into it, blocking it and forcing it right at which point it detonated. This maneuver, quite likely kept the blast from the K9 vehicle, saving the occupants of that car. Army EOD on scene estimated the explosive charge to be in excess of [ ] 155mm artillery rounds placed in the back seat of the car. The travel of the follow car after the explosion was noted by the right rear gunner in the lead who was looking back at the time. The force of the explosion propelled the suburban across the median at which point it became airborne and rolled on its long axis. At this time it struck a passing northbound LN motorist on the top portion of his car, killing him instantly and continued airborne for another 50 feet over the ditch at the side of the road before impacting the concrete wall mentioned above where it came to rest. b2

The K9 vehicle immediately behind the explosion slowed as they entered the cloud of smoke fearing that they might impact the follow vehicle or injure any surviving PSD members from that vehicle, not knowing that they were all KIA at that time and located 25 meters to the immediate left next to the burning vehicle.

The lead vehicle at this time came to a stop about 100 meters ahead of the blast site. The Tactical Commander, seated in the right front seat of the lead made the call to get out of the vehicle and take up a field of fire. The right rear gunner of this vehicle was a DOS [ ] with a [ ] As the right rear gunner stepped out of the vehicle, he noted several individuals with a belt fed machine gun on a rooftop 125 meters away. He stated "Belt Fed, 500 Trip." He immediately engaged the enemy killing the primary gunner. There were several enemy on the same rooftop armed with AK47 assault rifles that were firing on the stopped motorcade. The driver and the left rear gunner exited the lead vehicle and engaged with their [ ] The LN interpreter exited the vehicle on the off side of the [ ] b2

b2

enemy contact with the [REDACTED] prone out behind the vehicle and began delivering suppressive fire until he expended the initial 200 rounds of [REDACTED] ammunition. Once the enemy fire was suppressed the driver got back in the front seat, changed magazines, noted the Grid location and called the TOC with the information that they had been hit with a VBIED and were engaged with unknown numbers of enemy with small arms fire and passed the Grid location.

While this was happening with the lead vehicle, the limo vehicle commander was similarly engaging the same targets, due to the position of the vehicle and proximity of houses next to the road, the right rear gunner was unable to see the enemy so he maintained his field of fire. The left rear gunner and the driver did the same holding their fields of fire to the left away from the side where the lead was engaged with the enemy.

The K9 vehicle meanwhile had rolled through the smoke. All members exited the vehicle on command of the DL who was riding as the vehicle commander in the right front seat, and scanned the surrounding area looking for enemy forces. The lead vehicle was currently engaged with the enemy at this time. The DL and the driver of the K9 vehicle began looking for injured PSD team members. They noted body parts (the bomber) on the roadway but did not see the KIA members of the team in the ditch next to the burning vehicle due to smoke and flames. There were numerous rounds cooking off in the fire.

The CAV had stopped as soon as the explosion went off, prior to the blast site. Once they noted the K9 vehicle roll through the blast site in the smoke cloud, they crossed over the median to the northbound side of the road and traveled "counter flow" through the smoke, once they emerged, they stopped and held security. The vehicle commander of the CAV dismounted and assisted the DL in locating the KIA and extinguishing the fire.

Army Strykers arrived on scene about this time. The incident was less than 3 minutes in progress. An Army OH58D "Kiowa Warrior" plus one AH64 "Apache" attack helicopter arrived about the same time.

The vehicle commander of the Limo was still receiving fire from a mosque located behind the house that the lead vehicle had originally taken fire from. He called the [REDACTED] over from the lead and pointed out where he was receiving fire from [REDACTED]

b2  
to reach the enemy [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] The [REDACTED] engaged the enemy who was shooting an AK47 with the [REDACTED] weapon killing him.

At about this same time the other PSD from the REO which had been staged for the PSD movement arrived and acted as a Quick Reaction Force (QRF) They were positioned by the DL on route [REDACTED] 200 meters north of the attack site to provide

b2

b2

b2

security. The Kiowa began engaging the fleeing enemy, behind their original firing positions as they attempted to escape, with multiple 2.75mm rockets. In addition the Apache added to the attack with 30mm cannon fire.

The Stryker platoon that had arrived was placed in security positions to the north and south of the PSD. They began cordon and search operations of the enemy positions. At this time the scene was secured and all enemy contact ceased. The PSD team members' bodies were located and recovered. The blown up vehicle was recovered with US Army assets. The QRF PSD team conducted a sweep of the entire area and recovered everything that could be identified as American. We left no traces of what had happened except for the enemy dead, the burn marks on the road and debris that was too small for recovery.

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

DOS investigators arrived in Mosul approximately 5 hours after the incident. They conducted the investigation, results are forthcoming.

Senior Company personnel accompanied them as well. Critical Incident Intervention was conducted in a group setting with the military combat stress personnel.

KIA members are in route to CONUS and have been treated with the UTMOST respect by their comrades, US Army, US Air force, and Department of State.

|                      |               |                     |                  |                  |               |
|----------------------|---------------|---------------------|------------------|------------------|---------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Mosul PSD and | Vehicle(s) Involved | HAV Suburban GP# | Team(s) Involved | Mosul PSD and |
|----------------------|---------------|---------------------|------------------|------------------|---------------|

b2

031415ZMAY1030

Y0093

LEAD DRIVER

DECLASSIFIED

AAR for VBIED incident 9-19-05

Written from the perspective of [redacted]

b6  
b7c

R350754 (P)

b6  
b7C  
b2 b5

At approximately 0930 on 9-19-05 I was driving the lead vehicle which was a tan colored Chevy Suburban Kit car. As we were traveling southbound on route [redacted] we came up on the rear of a gold colored 4 door Opel Omega. There was a single male driver. The vehicle did not appear heavy and we proceeded to pass on the left. While we were passing he crept into our lane and I made an aggressive right veer to make room for the motorcade. There was no contact made between the Lead vehicle and the Opel. As we had passed in the mirror I could see that the vehicle had moved back left and was trying to cut into the motorcade. The vehicle attempted to move in between the Limousine and the Follow. At this point the Follow sped up to shade the Opel off, and that was when the vehicle detonated. The Tactical Commander called for all vehicles to stop. As we stopped and got out of our vehicle we started taking ineffective fire from our right side. The right rear, TC, left rear and myself returned fire to the rooftop where an AIF with a PKM belt fed machine gun was shooting from. About 10-15 seconds later there was a lull in the fire and I got on the vehicle VHF radio and contacted [redacted] Main and advised of the situation and the grid of our current location. At this time about 4 Strykers that were headed northbound on route [redacted] stopped and set up a perimeter about a quarter mile front and back on our motorcade. At about this time all sense of time left me and we stayed on location to try and recover the bodies of the four dead personnel. After the other Blackwater team showed up on scene we went back to FOB Courage to further facilitate the recovery of the bodies and the vehicle. To the best of my recollection that is the series of events on 9-19-05.

[redacted]  
b6  
b7c

031415Z SEP 05

b6  
b7c

1(LRF)

Y0094 (P)

b6

b7C

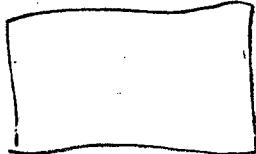
b2 b3

AAR for VBIED incident 9-19-05  
Written from the perspective of [redacted]

~~RBSR55~~

b6  
b7c

At approximately 0930 on 9-19-05 I was [redacted] in the lead vehicle which was a tan colored Chevy Suburban Kit car. As we were traveling southbound on route [redacted] at Grid [redacted] we came up on the rear of a gold colored 4 door Opel Omega with brand new hubcaps. There was a single male driver 18 to 23 years of age. The vehicle did not appear heavy and we proceeded to pass on the left. While we were passing he crept into our lane the driver [redacted] made an aggressive right veer to make room for the motorcade. There was no contact made between the Lead vehicle and the Opel. As we had passed in the mirror I could see that the vehicle had moved back left and was trying to cut into the motorcade. I passed on the radio to watch that vehicle. The vehicle attempted to move in between the Limo and the Follow. The Follow sped up to shade the Opel off, and that was when the vehicle detonated. The Tactical Commander called for all vehicles to stop!, stop!, stop! and then to get out!, get out!, get out!. As we got out of our vehicle we started taking ineffective fire from our right side. The right rear left rear and the TC returned fire to the rooftop where 3 AIF with a belt fed machine gun was shooting from. I watched 2 AIF fall off the roof and 1 fall down behind a waist high cinderblock wall. I then fired 2 more mags into all of the windows of the building that the AIF were occupying. About 10-15 seconds later there was a lull in the fire and the driver [redacted] got on the vehicle VHF radio and contacted [redacted] Main and advised of the situation and the grid of our current location. At this time about 4 Strykers a KIOWA and a Apache engaged the building with Hellfire Missiles and 30mm Machine gun fire. The Strykers that were headed northbound on route [redacted] stopped and set up a perimeter about a quarter mile front and back on our motorcade. We stayed on location to recover the bodies of the four dead personnel. After the other Blackwater team showed up on scene we went back to FOB Courage to further facilitate the recovery of the bodies and the vehicle. To the best of my recollection that is the series of events on 9-19-05.



b6  
b7c

031415Z SEP 05

LEFT REAR.

Y0095

~~RBS0756~~ (P)

b6  
b7c

On September 19<sup>th</sup>, 2005 at about 0930 our advance team was hit by a VBIED. The following are the things I remember to the best of my recollection.

Position I was in, left rear shooter of the lead vehicle.

I can't remember the name of the road we were on, but as we were moving south I believe we encountered a vehicle driving in the middle of road. I was looking at my sector and then looked to the front and saw what seem to be a gray vehicle. The lead driver then screened the vehicle to the right, and proceeded ahead. Soon after someone said the vehicle is trying to get in our motorcade that is when I looked back through the rear window and saw the vehicle was approaching the Limo as it was closing in I saw our white Suburban which was our Follow speed up towards the vehicle and screened the incoming vehicle to the right I did not see any contact. As the Follow vehicle proceeded to screen the vehicle all I saw was a big cloud of Fire. Soon after the TC in our vehicle said "STOP, STOP" and "GET OUT, GET OUT", we all got out of the vehicles took cover behind the Suburban as we were getting out, our right rear shooter spotted 2 or 3 people on the roof to the far right close to a nearby Mosque and we started to suppress fire in that direction. We were all waiting for a second attack but nothing we did however receive some small arms fire from that direction so we continue to shoot down range towards the same direction.

The above statements are true to the best of my knowledge.

b6  
b7c

031415Z SEP 05

RIGHT REAR

Y0096

(P)

R550457

b2 b7c

b6

b7c

I [redacted] make the following sworn statement. On 19 September 2005 I was riding right rear of the lead vehicle with [redacted] Team conducting an advance to Provincial Hall. At Approximately 0927 we were traveling south on [redacted] when a silver 4 door Opel with new hubcaps and a single male 20-25 years old tried to get into our motorcade. [redacted]

b6  
b7c

b2

b6  
b7c

[redacted] the driver pushed him over to the right side of the road. Our TC [redacted] called out watch that guy. I saw the opel try to get in front of the follow and saw the follow driver block for the rest of the motorcade. At that time the opel exploded at Grid [redacted]. I saw the explosion throw our follow Suburban across the street.

b2

b6 b7c

[redacted]

b2 b7c

b6 b7c

b6 b7c

My TC [redacted] called out Stop Stop Stop. Get out get out get out. As I stepped out of the vehicle I saw and heard 3 men with a beltfed weapon 125 yards west of our position on a roof in front of a mosque.. I called out to TC [redacted] that we were taking fire from the rooftop. We both engaged with [redacted] I saw two bodies fall off of the roof. At this time I heard [redacted] reporting to the TOC that we had been hit by a VBIED. The AIC in the Limo [redacted] called me over to his position because he had movement by the mosque. Upon acquiring the target I saw a man in Black Pajama style clothes taking pot shots with an AK-47 at us. I fired and missed and had a malfunction with my [redacted] Magazine cleared it and shot him in the chest. A Kiowa and a Apache showed up with strikers and the aircraft opened up with hellfire missiles and 20MM at the side of the building where we had shot the guys with the belt fed. Apparently there where more men back there. We pulled security until site was secured by the ARMY and we then returned to base.

b2

b6  
b7c

19 Sep 1 2005

19 September 2005

031AISCH7030

Y0097

(P)

~~R350158~~

b6  
b7c

DRIVER

REF ID: A381810

On 19 Sept 2005, I [REDACTED] was driving the [REDACTED] team [REDACTED] on route to venue. During transit to venue a vehicle with an I.E.D pulled out from a parked position, and was slow rolling, it then tried to come into the motorcade. It first tried to pull into the lead, then into the limo, then finally into the follow where it went off. After the explosion lead and limo came to a stop. Where we were engaged with small arms fire from the west of our position. We then returned fire and held our position until further orders.

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

19 SEPT 2005

031415Z SEP 05

b6  
b7c  
b6  
b7c  
b2 high

Y0098 (P)

Events of 19Sept05

→ LIMO [ ] → DECLASSIFIED

R250459

At 0925 hours I was A.I.C for a PSD movement from F.O.B Courage to Provincial Hall, both in Mosul Iraq. As we were traveling southbound on route [ ] I saw a silver/grey Opel sedan with one male occupant, also southbound, weaving from side to side and moving about 15mph slower than our convoy which was going about 45 to 50mph. The Opel drifted toward the lead vehicle then away (about 3 meters), then briefly between the lead and limo (my vehicle) then back out again allowing us to pass. Aside from the driving action there were no indicia (overburdened suspension, obvious ordinance or wires, markings) to indicate this was a SVBIRD. As we passed I made eye contact with the driver who's description follows:

Arabie, light skinned male  
Late teens to early 20's  
Short, kinky brown hair  
Light facial hair  
Light green short sleeve shirt

I motioned for the driver to stop (fingers clinched together) and he looked away and slowed. I watched him in my right side rearview mirror as he drove into the follow vehicle and exploded. The grid was +/- 20 meters. Immediately after the explosion I heard S.A.F (small arms fire) coming from the right and saw two males wearing black 120 to 130 meters away running from behind one building trying to get to another (north to south). I fired my weapon (along with the lead vehicle operators) but could not see what happened to them through the flying dust. I then took up a position on the drivers side of my vehicle looking for more threats. I maintained this position as part of a defensive perimeter until cleared to RTB.

Nothing Further at this time

b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY030

Y0099

(P)

~~—LIMO LR—~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~  
STATEMENT OF EVENTS  
19 SEP 05

~~R&E/160~~

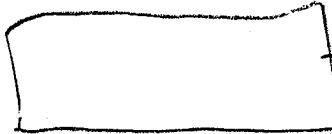
b6  
b7c

At approximately 0915 we were traveling along the designated route to our venue to conduct an advance for an upcoming PSD. I was riding left rear in the Limo. As I was covering my sector, I heard the right rear in our vehicle (\_\_\_\_\_) call out something to the effect of slow mover, then he called out vehicle riding low. Immediately after that the VBIED was set off. Our vehicle rolled on further and then came to a stop. The right front seater, said to stay in the car and was assessing the situation. Others in the vehicle ahead had departed their vehicle and were firing in the vicinity of a Mosque to our right hand side. Someone then came across the radio and said to exit all vehicles and secure the perimeter. We then got out and secured the perimeter around our vehicle. The entire time \_\_\_\_\_ was giving commands and organizing a recovery of the remains of our brothers. Approximately 25 minutes later the command was given for \_\_\_\_\_ Team to get ready to move and \_\_\_\_\_ Team would then secure the perimeter. We then loaded vehicles and departed back to base.

b6  
b7c

b2

This was my first day in country so I apologize for not using route names in this report.



527-

59-2070

031AISCH7030

Y0100 (P)  
b2 b7c

R.B5U462  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

09-19-05  
1515hrs

On 09-19-05 at approximately 0915 hrs [REDACTED] Blackwater's [REDACTED] had positioned the PSD team by the Mosul Department of State Regional Embassy Office parking area, prior to a PSD move to Provincial Hall.

At approximately 0923 hrs a large explosion was heard southeast from FOB Courage. Almost immediately [REDACTED] called [REDACTED] Main saying that the advance motorcade was hit with a VBIED.

[REDACTED] was assembled as a Quick Reaction Force and staged at the South Gate entrance to FOB Freedom.

[REDACTED] had provided [REDACTED] Main with a grid [REDACTED] and advised that they were receiving SAF. They further advised that they had one vehicle disabled at the ambush location.

I notified the ARSO that [REDACTED] was leaving FOB Courage as a QRF to [REDACTED] location prior to departure.

Upon arriving to [REDACTED] location Blackwater Detail Leader, [REDACTED] advised me to hold [REDACTED] on the southern end of [REDACTED] from the VBIED attack. [REDACTED] held a defensive position at this location until reinforced with several Strikers at the southern end of the ambush site.

As the area was being reinforced with several army Stryker Units personnel from [REDACTED] attempted to recover the remains of [REDACTED] personnel.

Once the ambush site was secured by the responding Army Stryker and Aviation Units I met with [REDACTED] the Blackwater PSD Detail Leader, he advised me to finish securing the remains of the deceased, recover any/all U.S. Property and to return to FOB Freedom medical CASH unit.

As [REDACTED] left the ambush site [REDACTED] went assumed recover duties. [REDACTED] was assisted by U.S. army personnel under the command of [REDACTED] of FOB Courage.

All Blackwater personnel remained were recovered from the ambush site along with several sensitive items (4 DOS issued radios, 1 i.e.: see incident report completed by the Detail Leader.)

b6  
b7c

b2

b6  
b7c

AF

REF ID: A651030  
[REDACTED] along with the attached elements of the Stryker unit lead by [REDACTED]  
arrived via motorcade to FOB Courage at approximately 1220 hrs. We were received at  
FOB Courage CASH by the other Blackwater personnel.

b6 b7c

No further information at this time.

[REDACTED]  
b6  
b7c

Blackwater  
[REDACTED]  
Mosul, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03  
A651030

Y0101

RB5463

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2

INCIDENT REPORT  
19 SEP 2005

REPORTED BY: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

On approx. 0920 the Blackwater Motoreade [REDACTED] was staged at the REO (Regional Embassy Office) within FOB (Forward Operating Base) Courage, Mosul. The motorcade was staged for a 0930 departure to Provincial Hall in downtown Mosul. My position within the motorcade was as a shooter in the rear left seat of the lead vehicle. At this time we heard a loud explosion due south of the FOB. I looked back and saw a mushroom cloud south of the FOB. Almost immediately we received a report over the radio from [REDACTED] (advance team) that there had been a VBIED. This was followed shortly by a 10 digit grid of their position. At that time we notified Army Strykers who were located on site with us at the REO. Next we restaged the motorcade at the south [REDACTED] gate of the FOB. As soon as a route was agreed upon our motorcade began movement to the attack site. We left all State Dept. personnel at the REO. Our order of march to the site was: [REDACTED] The limo was left behind. b1

It was a [REDACTED] that was not suited for the mission. Upon nearing the attack site located on MSR [REDACTED] we got a report that the VBIED had been followed up by small arms fire, but had appeared to have ceased. When we arrived Strykers had already arrived and had taken up positions at both ends of the MSR, blocking traffic to the site. They had also taken up positions in adjacent buildings. The attack site was the remains of a VBIED that had detonated next to [REDACTED] follow vehicle, the remains of another local vehicle, and the follow vehicle itself that had been blown into a ditch on the West side of the road. The other vehicles in the [REDACTED] team were located at different intervals on the road south of the explosion. The motorcade filled up any gaps in security at that time. I took a position behind my vehicle at the north end of the attack site. Soon after we heard more sporadic gunfire near the attack site 200 meters to our south (near [REDACTED] position) on MSR [REDACTED]. The direction of gunfire was from the neighborhood to the west. Helicopters at that time fired [REDACTED] missiles into the neighborhood at a position that was not visible to me. After that I didn't hear any more gunfire in the close vicinity of the site. When the site was finally deemed secure we restaged the motorcade as needed to begin helping with the recovery. After [REDACTED] took over the recovery, and [REDACTED] returned to base with a Stryker escort. The majority of security was conducted by the Army and our own CAV team, while everyone else recovered our KIA. They were Ken Webb, Pete Tocci, Dave Shepard, and Steve Sullivan (RSO). We also recovered any sensitive items to include weapons, radios, intelligence items, and personal effects. After the sweep a (HET) Heavy Equipment Truck arrived and loaded up the remains of the downed vehicle. After everything of significance was recovered we loaded our vehicles and returned to base with the HET truck and remaining Strykers without further incident.

031415 CHI 01000

19 Sep. 2005

b6  
b7c

Y0102

(P)

RBSHTCH

b6  
b7c  
b2 hig L

Incident Report 19 September 05

REFUGEE ASYLUM

Follow Driver

b6

b7c

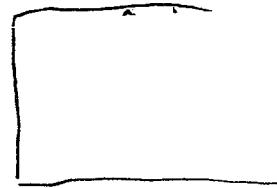
At approximately 0920hrs we were staged to pick up the principle for a movement to Provincial Hall, when we heard an explosion. There was a radio message from [ ] that there had been a VBID. Once the location of [ ] was determined we [ ] less the limo) responded as QRF. Once arrived on at the scene we set up a defensive perimeter on [ ] to the NW of the incident. Approximately 1020hrs [ ] with [ ] CAV returned to FOB Courage. We staged our vehicles closer to the destroyed Suburban and started recovery operations. [ ] and myself went to the destroyed vehicle and recovered the remains and personal effects of Steve Sullivan, Pete Tocci, Dave Sheppard and Ken Webb, all been thrown from the vehicle with the exception of Ken Webb who was still inside the vehicle. All four were placed in body bags and were loaded in to a Company A, 172<sup>nd</sup> Infantry Striker along with myself. At this time the wrecker vehicle showed up and the vehicle was recovered. Once everything was recovered the entire element moved back to FOB Courage.

b2

b3

b6 b7c

b2



b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY1030

Y0103

DECLASSIFIED

Statement of Events

b6  
b7c

R1250465 (P)

b6  
b7c

[redacted] team follow vehicle rear left gunner  
19Sept2005

At approximately 0915 on 19Sept2005 my [redacted] team convoy was staged at camp courage for a 0930 protective security convoy to a venue in the city of mosul. At 0915 I heard a loud explosion to the southeast. Several seconds later I observed a large cloud of smoke also to the southeast. At that time [redacted] made a call saying they had hit a VBED. I noted that the individual calling the report seemed extraordinarily composed. After the initial call was made, no further contact was made with [redacted]. The shift leader for my [redacted] team then notified the Army Stryker QRF that the call had been made. He also had us roll our motorcade to the south gate at that time. After a very brief wait (probably less than a minute) our convoy headed south toward the point of the explosion. My vehicle took the lead as we headed toward the attack site. Along the way, radio contact was made with [redacted]. I gathered that small arms fire were received and one vehicle was destroyed. [redacted] also requested body bags at that time. Upon arrival at the scene our motorcade assisted in setting the perimeter by setting security to the northeast. After approximately 20 or 30 minutes, [redacted] returned to base and we adjusted our security accordingly. Also, recovery operations began. Because the shift leader and the driver in my vehicle became directly involved in the recovery of the bodies at this time, I took over as driver of the follow vehicle. I remained in this position until the end of the recovery operation staying with the follow vehicle the entire time. When the recovery was complete, our driver remained in the Stryker vehicle with the recovered bodies. I drove the follow vehicle back to Camp courage with the convoy that included the recovery vehicle, stryker vehicles, and all of [redacted]. We arrived back safely with no further incident.

031415Z HT 030

Y0104

RBS04766

9/19/05

# DECLASSIFIED

After-action report:

At approximately 0925 on the above date I [REDACTED] was the driver of the lead vehicle for [REDACTED]. Our motorcade was staged at the Regional Embassy Office, Mosul awaiting our principles. At approx. 0925 there was an explosion south of the F.O.B. Around 20 to 40 seconds after the explosion the lead driver from [REDACTED] came across our vehicle radio stating that their motorcade had just been hit with a VBIED. The next call that came across the vehicle radio was for the TST to stand up. Since we were already ready we went to the south gate of the F.O.B. and waited for further information and word to move to [REDACTED] location. Approx. 7 minutes after detonation our motorcade rolled out the south gate of F.O.B. Courage en route to [REDACTED] location. Our motorcade consisted of [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

[REDACTED] When we arrived at the location the U.S Army had strikers at the northern and southern sides holding security for [REDACTED] who was in between the striker platoon. [REDACTED] the Detail Leader for Mosul, told our motorcade to hold up and secure the northern part of the road. After the site was secured by the Army our motorcade moved down to [REDACTED] location and took over where they were while they moved back to F.O.B. Courage. We then got out of our vehicles and were assisted by the Army in recovery of remains of the KIA, sensitive items from the vehicle and personal effects of the KIA. We awaited arrival of a vehicle to recover the suburban that was hit. Once it arrived the army recovered the vehicle and we then proceeded back to F.O.B. Courage. The above statement is true to the best of my knowledge:

b6  
b7c

PSD Member, Blackwater

b6  
b7c

031415ZU1030

Y0105  
(P)

RBS0787

b6  
b7c

# DECODED

## Incident Report for 050919

The following is my account of the SVBIED attack that took place at approximately 0920, on 050919. I am [ ] the CAV well-gunner for [ ] team, in Mosul, Iraq.

b6  
b7c

The advance ( [ ] team), had departed that morning at approximately 0900. At approximately 0920 we were staged at our pad preparing to move when a large explosion detonated off the FOB to our south. Moments later, the advance team called in a sitrep informing us that they had been hit by a SVBIED, they had 4 friendly KIA, and their location. Upon hearing this information, [ ] team immediately saddled up to move, then departed to the scene minus the limo, in 5 to 10 minutes,

Army strikers were on the scene when we arrived, and it was fairly secure despite some small arms fire that [ ] team had received immediately following the SVBIED attack, but prior to [ ] team's arrival. From my position in the well, I maintained security down the long axis of the road to the north of the attack site, until Army strikers took over my AOR.

Approximately 45 minutes after being on the scene, [ ] CAV detached from [ ] team, and came back to FOB Courage with [ ] team. [ ] CAV stayed on the scene with the [ ] team. [ ] team, [ ] CAV, and Army strikers and air support had the scene locked down and secure when we departed. The Blackwater personnel that remained on the scene finished the recovery effort with the assistance of the Army, and then RTB'd with the Army.

b6  
b7c

[ ]  
090519  
TST Well Gunner

031415ZMAY10

Y0106

(P)

~~RBS0468~~

b6

b7c

On 09/19/05 I [REDACTED] Team [REDACTED] DSS Mosul, was staged to pick up our principles for a 0930 move to Provincial hall. As we [REDACTED] where staging, I heard a loud explosion. It was then reported to me our advance element, [REDACTED] Team had been hit by an VBIED. We quickly restaged to mount a Quick Reaction Force for our advanced element. We moved out towards our advance team's last location minutes later. As we got closer to the advance team I heard small arms fire. As we arrived I saw one of our advance vehicles completely destroyed and on fire. [REDACTED] Team quickly established a security perimeter, shutting down incoming traffic to the site. I then saw a US Army helicopter fire rockets into buildings one block over from us. Then all small arms fire ceased.

We then regrouped with [REDACTED] Team. My TST escorted them home to FOB Courage, while [REDACTED] TST stayed behind with [REDACTED] Team.

[REDACTED]  
b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

b2

031415Z SEP 03 0

Y0107

(P)

~~RBSB169~~

b6  
b7C  
b2 b7L

I [REDACTED] On September 19<sup>th</sup> at approximately 0920 heard a very large explosion several kilometers South East of our position here on FOB Courage. We then learned through our team radio traffic that our [REDACTED] team had encountered a VBID. Since our team [REDACTED] was already staged in a QRF posture, we immediately rallied with the other elements of our team [REDACTED] and moved closer to the FOB Courage departure gate. Once receiving the word to provide QRF support from our [REDACTED] Team Shift Leader, we moved to the location of our [REDACTED] team [REDACTED]. Arriving at the scene my CAT vehicle postured approximately 200 meters North West of our [REDACTED] Team CAV in order to ensure security to the North West of the site. There were already recovery efforts being conducted by [REDACTED] Team on the scene and many Army Strikers providing security. We remained on the scene for approximately 25 minutes providing communications support between Blackwater and the FOB Courage TOC. We eventually escorted the members of our [REDACTED] Team back to FOB courage.

b2

b2

b2

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]  
TST Driver

031415Z NOV 03 00

Y0108

~~RBSM170~~ (P)

b6

b7C

b2 b5L

On 19 SEP 05 [REDACTED] was sitting in the lead vehicle [REDACTED] position) at the Mesul REO at aprox. 0930 waiting to load our principles for the day's run when a large explosion was heard. Shortly after hearing the explosion a call came over the radio from [REDACTED] stating that they had been hit by a VBIED. The next transmission was their location [REDACTED]. At this time I pulled out my map and identified said grid coordinate.

It was decided that we [REDACTED] would stage at the south gate waiting for the order to launch QRF. As we got to the south gate, the word was given to launch. We departed in order as follows,

[REDACTED] cut, and down [REDACTED] As we neared [REDACTED] location, we saw Strykers to the south and north of [REDACTED]. We called the CAV around to escort the motorcade past the Strykers. [REDACTED] called for us to stay out of the A.O. as there were rounds still being fired by AIF.

We pulled the vehicle back around facing North and pulled security from inside the vehicle. I did hear rounds being fired but was unsure of their location or if they were cook-offs from the downed vehicle. I then heard a loud explosion which was stated to be from the air-assets circling above.

At aprox. 1015, the two remaining [REDACTED] vehicles and [REDACTED] CAV departed for the FOB. The rest of us were to stay on site to recover body parts and equipment. The Army Strykers soon pulled up and I identified myself to their commander pointing him to [REDACTED] as our SL. Army did a great job assisting the remaining BW guys in pointing out and helping clean up the site. We loaded what we could and separated as best we could all body parts, including the tiny bits of the homicide bomber. All gear was also retrieved.

At aprox. 1130 a wrecker showed up and loaded the destroyed. After loading the vehicle (1210 hrs.), the Strykers and the remaining BW personnel launched for the FOB.

b6  
b7C

031415Z SEP 05

Y0109

(P)

~~RBS677~~

b6  
b7C  
b7D,L

I [redacted] on the 19<sup>th</sup> of September, 2005 at approximately 0920 hours, while assigned as the [redacted] Team TST took part in the following events. The [redacted] team was staged as the second part of a PSD mission to Provincial Hall. While staged next to the REO on FOB Courage we heard an explosion. Shortly thereafter we were notified that [redacted] team who was doing the advance for our mission to Provincial Hall had been struck by a VBIED. We the TST along with [redacted] Suburbans rolled to [redacted] gate after verifying the gird location of [redacted] Team and notifying [redacted] that we were rolling to there location we then rolled QRF to their location.

We arrived at [redacted] teams location approximately 15 minutes after notification of the incident. We staged to provide 360 degree security on the street and began to cover our sectors and provided radio communications and updates to [redacted]. Shortly there after we heard the OH-58 and the Apache helicopters that were on station engaging targets in our area. We were informed by the Detail Leader to call [redacted] for further assistance with recovery operations and fire control. [redacted] complied and sent EOD and a fire truck to the incident scene.

We pulled security on the street and shut off traffic to the incident site. We were not engaged by small arms fire as [redacted] team had been. [redacted] team was called forward to assist with recovery after Stryker elements had shut off the street. We were then informed by Detail leader that [redacted] TST would be accompanying the rest of [redacted] Team minus their TST back to FOB Courage, [redacted] Team TST would remain on site and assist with recovery operations. We departed the incident location at approximately 1030 and returned to FOB courage. [redacted] TST and [redacted] team returned to FOB Courage.

[redacted]  
19 Sep 05 b6  
b7C

TST

031016091030

b2  
DRIVEA

Y0110

SBVBIED INCIDENT 19 SEPT 05

(P) RB50472

b6

b7C

b2/4

On 19 Sept 05 I [redacted] was the driver of the Tactical Support Team vehicle, an [redacted]. We had one driver, one [redacted] in the vehicle. The vehicle was [redacted] in the order of movement, that being last. The motorcade had just come out of the [redacted] area and was heading South on [redacted] with the flow of traffic. My vehicle was as far left on the southbound road as we could be. As the motorcade was passing some cars on the right, one white vehicle moved in between the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> vehicle of the motorcade. Shortly afterwards an explosion occurred. We stopped and scanned while the [redacted] vehicle pushed forward. My vehicle then switched to the northbound lane and went through the debris and dust cloud to rejoin the motorcade approximately 100 meters south of the blast site. At that time, the motorcade began to take SAF from the west side, from the vicinity of a mosque. The motorcade returned fire and suppressed the SAF threat. During that time, radio calls were being made to [redacted] with the situation. Strykers arrived on scene along with air cover from rotary wing aircraft. The strikers secured the area and we began the recovery process. The BW ORF showed up on scene soon after the Strykers did.

b6  
b7C

031433N1030

b2 - T RIGHT FRONT

RIGHT FRONT  
B6D INCIDENT REPORT

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d, b7e

Date of Incident 19SEP05

Time of Incident 1034

b6  
b7c

Type of Incident  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distruction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Complex attack on Motorcade

R30473

Y0111

Location of Incident  
(Describe location in detail.  
Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

southbound lane of route

b7d, b7e

Description of Incident  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

Incident report synopsis: While conducting a move to provincial hall we were traveling south on route [REDACTED]. The lead vehicle in the motorcade blocked a silver opel attempting to merge on to route [REDACTED] from the western side. The vehicle was blocked and the follow car then moved up to continue the block as soon as the follow car pulled in front of the vehicle attempting to merge. The car exploded throwing the follow car over a northbound vehicle and on to the far eastern side of the road against a large concrete wall. I told the TST truck to stop immediately because the smoke was very dense and needed to assess the situation. About five seconds after I stopped the TST truck my UpGunner called out that the motorcade was continuing to move as he could see over the smoke. We pulled up through the smoke and saw that the remaining [REDACTED] cars in the motorcade had stopped approximately 100 meters beyond where the explosion occurred and began setting up perimeter security. As personnel were exiting the trucks we began taking fire from 125 meters to the eastbound side from a rooftop. People in the motorcade returned fire, and my truck did not because we could not identify any targets from our vantage point which was approximately 5 meters north of the motorcade. While the motorcade personnel were returning fire Striker vehicles approached from the north and south bound sides and set up larger perimeter security. The Small Arms Fire lasted for approximately one minute and in that time helicopters also came on station. The helicopters fired missiles at a separate roof top off to the east. Once the SAF ceased and the perimeter was further secured by the Army (IE. Deployed infantry into neighboring houses to man rooftops) I called a sitrep into [REDACTED] to request additional assistance to extract the vehicle and human remains. I then took a body bag and began recovering obvious human remains from the street while [REDACTED] photographed the scene and remains in place; I took two fire extinguishers and moved to the [REDACTED] follow to attempt to put the burning bodies out when a round cooked off and struck me in the arm. I then moved away from the burning vehicle and bodies for about five more minutes to allow the ammunition to finish cooking off.

b7d

b2

b6  
b7c

b2

b6  
b7c

were put out additional U.S. Army support arrived and assisted in recovering the remains. The remains were recovered and loaded into a Stryker and the [REDACTED] follow remnants were loaded onto a wrecker where we returned to FOB [REDACTED] with no further incidents

b2

#### Action Taken

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

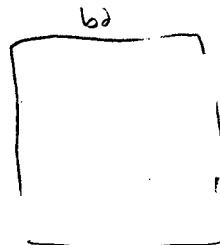
#### Follow-Up Required

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Operator(s)  
Involved

Mosul PSD  
Team

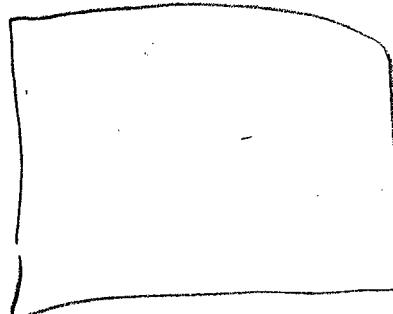
Vehicle(s)  
Involved



Team(s)  
Involved

Mosul PSD  
Team

b6  
b7c



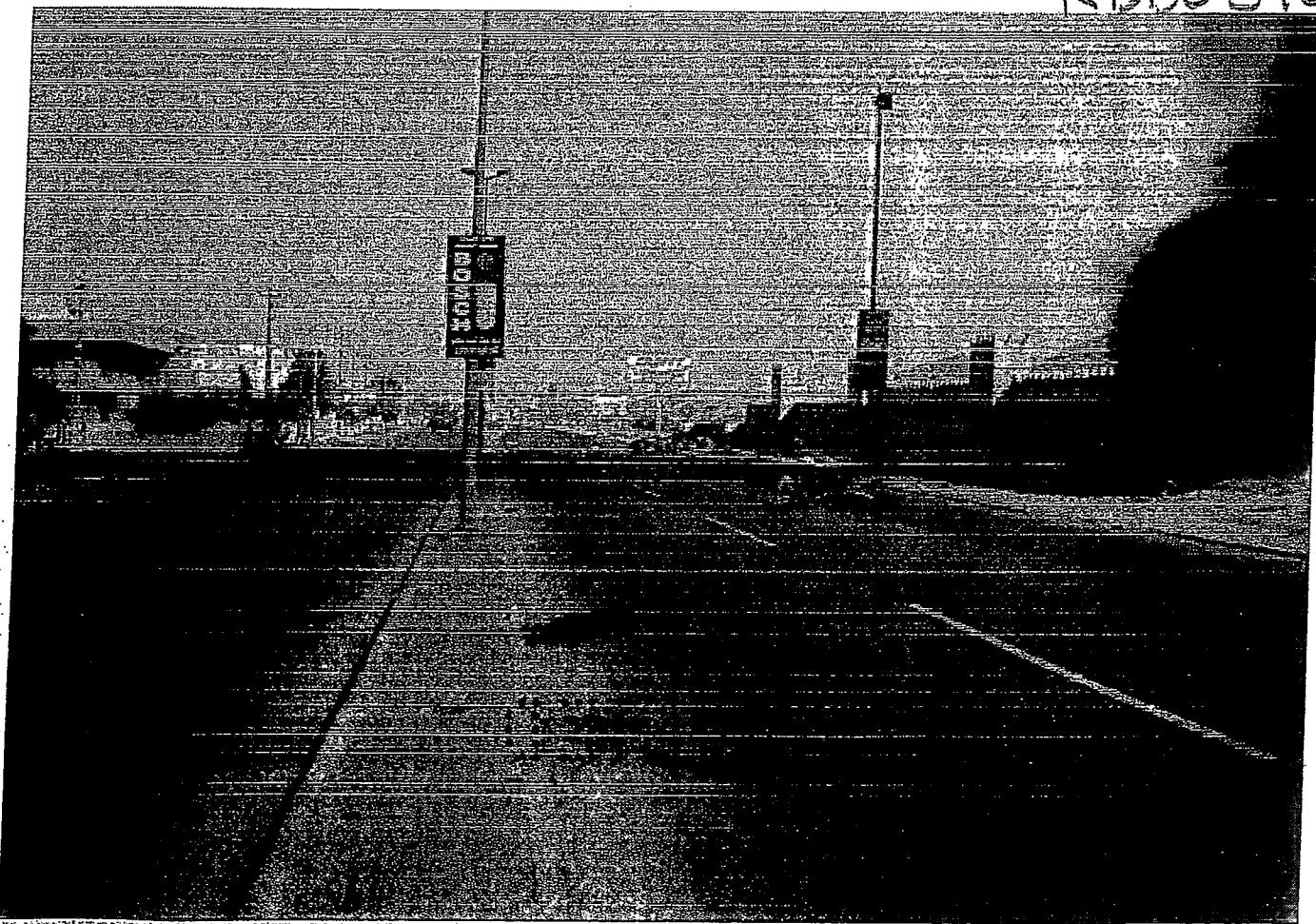
031415ZMAY1030

Y0111a b2 high

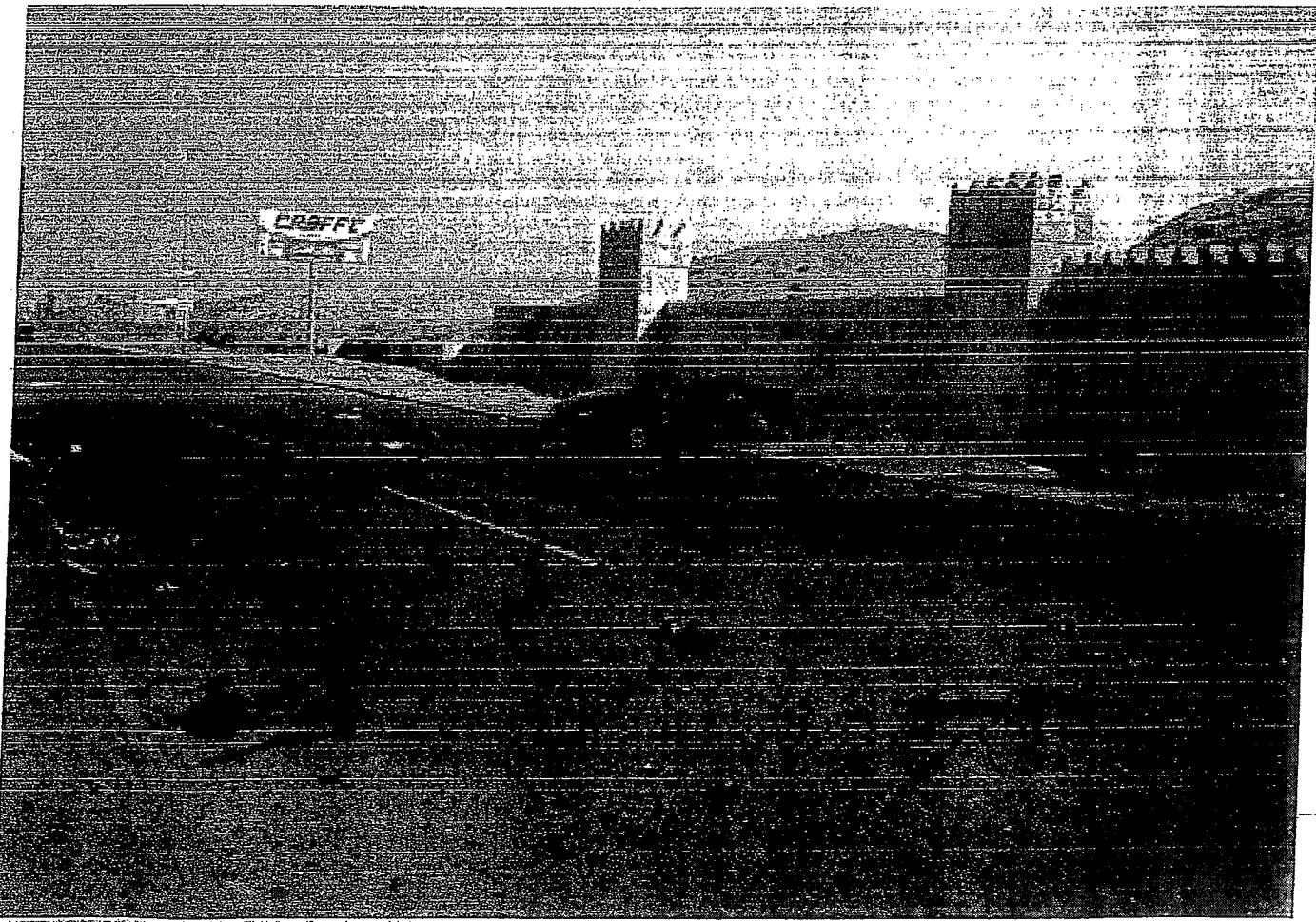
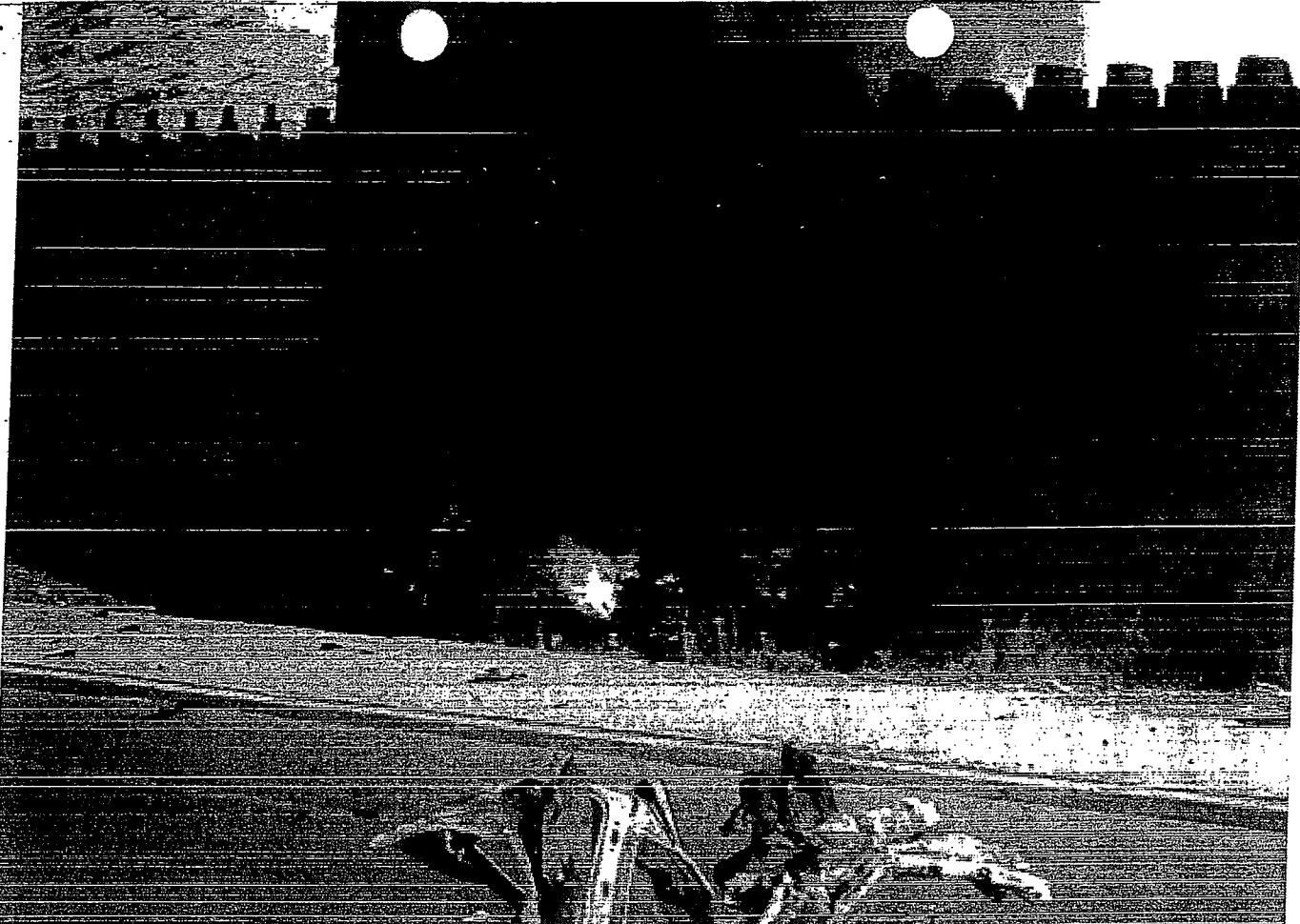
RBB0390

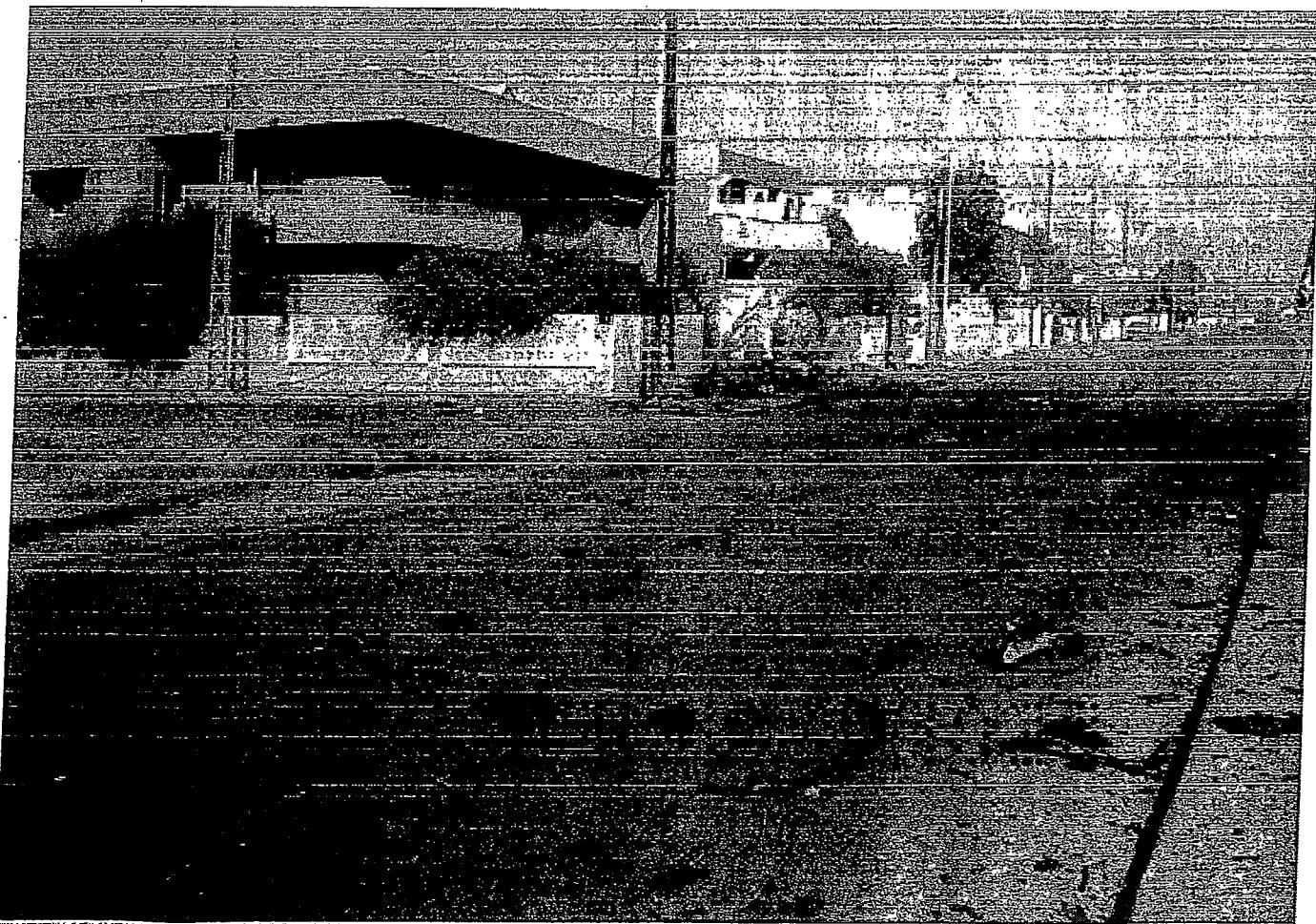


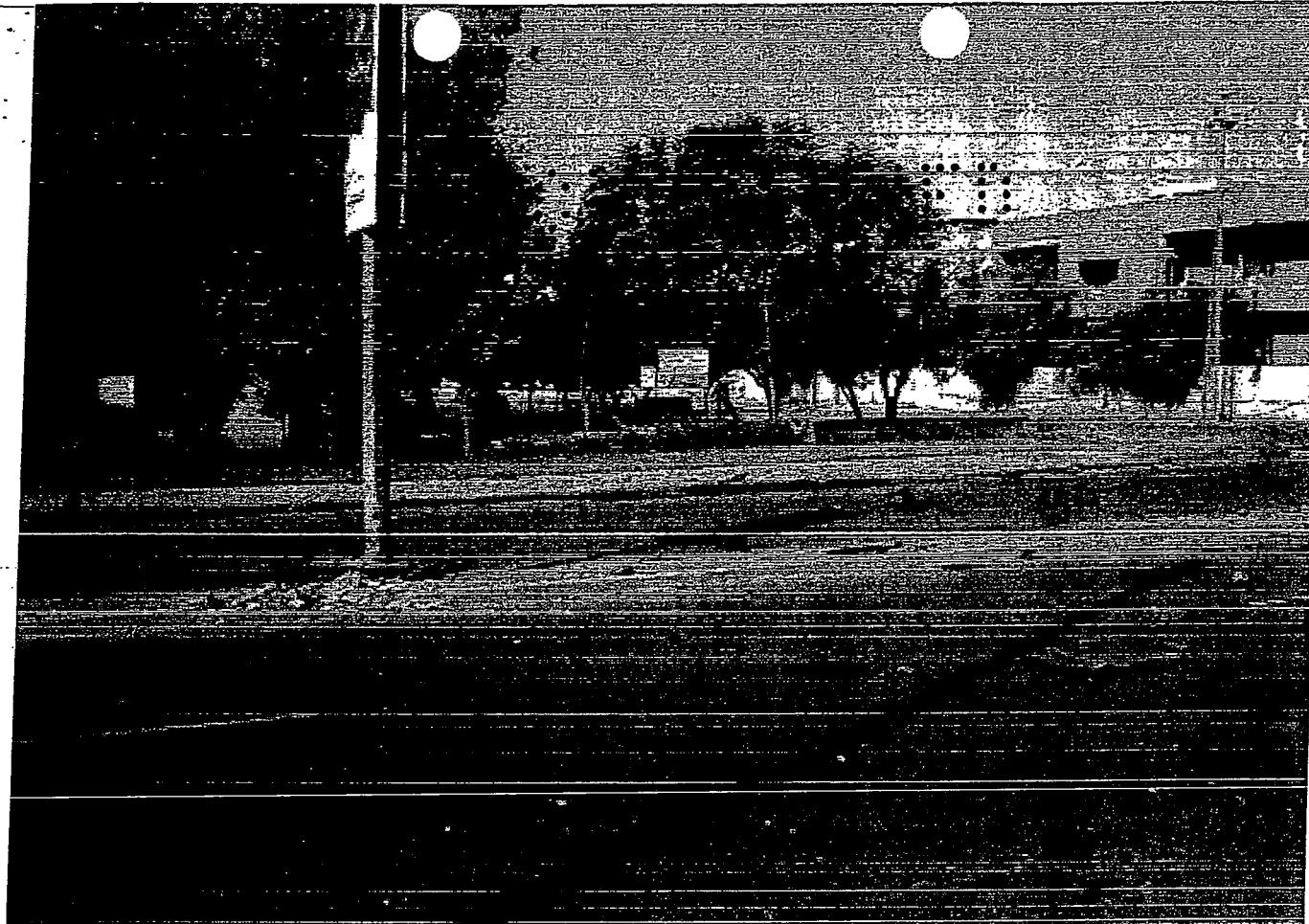
RBB0390

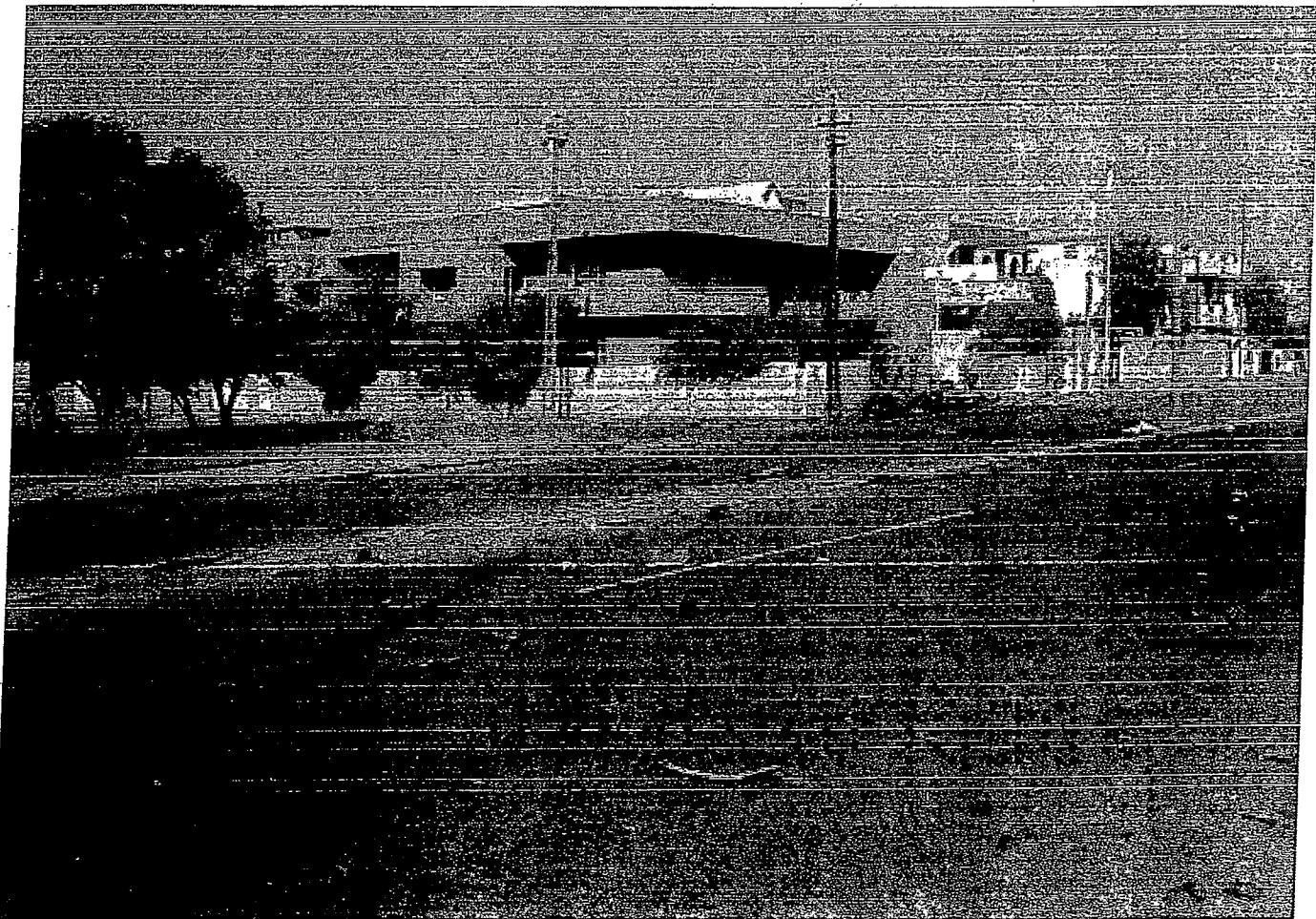
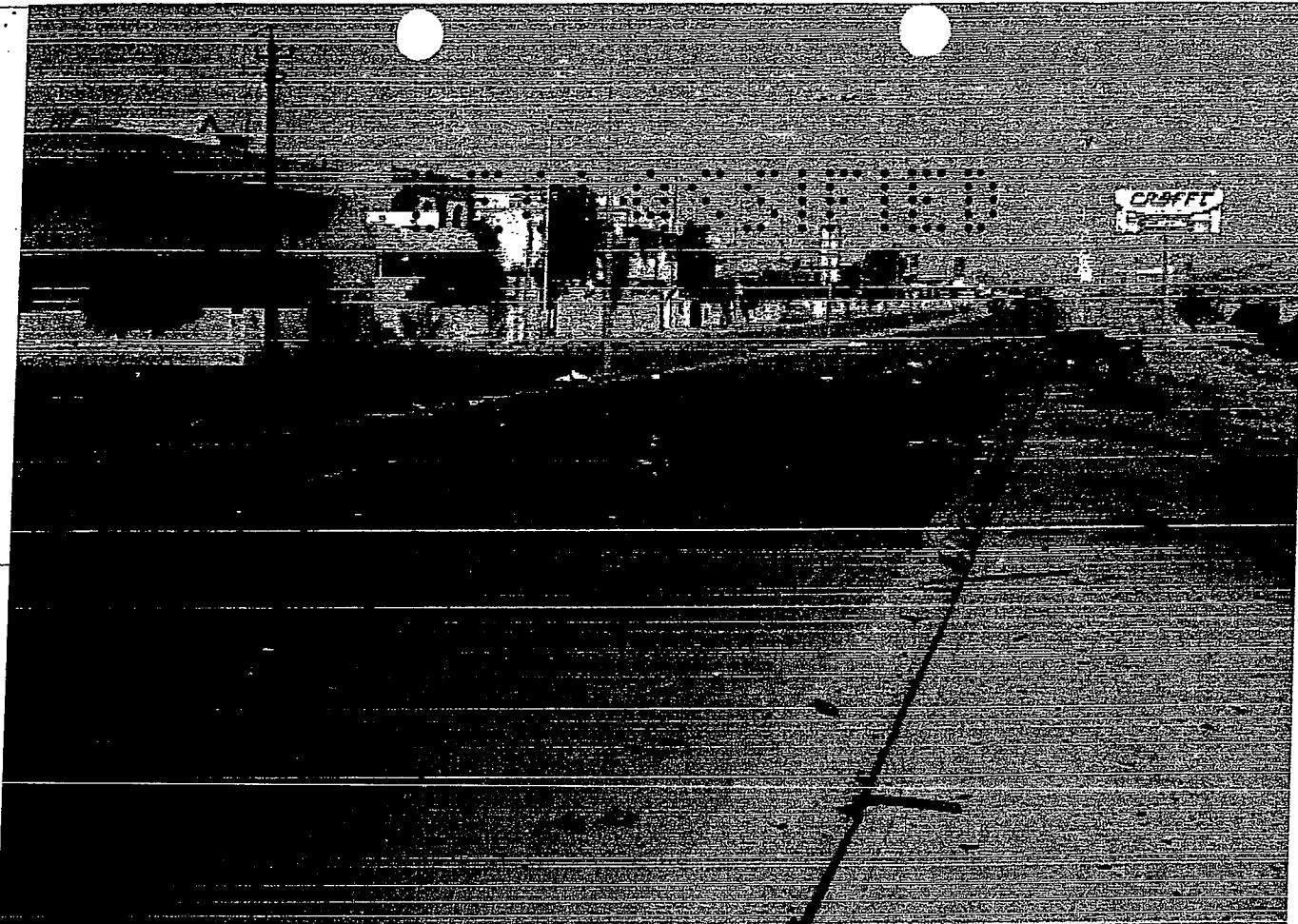






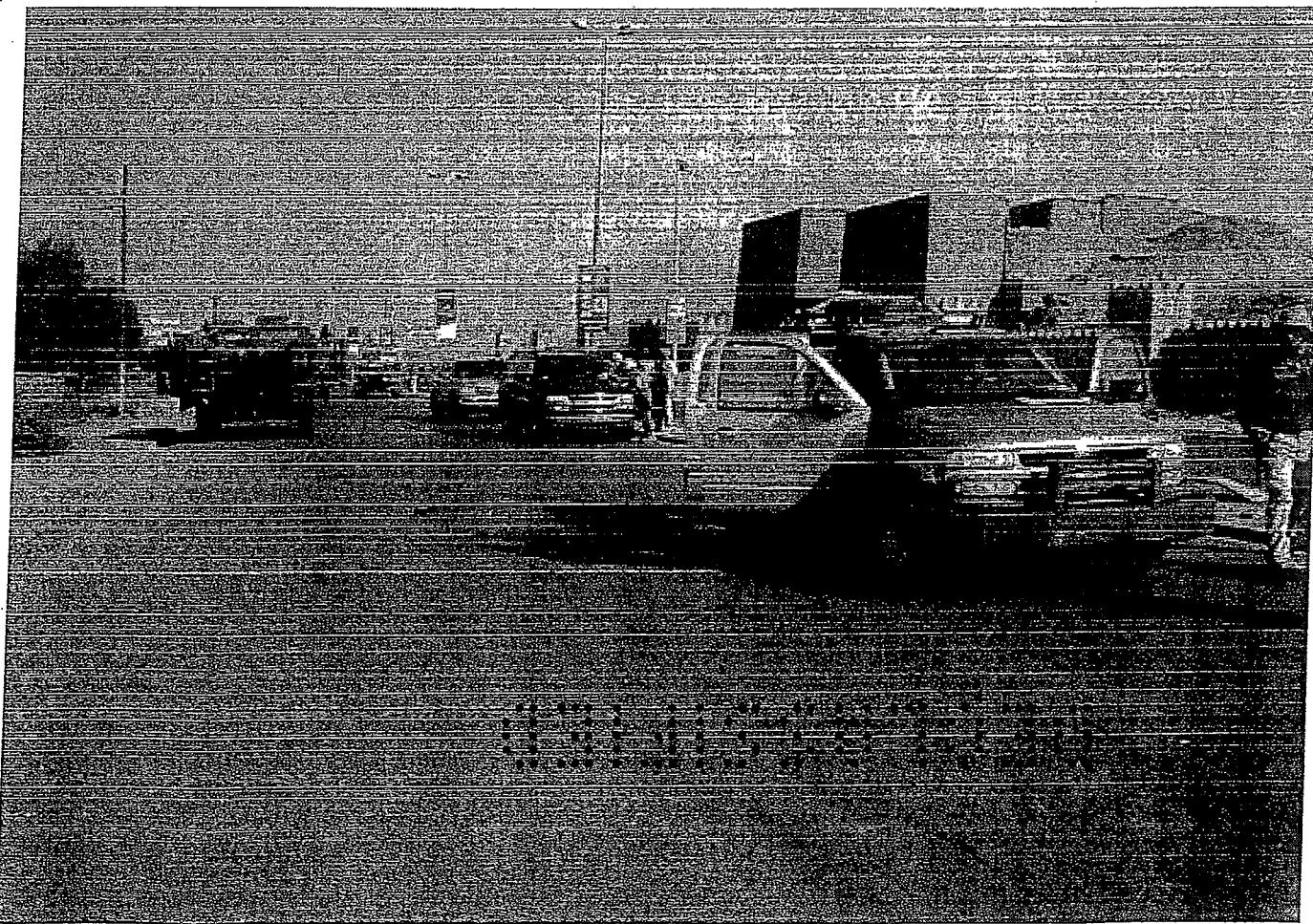


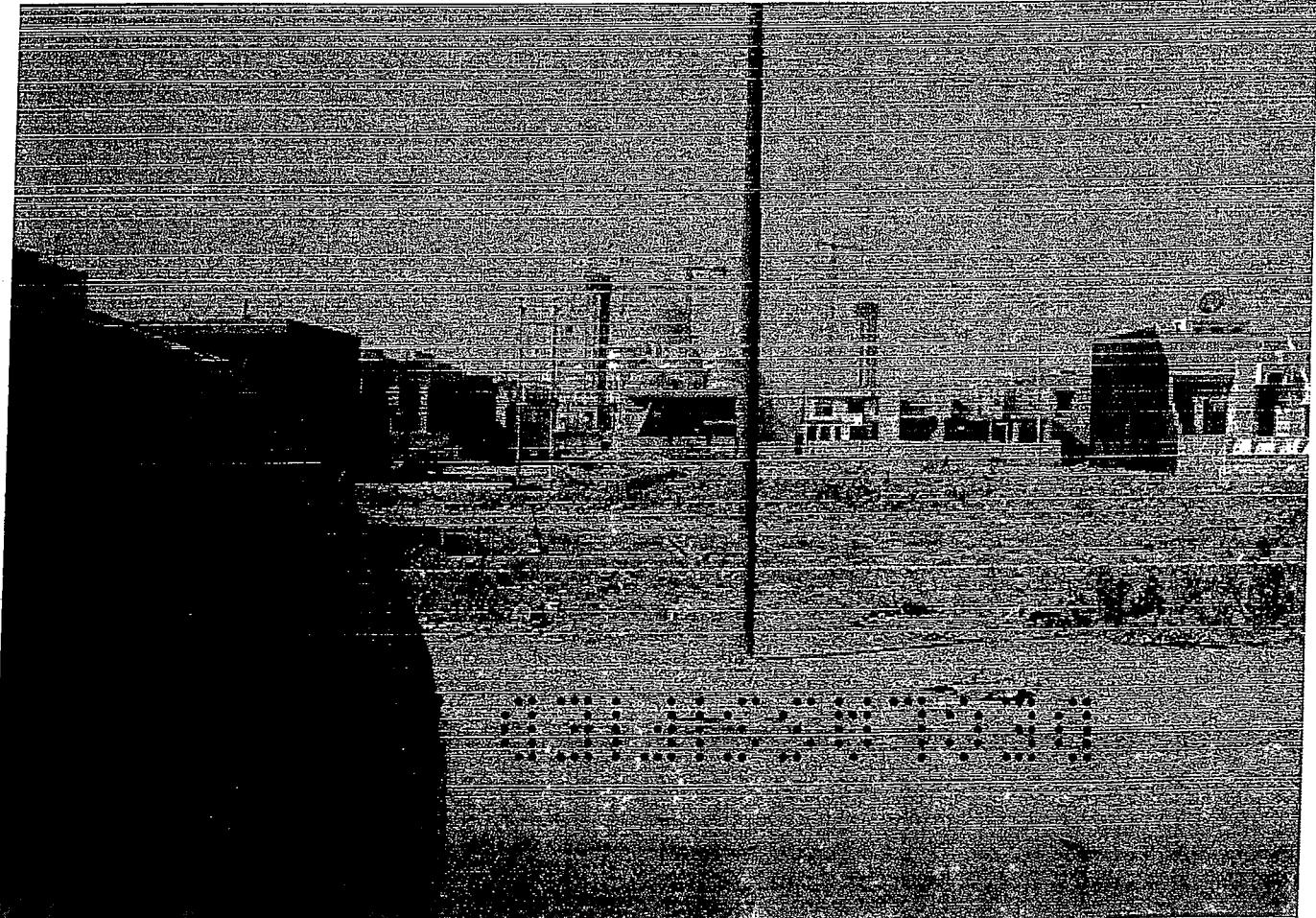
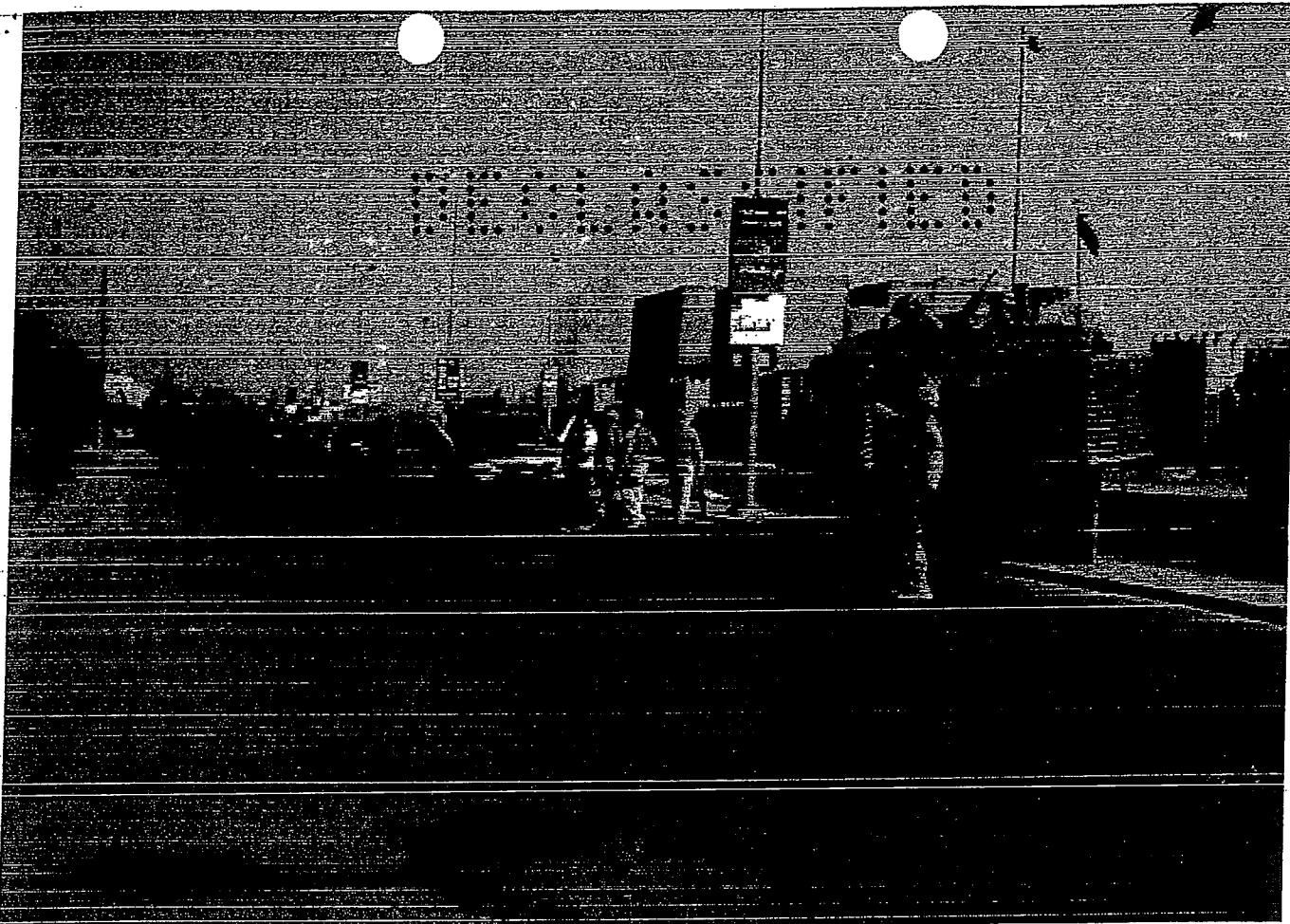


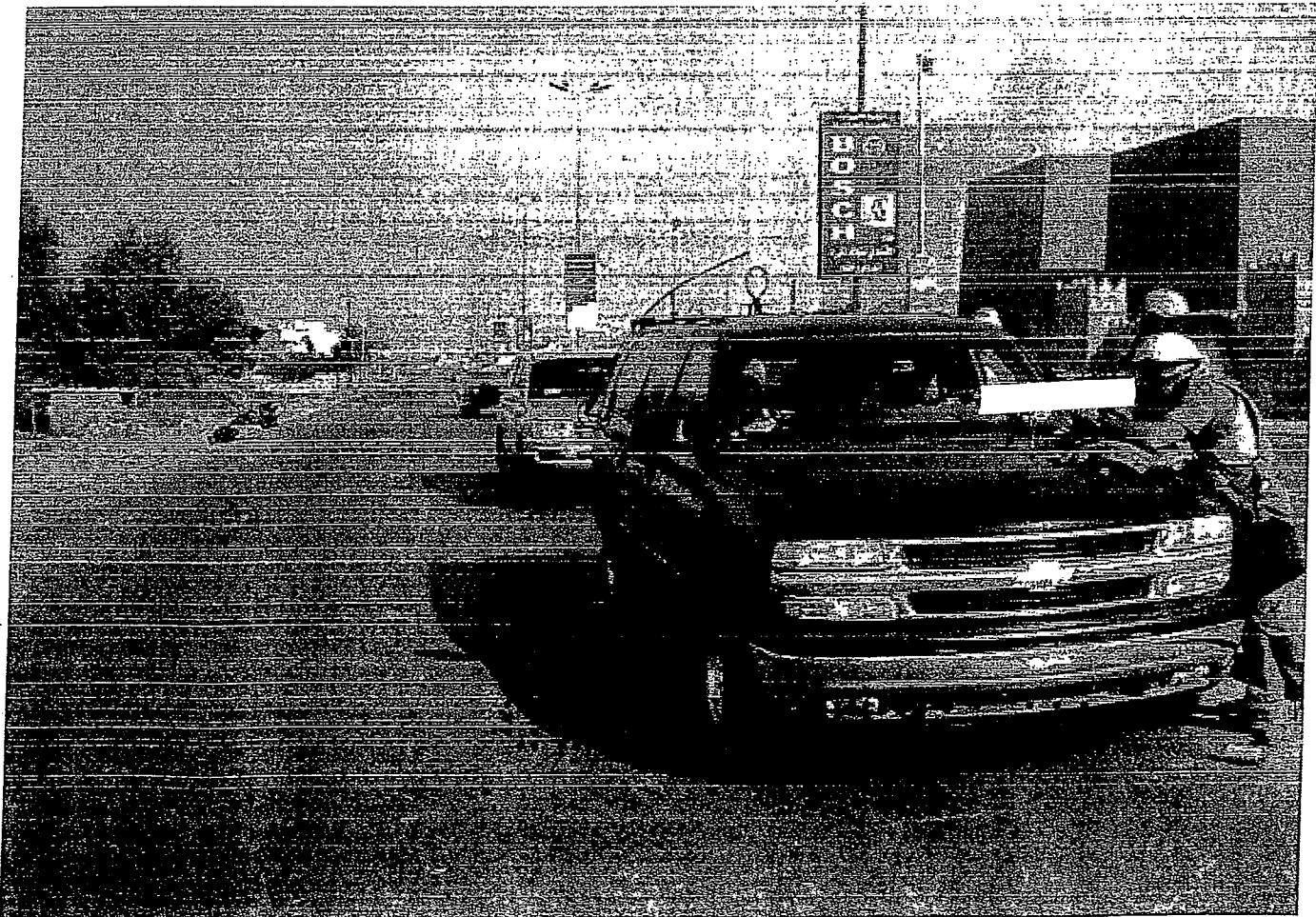


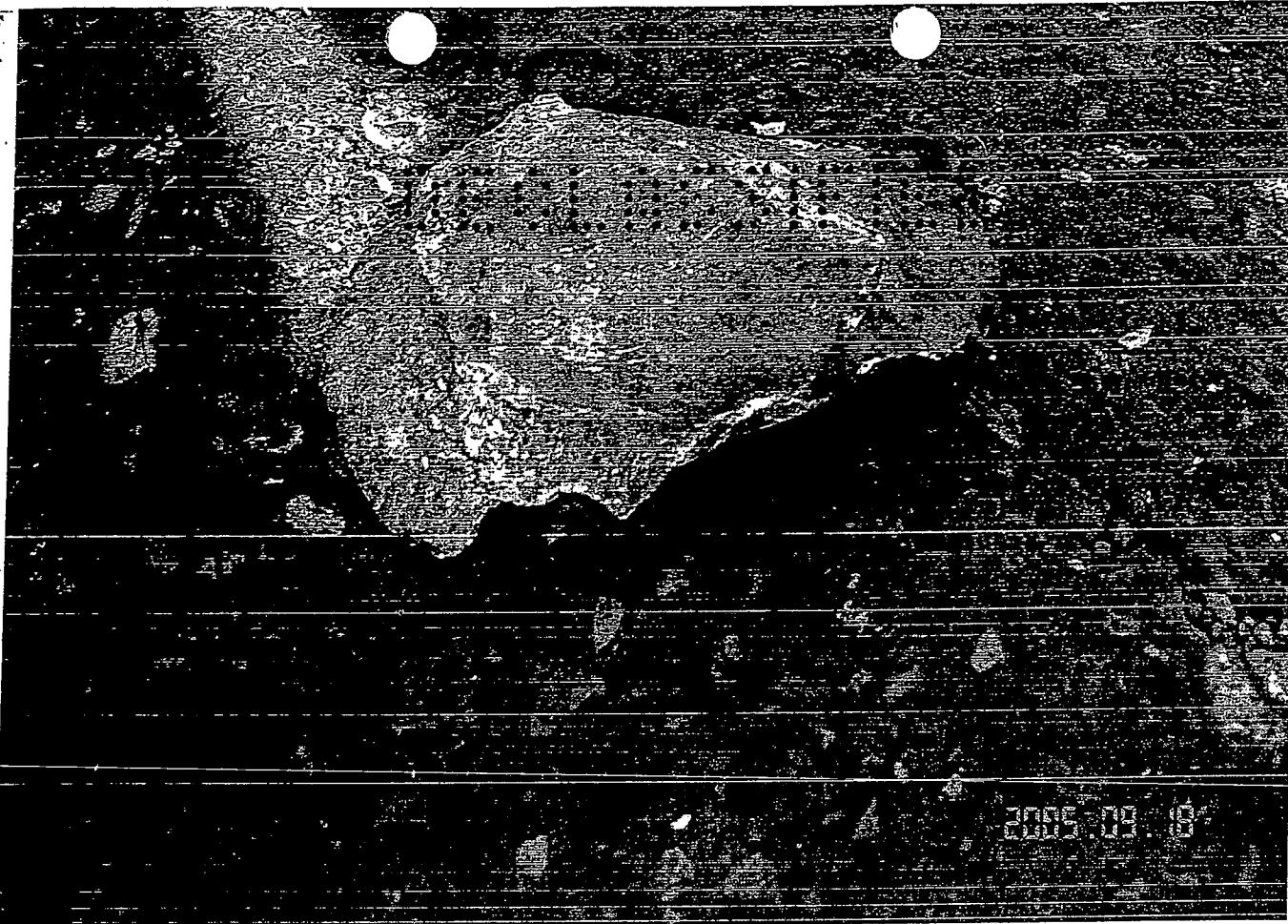


b2









DRUGS OF USE

0314100807030

Y0112

(P)

~~RPS-0451~~

b6  
b7C  
b2 b7L

To: [redacted]  
Fm: [redacted]

→ LIMO R R →  
~~REF ID: A65124~~  
DECLASSIFIED

b7C

Subject: VBIED attack on Mosul PSD [redacted] Team).

19 September 2005

b2

My name is [redacted] for this move, I was located in the rear right seat in the [redacted] second vehicle in the [redacted] convoy.

b2

b6  
b7C

b2

We were heading south bound on route [redacted] when I observed the lead vehicle pass a multi colored (white and primer) vehicle. As they passed on to the left, the vehicle made a swerve towards the back end of the lead and then move back to the right side of the road. We then passed the vehicle on the left where I was able to see that the vehicle was being driven by a young, appeared to be 16 to 18, male of middle eastern decent. The driver appeared to be very anxious as we pass. We passed at a high rate of speed and with a stand-off from the vehicle of approximately 3 to 5 meters. I also observed that the vehicle was riding very low and made the following call out in the vehicle: "single male occupant, and he's riding low." In the vehicle I was in, the side rear glass is armored so I wasn't able to track him much further than a few meters past the rear of our vehicle. I tried to pick the vehicle up from the rear window and observed the third vehicle move towards the right or the 3 o'clock position from our direction of travel. As I was turning to pick my sector of fire back up I felt a tremendous shock wave followed by a lowed explosion directly to our rear or 6 o'clock position. The motoreade was halted and we dismounted to form a 360-degree security perimeter. I took up security to the 3 o'clock. The vehicle commander/AIC called us back into the vehicle for a short moment. I then observed several persons form the lead vehicle engaging in an area to the 1 to 2 o'clock position. I then dismounted to vehicle again, with the left rear following me out my door. He was unable to get his door open, apparently due to the auto locking doors in the limo. Once dismounted, I picked up an open sector of fire.

At this time a near by "Stryker" patrol made it's way to our location approaching form the 12 o'clock. Our leadership quickly started assessing the situation and directing personal and assets to appropriate action. Communication with [redacted] was established and Strykers where passed. Stryker vehicles took up positions to fortify our security and air

b2

b6  
b7C

# DECLASSIFIED

support (helos) circled above at low altitude. The helos also engaged targets out of our view approximately 200 yards to the 3 o'clock.

A call was put out on the radio for someone to move to the Stryker's so that comms could be relayed between the Stryker's and us. I responded, made sure my sector was covered, and moved to the nearest Stryker. At this time, \_\_\_\_\_ came over the radio with a request for a body bag. I was able to attain a body bag from the Stryker I was standing next to and took it to \_\_\_\_\_ location where he was putting together a recovery team. At this point I was at the 6 o'clock of the convoy taking up security from the 6 to the 9 o'clock.

Our second team, \_\_\_\_\_ team arrived and secured the north end of the site. After approximately 40 minutes on site we recovered the \_\_\_\_\_ team, minus our temp, and returned back to FOB Patriot. The \_\_\_\_\_ team stayed on station for the remainder of the recovery and returned to the FOB with the recovery team.

V/R,

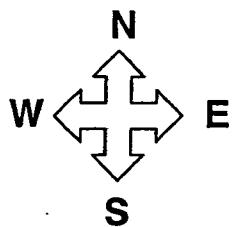
b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY10Z

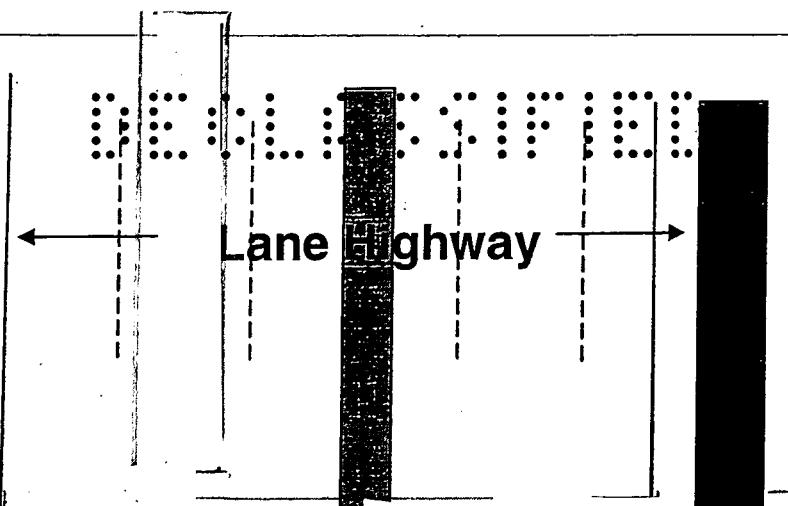
Cv2  
Y0112a

RBS073

E  
b2 high



**Direction of travel was SOUTH**



**VBIED Starting point/Parked**

**SAF**

125 m

031MISSN703

b2  
high

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED] WELL

Y0113

(P)

RB50474

b6  
b7c

On 19 September 2005, I [REDACTED] was riding well in the Counter assault vehicle for [REDACTED] team. I heard a loud explosion felt a heat wave and when the motorcade stopped I watched the rear for any secondary attacks.

b6  
b7c

031455Z SEP 05 ]  
Sep 19 2005

b6  
b7c

yr

LEFT REAR

Y0114

(P)

RB50475

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c  
~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Mesul, Iraq

In the events that occurred on 19<sup>th</sup> September, 2005 I was riding in the left rear position of the [redacted] vehicle in the motorcade. At which time a large flash of flames came across my line of site which would have been the VBIED that exploded. Our vehicle pushed through until time we stopped to render aid and began taking small arms fire from the direction of vehicles right side. At time I exited the vehicle and provide cover fire into the direction of the small arms fire for protection of the detail positioning myself behind the left side engine block of the vehicle until the scene was rendered as safe as it could get at the time.

[redacted]  
b6  
b7c

031103081030

Y0115

(P)

Roger that—thanks for checking so quickly. Matt

~~REF ID: A985049~~

b6  
b7C  
b2 high

---

**From:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, September 21, 2005 12:05 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: SULLIVAN's missing items

I checked the office – no joy. I believe that Sully probably had his passport on him. As for PRS pins I doubt that he even had them up here – what would he use them for??? You might want to check to see if he even was issued a new set. I know I have never been given any.

Thanks again for all of your help in this.

Ron Campbell  
ARSO Mosul

b6  
b7C

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, September 21, 2005 11:24 AM  
**To:** Smith, Anthony G (Mosul); Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Subject:** SULLIVAN's missing items

Hey Tony and Ron,

Would you guys mind checking the RSO office space for Steve's PRS pins and passport(s)? These are the only items we cannot locate and it is unlikely he was carrying them on the PSD run (the pins, at least). Not sure if he had a safe or dedicated drawer, etc—any assistance you can provide will be appreciated!

Also—we have been asked again about the serial number for the [redacted] that was recovered from the well—let us know if you get a chance to track it down.

b6

Thanks a lot, guys! We are putting together our final analysis and will share it with you upon completion.

Matt Becht  
ARSO Baghdad

031413387430

Thanks, Tony!!!

RBS0476

DECLASSIFIED

Y0116

---

**From:** Smith, Anthony G (Mosul)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, September 21, 2005 12:10 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: One last question

(P)  
b2 b7c

Roger that – good to go, that is consistent.

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, September 21, 2005 12:06 PM  
**To:** Smith, Anthony G (Mosul)  
**Subject:** One last question

Tony,

Below is our understanding of the [redacted] Blackwater vehicles involved in the incident—could you please verify? Thank you, Matt.

The advance team motorcade consisted of [redacted] vehicles: [redacted]

b7c

031408007030

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED  
Current Handling: SBU  
Document Number: 2005REOMO00134

Page: 1

Channel: n/a

Case Number: S200700000

UNCLASSIFIED Y0117

(P)  
b2 b7C  
b5

<<>>

ACTION NEA-00

|      |         |        |         |         |         |        |        |
|------|---------|--------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|
| INFO | LOG-00  | COR-00 | AGRE-00 | AID-00  | AMAD-00 | CA-00  | INL-00 |
|      | DS-00   | EB-00  | EUR-00  | E-00    | UTED-00 | H-00   | IO-00  |
|      | L-00    | M-00   | NSCE-00 | OIG-00  | OMB-00  | PA-00  | PER-00 |
|      | PM-00   | P-00   | SCT-00  | D-00    | SP-00   | IRM-00 | SSO-00 |
|      | SS-00   | FMP-00 | PMB-00  | DSCC-00 | PRM-00  | G-00   | SAS-00 |
|      | SWCI-00 | /000W  |         |         |         |        |        |

-----3EDB9B 221408Z /38

O 211829Z SEP 05

FM REO MOSUL

TO SECSTATE WASHDC IMMEDIATE 0237

AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD IMMEDIATE

INFO REO KIRKUK IMMEDIATE 0134

REO BASRAH IMMEDIATE 0131

REO HILLAH IMMEDIATE 0060

REO MOSUL 0240

UNCLAS MOSUL 000134

SENSITIVE

C O R R E C T E D C O P Y (TEXT FORMATTING)

STATE FOR DS, DS/DSS, DS/ITA/NEA, DS/IP/NEA, AND NEA/EX

E.O. 12958: N/A

TAGS: ASEC, PTER, AMGT, IZ

SUBJECT: REO MOSUL EAC MEETING - SEPTEMBER 20, 2005

1. (U) Sensitive But Unclassified - Protect Accordingly

2. (SBU) Summary: On September 20, 2005, the Regional Coordinator convened an Emergency Action Committee (EAC) meeting to discuss the VBIED attack on September 19 which resulted in the deaths of four personnel under Chief of Mission authority. The meeting was attended by the RC, DRC, RSO, ARSO, ADM, POL, and IRMO. The RSO briefed the EAC members on the events of September 19 and made a number of recommendations regarding future personal security operations. The EAC discussed and reviewed the recommendations and determined that they were reasonable precautions to take in light of the current environment. The EAC members also discussed a variety of proposals geared to increase the level of

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Page: 1

Case Number: S200700000

security for REO personnel. The RSO will continue to assess the security situation and make recommendations and adjustments as necessary. End Summary.

3. (SBU) The RSO briefed the EAC members on the current situation in light of the VBIED attack on September 19 which resulted in the deaths of four American personnel under Chief of Mission authority. The four deceased personnel were one Diplomatic Security Service Special Agent and three Blackwater WPPS PSD contract personnel.

4. (SBU) According to PSD personnel that were present in the motorcade at the time of the detonation, the VBIED vehicle was seen traveling in the same direction of the motorcade at a slow rate of speed adjacent to the edge of the roadway. Once the motorcade was parallel to the VBIED vehicle it accelerated and made multiple attempts to penetrate the motorcade, but was ultimately blocked out by the follow car. Upon initiation of the blocking maneuver by the follow car, the VBIED vehicle detonated resulting in the complete destruction of the follow vehicle.

While attempting to render assistance and potentially recover personnel from the follow car, the remaining PSD members came under small arms fire, which was quickly neutralized by rapid PSD counter-fire. Contract PSD QRF and US military personnel arrived on the scene soon afterwards, secured the area and processed the scene.

5. (SBU) Currently, REO Mosul has one fully operational Blackwater PSD team capable of providing personal security services. Members of the EAC expressed concern that the COM motorcade may have been specifically targeted for the attack. The RSO stated that COM motorcade vehicles are readily identifiable as being associated with coalition/MNF elements, thus the possibility did exist that the COM motorcade presented a viable target of opportunity for the attackers. COMMENT: Based on the nature of the attack, thorough and organized planning of the attack site did take place, the attackers were well prepared to execute the attack. According to PSD personnel, the route they used on the morning of the attack was one rarely used by their elements. According to military sources, the route leading up to the attack site is one frequently used by military personnel and vehicles. Based on the amount of destruction to the follow vehicle it is evident that the device used to execute the VBIED attack was very powerful, to the point of being effective against larger, heavier targets. END COMMENT.

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED  
Current Handling: SBU  
Document Number: 2005REOMOU00134

Page: 3

Channel: n/a

Case Number: S200700000  
~~REF ID: A6512~~

6. (SBU) The RSO told the EAC members that he recommended the following actions in response to the September 19 attack:

b2 b7c  
b5

- Availability of combat crisis management counselors to all REO personnel.
- The option of not increasing the number of direct hire personnel assigned to the REO in Mosul.
- EAC members expressed their confidence in and full support of Blackwater PSD personnel who are all essential to REO Mosul's mission.

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED  
Current Handling: SBU  
Document Number: 2005REOMO00134

Page: 4

Channel: n/a

Case Number: SE00700000

UNCLASSIFIED

8. (SBU) The RSO explained to the EAC that he intends to continue to assess the REO security situation from multiple angles including available threat information, sources of threat information, available security resources, and PSD operations. Post will continue to monitor the situation and will adjust security assets and procedures as necessary. Additional information will be passed to Embassy Baghdad and Washington as it becomes available.

GETTINGER

NNNN

UNCLASSIFIED

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Page: 4

Y0118 (P)  
~~R555152~~ b6  
b7c

## Points of Contact Regional Embassy Offices (REO)

REO-Mosul:

Acting Management Officer Donnie Turner: [REDACTED] or A/MO Dan Thompson  
mailto: [REDACTED]  
RSO Stephen Sexton

b6  
b7c

REO-Kirkuk:

*Mario Fernandez-D.R.C.*

### **Acting Management Officer:**

Richard Soler

### **Assistant Regional Security Officer:**

## **REO-Hillah:**

*Juliana Hamilton-Hodges*

#### **Management Officer:**

Michael Bishop

Assistant Regional Security Officer

REO-Basra:

### *Charles Hermon (Acting)*

### **Management Officer:**

*Management  
Paul Davies*

Assistant Regional Security Officer:

## State Embedded Team (SET)

SET-Ramadi:

Keith Kidd

### **Management Officer:**

Assistant Regional Security Officer: TBD

## **SET- Fallujah:**

Kael Weston

### **Management Officer:**

Assistant Regional Security Officer: TBD

Contact information correct as of 25 June 2025

~~DECLASSIFIED~~  
U.S. Embassy Baghdad  
Trip Request

R 350151  
Y0119

b6  
b7c  
b

Complete this e-form then attach it to an unclassified email to the REO Management Officer, the REO/RSO and/or the DoS SET officer. The subject line of the email should read:

SUBJECT: Trip Request (Organization, Destination, Dates).

Example: SUBJECT: Trip Request: DoS/POL, Al-Hillah, 28-31 August

From: Matthew BECHT/FS-03/ARSO

(Name/Rank/Title/Phone #/Email)

b6  
b7c

Please indicate your destination by deleting all references other than your destination:  
REO Mosul

Chief of Party: Matthew Becht

(Name, Rank/Title, Position/Billet)

# of Travelers: 2 # of VIPs (O6, GS-16, FES-1, SES & above): 0

# of Females (billetting purposes): 0 # of Security Personnel: 0

| Full Name of Traveler | Job Title          | Nationality |
|-----------------------|--------------------|-------------|
| BECHT, Matthew        | ARSO/Special Agent | USA         |
|                       |                    | USA         |
|                       |                    |             |
|                       |                    |             |
|                       |                    |             |

b6  
b7c

Inclusive Dates of Visit: 24-27DEC2005 Alternate Dates: Any dates from 24DEC-3JAN2006

Purpose/Goal of Visit (please be specific as possible or your request is likely to be delayed): Assist in the investigation of the 19SEP2005 Mosul VBIED attack.

Who are you meeting with?

| Full Name         | Job Title, Location | Desired Meeting Date |
|-------------------|---------------------|----------------------|
| SEXTON, Stephen   | RSO Mosul           | 24-27DEC2005         |
| Mosul City Morgue |                     | 24-27DEC2005         |
|                   |                     |                      |
|                   |                     |                      |
|                   |                     |                      |

0314153817030

"For OpenNet users, this document and other important administration information is posted at  
<http://baghdad.state.gov/>."

REF ID: A810000000000000

Do you require billeting and mess? YES.  
Do you have ground transportation available and set-up? NO  
Do you have security prearranged at location? NO

I understand that there are limited personnel and resources at these locations and my itinerary may be changed or cancelled at any time. I also understand that helicopter support normally takes 6 days to procure, so this form should be turned in a minimum of 9 days before my departure date to ensure appropriate response time from the remote locations. In extreme emergencies, there are other possibilities that may be considered, but these are not guaranteed and depend on a miracle. I have read the following and understand that flexibility is the key to movement.

Type Name of Chief of Party to Signify Agreement: Matthew Becht

Date: 19DEC2005

---

\*\*\*\*\*TO BE COMPLETED BY REO/SET\*\*\*\*\*

OFFICE

APPROVE

DISAPPROVE

REO/RC,  
REO/Management Officer  
or REO/RSO

SET DoS Officer  
Baghdad RSO

REO Control Officer Assigned for Visit:

---

(Name & Title of REO/SET Approving Official)

(Date)

031AISCSH7030

DECLASSIFIED ~~RBSO~~

Areas of Responsibility (AOR):

Y0120

REO Mosul: Dahuk, Ninawa

REO Kirkuk: SET Tikrit, SET Baqubah, Arbil, Salah Ad Din, Diyala & Sulaymania

REO Hillah: SET Karbala, SET Najaf, Babil, Wasit, Al Qadisiyah

REO Basra: Al Muthanna, Dhi Qar, and Maysan

SET Ramadi/Fallujah: Anbar

POC: Larry André

b6

APPROVED: MC GEngle

DRAFTED: RMO JMoos

CLEARED: DMC LAndre; A/RSO JYoung; Political RFord; REO RCs; SET Officers

0314153017030

~~SECRET~~

# DECLASSIFIED

(P)  
b6

April 4, 2006

Y0121

## INFORMATION MEMORANDUM

### SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

TO: M/P – Susan Curley  
FROM: DS Director Joe Morton  
SUBJECT: DS Response to the Iraq (Motorcade) ARB Recommendations

DS has reviewed the Accountability Review Board recommendations relevant to the attack on COM motorcades in Mosul and Basrah, Iraq in September 2005 and provides the following response:

1. (SBU) Recommendation: The Department and DS should develop a more streamlined and responsive support structure for field operations in Iraq to provide RSOs the authority and flexibility they need.

In order to recognize the unique and demanding nature of supporting DS operations in Iraq, DS/IP has proposed to alter the office staffing pattern to allow for a section focused specifically on Iraq, Jordan, and Kuwait. Since Jordan and Kuwait border Iraq and serve as the major DOS and DOD staging bases for operations in Iraq, they would also fall under this new section. As proposed, the new DS/IP/NEA-Iraq would be comprised of an FE-OC level Regional Director, an FS-01 level Deputy Regional Director, an FS-03 level Area Desk Officer, and several contract subject matter experts. This rank structure would appropriately reflect the often high-level coordination necessary to support DS operations in Iraq. DS/IP/NEA would continue as a separate section with a Regional Director, Deputy Regional Director, Senior Desk Officer, and three Area Desk Officers.

2. (SBU) Recommendation: The Department and other agencies should obtain the funding necessary to add armored sedans, medium lift helicopters, effective suites, and other equipment such as video conferencing links to provide posts in Iraq with additional options for movements and communicating with official contacts when face-to-face meetings are not required.

Since the attacks in Mosul and Basrah, DS has shipped fourteen armored vehicles for use at the Regional Embassy Offices and an additional ten armored vehicles are

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

currently being prepared for shipment. In addition to the vehicles already in the system, DS is in negotiation with Mercedes-Benz to purchase \$1.7 million worth of armored sedans for Iraq. If FY-06 supplemental funding becomes available, DS is aggressively investigating options for the purchase of additional lower profile sedans and other armored vehicles for use in Iraq.

A requirement for medium lift helicopters has been included in the Worldwide Personal Protective Service II (WPPS II) contract currently under technical evaluation. Once approved, these helicopters will be available for use throughout Iraq.

DS is evaluating additional            equipment for deployment to Iraq. Established military            technology and off-the-shelf commercially procured equipment is being considered. The maintenance and repair of existing            equipment in use by RSO Baghdad is a top priority.

3. (SBU) Recommendation: A senior-level interagency group, including both domestic and overseas agencies should be organized to address the issue of movement security worldwide with particular reference to the evolving IED threat.

Since October, DS has actively engaged several interagency working groups mandated to address the domestic and international threat of IEDs.

DS representatives attended the Joint Improvised Explosive Devices Task Force (JIED TF) Joint Baseline Assessment Team review on November 10, 2005 for an overview of all technologies evaluated by DOD. As a result of DS involvement, DOD has made available to DS the use of a substantial database and secure website dedicated to countering the IED threat.

The MITRE Corporation, at the direction of the US Department of Homeland Security (DHS), Science and Technology Directorate, hosted a conference attended by DS representatives on October 19, 2005. This conference was designed to develop an approach to coordinate the pursuit of technological developments and associated policy at the federal, state, and local levels of government.

Additionally, the "National Strategy to Leverage Technology in Countering Explosives and IEDs" project is underway. The purpose of this multi-agency project is to provide the basis for defining the policy and planning which will mitigate the use of IEDs and harmonize existing and emerging technology to meet

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

the explosive and IED threat. The project is also intended to guide research and development of new capabilities.

DS is also engaged with DHS on the Domestic Threat Response and Incident Management Policy Coordinating Committee Improvised Explosive Device Task Force. (DTRIM PCC IEDTF); an interagency effort designed to counter the domestic threat of IEDs under the direction of DHS. The stated primary objective of this group is to understand the overall effectiveness of existing efforts and define gaps in the nation's capability to prevent, protect, respond, and recover from potential IED attacks and then codify that information within a comprehensive database to accurately conduct an analysis of the results. The database will enable the task force to identify gaps in the national prevention/response system, explosives detection architecture, information-sharing between agencies, general awareness, and resources.

4. (SBU) Recommendation: The US should negotiate MOAs with the UK and other coalition partners outlining responsibilities for providing QRF to US Diplomatic convoys operating under coalition partner control.

Negotiations between Regional Embassy Office Basrah and the British Ministry of Defense are ongoing.

5. (SBU) Recommendation: The Department should install in all its vehicles communication systems that permit direct links between vehicle and any potential QRF Medevac assets whether US military or Coalition forces.

Research into this recommendation is ongoing.

6. (SBU) Recommendation: PSD request forms should explicitly require the approval of the requestor's supervisor as being mission-essential before being forwarded to the RSO.

This recommendation has been implemented.

031AISCH7030

**DECLASSIFIED**

Drafted by: DS/IP/NEA - Lance Bailey, 5-3492

Cleared by: DS/IP/NEA - Jim McDermott (ok)

DS/IP - Gary Gibson (ok)

DS/C/PSP - Deborah Glass (ok)

DS/C - Greg Starr (ok)

03141500000000

Y0122

(P) ~~H052~~

b6

b7C

Message

Page 1 of 1

DECLASSIFIED

Danielle Esposito

From: Victor Esposito  
Sent: Wednesday, January 25, 2006 3:30 PM  
To: Fred Piry  
Cc: Danielle L. Morrison; DS HTPOPS; David Bennett; Mass. Craig E. Nassau; Paul  
Subject: Evaluation re [redacted]  
Attachments: Evaluation 011906 doc

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

Please review the above attachments in regards to [redacted] 7  
(subject) removal from DoS programs.

Subject was referred for psychological evaluation by the LPMO management. After exposure to combat trauma and questionable behaviors in the field, organizational leaders expressed concern regarding his ability to safely and successfully perform in a high risk/high threat overseas field environment. An assessment was conducted to determine subjects suitability for continued employment with Blackwater. Subject signed an informed consent and was clear the assessment information would not be confidential and could be shared with appropriate program personnel.

After thorough investigation and an interview process, it is expressly agreed by and between all parties that the information collected warrants valid concern and offers grounds for removal based on potential liability to himself and the overall program. Subject will not be reconsidered for either re-employment with Blackwater DoS training or re-deployment on contract.

Subject was counseled to seek a qualified therapist(s) near his home of record in order to establish follow-up procedures as recommended. It is mandatory that subject provide this contact information to Donna Sprags, OBA Casualty Claims Manager for the purposes of processing his claim - Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD).

If you require additional information please contact me via email.

V/R -

Sincerely,  
Victor Esposito  
Program Manager  
Department of State Programs

b6

4/2/2007

DECLASSIFIED

Y0123

(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED



To: Victor Esposito, Program Manager WPPS

b6  
b7c

From: Anthony Valusek, Deputy Director WPPS

Subject:

Date: January 19, 2006

Sir,

On this date [ ] was asked to submit to a psychological suitability interview based on a combination of a recent chain of inappropriate email traffic between [ ] and senior members of Blackwater DoS Programs leadership OCONUS, as well as an apparent change in [ ] demeanor after the Mosul incident which occurred on September 19, 2005.

[ ] was interviewed this date by Susan McFarlin, PhD, and subsequently found to be presenting with signs of Post Traumatic Stress Disorder (PTSD). Based on this finding [ ] was deemed unsuitable for deployment at present and in need of formal counseling. Dr. McFarlin will forward written documentation supporting her findings as soon as complete.

b6  
b7c

[ ] has since been removed from his position on the [ ] Training Program and returned to his home of record. He was instructed to seek out a qualified therapist in order to establish follow-up care and provided with Donna Sprags, DBA Casualty Claims Manager, contact information for the purpose of processing the claim.

Dr. McFarlin recommended, at minimum, a three month course of treatment prior to reconsidering [ ] for either re-employment with DoS Training, or re-deployment on contract. Please advise if you are in need of any additional information pertaining to this matter.

V/R,

Anthony Valusek

Deputy Director

WPPS Programs

031AIS007030

Y0124

(P)  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Name: [redacted]

Date of Evaluation: 19 January 2006

I was referred for psychological evaluation by Blackwater WPPS management. After exposure to combat trauma and questionable behaviors in the field, organizational leaders expressed concern regarding his ability to safely and successfully return in a high risk, high threat overseas field environment. An assessment was conducted to determine [redacted] unsuitability for continued employment with Blackwater. [redacted] signed an informed consent and was clear the assessment would not be confidential.

✓  
b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

031415CSN7030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

✓  
b6  
b7c

031AISCH07030

~~H50345~~

(P)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0125

b2 b7E



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

20 August 2005



## Spot Report - 092005-02

**Subject:** COM PSD Team [ ] fires on aggressive vehicle.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires approximately sixty rounds into approaching vehicle resulting in injury/possible death to an Iraqi Local National.

On September 20, 2005 at approximately 0912 hrs, a Blackwater COM PSD team was en route to the International Zone (IZ) from Baqubah, Iraq, which is approximately 40 miles north of the IZ. The motorcade consisted of [ ] vehicles. The team was driving on an entry ramp and the follow vehicle, left rear cracked open the door to stop traffic which was traveling on the roadway to the left of the motorcade's position. When the left rear opened the door a [ ] handgun that had been in the rear of the vehicle fell out onto the roadway. At this time the motorcade entered the roadway from the entry ramp. The motorcade's shift leader decided to turn the motorcade around in order to retrieve the weapon. The [ ] vehicle, (CAT vehicle) backed up to stop oncoming traffic and the motorcade turned around and traveled the opposite direction up the entry ramp, approximately 40 meters from the roadway. The CAT vehicle's tactical commander, left rear and right rear exited the vehicle to stop oncoming traffic. The tactical commander, right rear gunner, left rear gunner and well gunner began to use hand and verbal signals to stop traffic to the rear of the vehicle approximately 120 meters away and the traffic began to stop. The well

b2

b2

gunner noticed a blue sedan traveling at a high rate of speed, approximately 60 miles per hour that passed two vehicles stopped in the roadway. The well gunner also used a flashlight to signal the vehicle to stop. The vehicle ignored all signals and the well gunner fired three rounds from a [redacted]

[redacted] into the hood area of the vehicle, when the vehicle was approximately 75 meters away. The vehicle continued to accelerate toward the direction of the motorcade, the well gunner yelled, "He's not stopping". When the vehicle was approximately 60-65 meters away, the well gunner fired approximately 30 rounds from the [redacted] into the hood and windshield area of the vehicle. The left rear gunner fired approximately 14 rounds from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill and windshield area of the vehicle. The right rear gunner fired approximately 10 rounds from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill and windshield area of the vehicle. The tactical commander (right front) fired approximately 5 rounds from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill and windshield area of the vehicle. The vehicle continued towards the CAT vehicle, passed the CAT vehicle on the left side and came to a stop approximately five feet past the rear of the CAT vehicle and parallel to the CAT vehicle. The CAT vehicle had a sign in the rear of the vehicle stating, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters" in English and Arabic. The motorcade traveled down the entry ramp towards the roadway and passed the vehicle that had been fired upon. The motorcade's shift leader stated the driver appeared to be deceased. The motorcade continued to the International Zone without further incident. The motorcade was transporting four passengers that are assigned to the Baquaba State Embedded Teams (SET). No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2 high

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031403081030

UNCLASSIFIED

Y0126

(P)

b2 b7c

b6  
b7c

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



|                                       |                              |                                   |                                      |
|---------------------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| TITLE                                 |                              | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER    |                                      |
| PSD COM [REDACTED] Shooting <i>b2</i> |                              | 2005-0093                         |                                      |
| TRUE NAME<br>[REDACTED]               |                              | CASE TYPE<br>Administrative       |                                      |
| POST<br>Baghdad                       | DATE REPORTED<br>20 Sep 2005 | DATES INVESTIGATED<br>20 Sep 2005 | REPORTING AGENT<br>SA Lin-Justiniano |

## SYNOPSIS

On 20 Sept. 2005, Blackwater PSD Team [REDACTED] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of [REDACTED], a highway interchange North of Baghdad. Team [REDACTED] was serving as a counter-assault team (CAT), en route from Baqubah to the International Zone (IZ) in Baghdad. While stopped in traffic a blue sedan pulled around traffic, stopped approximately 100-150 yards back, and moved towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was driving aggressively and ignored verbal and hand signals. The CAT team engaged the vehicle resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed the occupants of the CAT vehicle.

*b6**b7c**b2*

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials):

(Date):

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 20 September 2005, Special Agents Joe Burnette and Oliver Lin-Justiniano interviewed PSD team member [ ] a member of Blackwater [ ] Team [ ] described his duties on 20 September 2005 as the Well position in the CAT TEAM vehicle. [ ] was making a run to the International Zone for vehicle maintenance and to pick up other PSD team members and return with them. b6 b7c
2. [ ] stated that the motorcade had lost an item from an unknown vehicle and was returning to retrieve it. [ ] stated the motorcade had just made a merge on route [ ] near [ ]. The CAT TEAM vehicle reversed its course and took up a security bubble stopping all traffic an estimated 100-120 meters to their rear. b2
3. [ ] stated that while the CAT TEAM was holding this security bubble he did observe a blue sedan traveling at a high rate of speed drive around a stopped white vehicle and another type vehicle. [ ] did flash his flashlight at this vehicle several times in an attempt to get it to stop. Due to his Well position this is all [ ] was able to attempt. This flashlight technique is in accordance with DOS policy. The vehicle did not make any attempt to stop or slow down.
4. [ ] stated the vehicle refused to slow down or stop and he opened up with a burst of gunfire from his [ ] into the hood of the vehicle. [ ] stopped to assess if the driver would stop. [ ] states the vehicle never slowed down and was still traveling at a high rate of speed. [ ] states he yelled to the other team members that the driver was not stopping. b2 b6 b7c
5. [ ] states he then continued to fire his [ ] into the hood and windshield area of the vehicle. The vehicle continued to travel towards the CAT TEAM vehicle and came to a stop about even with the rear bumper of his vehicle and only a few feet away. b2 b6 b7c
6. [ ] stated that he observed the driver slumped over to the right of the steering wheel but was unsure of the driver's condition. [ ] was unable to render aid from his Well position and was fearful that this vehicle was a VBIED. The motorcade then proceeded forward. b6 b7c
7. [ ] stated that the vehicle never slowed down while approaching the CAT TEAM vehicle and was moving at a high rate of speed. [ ] stated that he was in fact in fear of his life and the life of all his team members.

DECLASSIFIED

Y0127

(P)

b2bigh  
b6  
b7c

UNCLASSIFIED

R850182



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                            |               |                                |                 |
|----------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                      |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| COM PSD Team      Shooting |               | 2005-0093                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME                  |               | CASE TYPE                      |                 |
|                            |               | Administrative                 |                 |
| POST                       | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| U.S. Embassy Baghdad       | 20 Sep 2005   | 20 Sep 2005                    | SA J. Burnette  |

## SYNOPSIS

On 20 Sept. 2005, Blackwater PSD Team engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of , a highway interchange North of Baghdad. Team was serving as a counter-assault team (CAT), en route from Baqubah to the International Zone (IZ) in Baghdad. While stopped in traffic a blue sedan pulled around traffic, stopped approximately 100-150 yards back, and moved towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was driving aggressively and ignored verbal and hand signals. The CAT team engaged the vehicle resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed the occupants of the CAT vehicle.

b6  
b7c

b2

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 20 September 2005, Special Agents Joseph Burnette (RA) and Oliver Lin-Justiniano interviewed PSD specialist [REDACTED]. Prior to the commencement of the interview [REDACTED] was provided his administrative warnings and was accompanied by a Blackwater representative, Ed Harrington. During the course of the interview [REDACTED] provided the following information: b6 b7c
2. [REDACTED] described his duties on 20 September 2005 as the [REDACTED] in a counter-assault team (CAT) vehicle in support of a motorcade traveling from Baqubah to Baghdad. [REDACTED] advised that this motorcade, containing [REDACTED] vehicles, had been traveling West on Route [REDACTED] and was merging South onto Route [REDACTED] at the time the reported incident occurred. b6 b7c b2
3. While on the merge lane from Route [REDACTED] to Route [REDACTED] the follow vehicle reported a handgun fell out of the vehicle. The motorcade had traveled approximately 100-150 yards on Route [REDACTED] when the Shift Leader made the decision to retrieve the gun. The CAT vehicle reversed, staying on Route [REDACTED] to stop traffic before the merge. The standard procedure followed was to maintain a [REDACTED] meter bubble (traffic held back [REDACTED] to the front and the back). The rest of the motorcade pulled back onto the merge lane, counter-traffic. b6 b7c b2
4. While the CAT was pulling security a blue sedan maneuvered around stopped traffic, approx 100-150 yards back, and drove towards the CAT vehicle in an aggressive manner and at a high rate of speed. [REDACTED] estimated the speed of the vehicle at 60-70 mph. The vehicle ignored verbal and hand signals and showed no signs of altering the direction of travel. The Well position engaged the vehicle aiming at the grill in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The vehicle did not stop so [REDACTED] engaged the vehicle at approx 50 yards with 5 rounds from his [REDACTED] advised he aimed for the grill of the vehicle. [REDACTED] said that during the incident he was afraid the vehicle was a VBIED and he was in fear for his life and the life of his teammates b6 b7c b6 b7c
5. [REDACTED] advised the suspect vehicle came to a stop just ahead of the bumper of the CAT vehicle on the left side. The suspect vehicle was not checked, physical or visual, for weapons and no aide was rendered to the driver. (RA Note: Vehicle was engaged due to possible VBIED; there is no standard operating procedure for PSD teams to search vehicles render aide to in such an incident). The team evacuated the area and continued to Baghdad where they reported the incident. b6 b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0128

(P)  
b2 b3 L  
b6  
b7c

UNCLASSIFIED

R250463



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



|                                     |               |                                |                 |
|-------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                               |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| COM PSD Team [REDACTED] Shooting b2 |               | 2005-0093                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME [REDACTED]                |               | CASE TYPE Administrative       |                 |
| POST                                | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| U.S. Embassy Baghdad                | 20 Sep 2005   | 20 Sep 2005                    | SA J. Burnette  |

b6  
b7c

## SYNOPSIS

On 20 Sept. 2005, Blackwater PSD Team [REDACTED] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of [REDACTED], a highway interchange North of Baghdad. Team [REDACTED] was serving as a counter-assault team (CAT), en route from Baqubah to the International Zone (IZ) in Baghdad. While stopped in traffic a blue sedan pulled around traffic, stopped approximately 100-150 yards back, and moved towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was driving aggressively and ignored verbal and hand signals. The CAT team engaged the vehicle resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed the occupants of the CAT vehicle.

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

DECLASSIFIED

1. On 20 September 2005, Special Agents Joseph Burnette (RA) and Oliver Lin-Justiniano interviewed PSD specialist [REDACTED]. Prior to the commencement of the interview [REDACTED] was provided his administrative warnings and was accompanied by a Blackwater representative, Ed Harrington. During the course of the interview [REDACTED] provided the following information:  
*b6 b7c*
2. [REDACTED] described his duties on 20 September 2005 as the Left Rear in a counter-assault team (CAT) vehicle in support of a motorcade traveling from Baqubah to Baghdad. [REDACTED] advised that this motorcade, containing [REDACTED] vehicles, had been traveling West on Route [REDACTED] and merging South onto Route [REDACTED] at the time the reported incident occurred.  
*b6 b7c b2*
3. While on the merge lane from Route [REDACTED] to Route [REDACTED] the follow vehicle reported a [REDACTED] handgun fell out of the vehicle. The motorcade had traveled approximately 100-150 yards on Route [REDACTED] when the Shift Leader made the decision to retrieve the gun. The CAT vehicle reversed, staying on Route [REDACTED] to stop traffic before the merge. The standard procedure followed was to maintain a [REDACTED] meter bubble (traffic held back [REDACTED] to the front and the back). The rest of the motorcade pulled back onto the merge lane, counter-traffic.  
*b2*
4. While the CAT was pulling security a blue sedan maneuvered around stopped traffic, approx 100-150 yards back, and drove towards the CAT vehicle at a high rate of speed. [REDACTED] estimated the speed of the vehicle at "well over 50 mph". As standard procedure [REDACTED] gave the suspect vehicle verbal and physical commands to stop. The vehicle ignored these signs and showed no signs of altering direction of travel. The Well position engaged the vehicle aiming at the grill in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The vehicle did not stop so [REDACTED] engaged the vehicle at approx 50-60 yards with 14 rounds from his [REDACTED] advised he aimed for the grill then moved to the driver side of the windshield as the vehicle [REDACTED] got closer. [REDACTED] said that during the incident he was afraid the vehicle was a VBIED and he was in fear [REDACTED] for his life and the life of his teammates.  
*b6 b7c b2 b6 b7c*
5. [REDACTED] advised the suspect vehicle came to a stop just ahead of the bumper of the CAT vehicle on the left side. The suspect vehicle was not checked, physical or visual, for weapons and no aide was rendered to the driver. (RA Note: Vehicle was engaged due to possible VBIED; there is no standard operating procedure for PSD teams to search vehicles render aide to in such an incident). The team evacuated the area and continued to Baghdad where they reported the incident.  
*b6 b7c*

03140807030

Y0129  
(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

UNCLASSIFIED

R P 50-784



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                  |               |                                |                   |
|------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|
| TITLE            |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                   |
| PSD COM Shooting |               | 2005-0093                      |                   |
| TRUE NAME        |               | CASE TYPE                      |                   |
|                  |               | Administrative                 |                   |
| POST             | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT   |
| Baghdad          | 20 Sep 2005   | 20 Sep 2005                    | SA Lin-Justiniano |

## SYNOPSIS

On 20 Sept. 2005, Blackwater PSD Team [ ] engaged a suspicious vehicle while in the vicinity of [ ], a highway interchange North of Baghdad. Team [ ] was serving as a counter-assault team (CAT), en route from Baqubah to the International Zone (IZ) in Baghdad. While stopped in traffic a blue sedan pulled around traffic, stopped approximately 100-150 yards back, and moved towards the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was driving aggressively and ignored verbal and hand signals. The CAT team engaged the vehicle resulting in one casualty. RSO interviewed the occupants of the CAT vehicle.

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

1. On 20 September 2005, Special Agents Joe Burnette and Oliver Lin-Justiniano interviewed [redacted]. During the course of the interview [redacted] provided the following information. [redacted] stated that he is a member of Blackwater Team [redacted] described his duties on 20 September 2005 as the Right Rear for the [redacted] COM PSD Team, bringing vehicles into the International Zone for routine maintenance and picking up other team members on the return trip. [redacted] informed the interviewers that his motorcade contained [redacted] vehicles and were in the vicinity of route [redacted], at [redacted] b2 b6 b7c
2. [redacted] described that while in route to the international zone one of the vehicles in the motorcade lost something and the decision was made to retrieve the item. The Counter Assault Team (CAT) vehicle [redacted] was riding in reversed while the rest of the motorcade did a u-turn. The CAT vehicle stayed on route [redacted] while the rest of the team pulled onto the merging lane to the highway. The CAT vehicle was maintaining a security bubble of more than 100 meters on all stopped vehicles. b2 b6 b7c
3. While the CAT TEAM was pulling security a vehicle maneuvered around stopped traffic and headed at a high rate of speed towards the CAT vehicle. This vehicle disregarded hand and verbal signals from the CAT TEAM to stop and continued toward the team at a high rate of speed. Several of the team members used hand and verbal signals to stop the vehicle in accordance with State Department policy. The vehicle disregarded all attempts to get it to slow and/or stop. The stopped vehicles were all at an estimated distance of 125-150 meters from the rear of the CAT TEAM vehicle according to [redacted]. All other vehicles stopped or remained stopped after receiving hand and verbal signals from the CAT vehicle. b6 b7c
4. [redacted] states he believes the vehicle was traveling at a high rate of speed, which he estimated to be around 75 mph. [redacted] never saw the front end of the vehicle dip or drop in an effort to slow down. [redacted] states he then heard gun fire from others members of his team. [redacted] states he does not know who fired the first shots but he engaged the vehicle with his [redacted] for at a distance of 50-60 meters. [redacted] states he aimed for the grill and as the vehicle continued toward the team at a high rate of speed he moved his aim towards the drivers side windshield of the vehicle. b2 b6 b7c
5. [redacted] states the vehicle continued toward the CAT TEAM vehicle and came to a rest just past the rear bumper of the CAT TEAM vehicle and about five feet away. [redacted] stated that the command was given by the Shift Leader to roll the motorcade and at that time the CAT vehicle drove away. [redacted] stated that no aid was rendered to the driver of the vehicle and his condition was unknown. The CAT vehicle left the scene in a rapid fashion due to the threat of a VBIED and the already close proximity to the engaged vehicle. b6 b7c
6. [redacted] states that the driver of the vehicle was extremely aggressive in his driving and never slowed the vehicle even after team members engaged the vehicle with their weapons.
7. [redacted] stated that the entire time this incident was taking place he was in fear for his life and the life of the entire CAT TEAM. b6 b7c



RBS0284

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                  |                          |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------|
| Date<br><u>20 Sep 05</u>         | Time<br><u>1500 hrs.</u> |
| Location<br><u>BAGHDAD, IRAQ</u> |                          |

Y0130

b6  
b7c

, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

am E-30 (Ba'Qubah) - On 20sep05, while traveling from Ba'Qubah to Baghdad, our vehicle torque was halted by the Shift Lead. My vehicle, the C.A.T. (\_\_\_\_\_) was instructed back up for rear security for the first \_\_\_\_ vehicles, as they were turning around to retrieve something from the ground.

Instructed the driver of the C.A.T. to reverse approximately 50 meters until I told to stop. Upon reaching a certain point, I exited the vehicle to halt traffic to assist cars to the side of the roadway. There were only 3 cars adjacent position, as there was a roadside refreshment stand next to us. While standing the roadway adjacent the C.A.T. vehicle, I heard someone scream about a car stopping. I looked to the rear of the C.A.T. and witnessed a small car coming in our direction at a high rate of speed. There were no other car in either lane between the approaching car and the rear of our C.A.T. vehicle. I would estimate vehicle's speed at 60 to 70 MPH as it approached our position. The C.A.T. was held in the middle of the roadway and I was standing next to it. I began ringing my non-firing hand up & down producing the gesture to "Stop".

b2

b6  
b7c

Not Used

Page 02 of

Statement - Dated 20 Sep 05.

b6  
b7c

The vehicle was approximately 50 meters from the rear of the C.A.T. when the Rear Gunner began firing at the front of the vehicle. I fired 5 rounds from my [redacted] into the Grill & hood area of the approaching car.

b2  
high

The vehicle never attempted to brake or change direction in any way. Due to the speed of the car, the final resting point for the vehicle was ~~near~~ adjacent the C.A.T. Vehicle on the drivers side.

b6  
b7c

I fired upon the vehicle because I feared for my life & the lives of my team. The order to "roll Motorcade" was given by Shift Lead. I ~~entered~~ the C.A.T. and we proceeded South.

END of Statement.

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

BAGHDAD, IRAQ

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 20<sup>th</sup> day of

Sept., 2005.

b6  
b7c

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

Y0130a

~~bring in TOC~~

also los 1645

Car 1

50 meters behind other 3  
vehicles.

Received command to "back-up"

60-70 mph traffic officer

trained to know speed.

engaged in how many meters?

50 meters (about)

Aimed point at rear of car.

Put in 5 shots & stopped.

Don't know what it was & what  
car it came from.

How far back were other  
vehicles stopped

No other vehicles.

~~031100000000~~



~~REB0025~~

(P)  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |      |
|----------|---------------|------|------|
| Date     | 2005-09-20    | Time | 1530 |
| Location | BAKHDAD, IRAQ |      |      |

Y0131

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005 WHILE TEAM [ ] WAS MAKING A MOVEMENTS TO BAGHDAD, I WAS THE REAR LEFT GUNNER IN THE CAT VEHICLE. WHILE HEADED SOUTH ON THE INTERCHANGE A [ ] A PISTOL FELL OUT OF ONE OF THE VEHICLES IN THE CONVOY. THE CALL WAS MADE TO TURN THE CONVOY AROUND AND RETRIEVE THE PISTOL. THE CAT VEHICLE REVVED IN THE SOUTH BOUND LANE TO HOLD TRAFFIC UP IN ORDER TO FACILITATE THIS. I DISMOUNTED TO ASSIST IN HOLDING TRAFFIC AT A SAFE DISTANCE FROM THE CONVOY. I WITNESSED A BLUE JEDAN APPROACHING AT A HIGH RATE OF SPEED FROM THE NORTH. THERE WAS EXISTING TRAFFIC IN THE ROAD THAT WAS ALREADY STOPPED. THE BLUE SEDAN MANEUVERED AROUND THE HALTED TRAFFIC AND WAS CONTINUING ITS APPROACH AT A HIGH RATE OF SPEED IN WHICH THE CAT VEHICLE WAS IN THE DIRECT PATH OF. I HEARD AND SAW THE IMPACTS OF ROUND INTO THE DRIVERS HOOD. I ASSESSED THAT THE CAR WAS STILL NOT STOPPING AND CONTINUING ITS APPROACH AT THAT POINT I WAS

b2

IN FEAR FOR MY LIFE, THE LIVES OF THOSE IN THE CAT VEHICLE AND THE  
INTEGRITY OF THE CONVOY AND BEGAN TO FIRE AT THE DRIVER OF THE  
VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE CONTINUED ON ITS PATH TO THE LEFT SIDE OF  
THE CAT AND CAME TO A STOP AHEAD OF THE CAT'S FRONT BUMPER.

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                |
|---------|----------------|
| Signed  |                |
| Printed |                |
| Address | BAGHDAD , IRAQ |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

0318081030  
Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

DTG: 20050920/ 14:54  
Re: STATEMENT OF

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

On 20 September, 2005 while Team [REDACTED] was making a movement to Baghdad, I was the rear left gunner in the CAT vehicle. While headed south on the interchange at [REDACTED], a pistol fell out of one of the vehicles in the convoy. The call was made to turn the convoy around and retrieve the pistol. The CAT vehicle reversed in the southbound lane to hold traffic up in order to facilitate this. I dismounted to assist in holding traffic at a safe distance from the convoy. I witnessed a blue sedan approaching at a high rate of speed from the north. There was existing traffic in the road that was already stopped. The blue sedan maneuvered around the halted traffic and was continuing its approach at a high rate of speed in which the CAT vehicle was in the direct path of. I heard and saw the impacts of rounds into the driver's hood. I assessed that the car was still not stopping and continuing its approach. At that point I was in fear for my life, the lives of those in the CAT vehicle and the integrity of the convoy and began to fire at the driver of the vehicle. The vehicle continued on its path to the left side of the CAT and came to a stop ahead of the CAT's front bumper.

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED]  
20050920

031410091030

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2high

DEPARTMENT OF POLICE

Vol 31a

PSD

Interview

at 2010S 1630

Pistol Fall out of vehicle

- What vehicle? No

- How did it fall out? No

Outside of vehicle

- What position? ✓

CR

open

Stayed in vehicle

- Any verbal or visual to stop?  
Hand sig.

14 rounds knows from range

Traveling well over 50 mph.

How far back did the other  
traffic stop?

100 meters

I car backed up

Did anyone receive injuries?

Yes in process of Y turn wh  
incident started



DECLASSIFIED

RBB0326

(P)

Sworn Statement

b2 b4L  
b6  
b7c

|          |               |      |      |
|----------|---------------|------|------|
| Date     | 20 Sept. 2005 | Time | 1441 |
| Location | Baghdad, Iraq |      |      |

Y0132

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

I \_\_\_\_\_ a member of \_\_\_\_\_ /Cat Team (Back right door gunner) in \_\_\_\_\_ Bagzabah, Iraq, at approximately 0900 on 9/20/2005. We \_\_\_\_\_ were going south on route \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ toward our destination Baghdad. \_\_\_\_\_ is an interchange where two highway roads meet. As the team was coming off of the interchange and merging onto the south bound highway \_\_\_\_\_ going south, the "follow" vehicle lost a weapon out of a door. The lead, limo, and follow flipped a U-turn and went back to retrieve the weapon. As they did, we (the Cat Vehicle) instead of doing a U-turn, put the truck in reverse to get a good security position of over watch while they picked up the weapon. The Cat team stayed on route \_\_\_\_\_ while the rest of the team pulled onto the merging lane that we just came off. While pulling security, a car came out and around traffic at a very high rate of speed. I heard firing from my team \_\_\_\_\_ that I am not clear on.

b2 b4L

to engage the speeding vehicle at an estimated distance of 50-60 yards with disabling fire from my [ ] The speeding vehicle did not stop until it was a couple of feet past our [ ] bumper, and no more than 5 feet away.

b6  
b7c

b2 b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

DECLASSIFIED

912005

1800

Y0132a

RR

Around traffic very fast

75 mph (?)

b6

b7c

Front end now dropped

Unsure who shot first

- How close before you engaged? 50-60 meters

Shot into grill & up to driver.

- Did you ass. any after you started firing.

125-150 meters other traffic stopped back

Gave hand & verbal sig. to stop.

→ the window in ~~fallen~~

~~fell down at?~~

Very aggressive driver.

031400N 71000



RBDO387 (P)

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                             |              |
|-----------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>20 SEP 05           | Time<br>1445 |
| Location<br>Baghdad, Iraq Q |              |

Y0133

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]

[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 20 Sep 2005 team [redacted] departed the team house in Baguba for Baghdad to have the vehicles serviced. I was the well gunner in the cat vehicle. We left the team house at approximately 0830. We continued along our planned route and when we passed through [redacted] on route [redacted] a call came over the radio that a pistol had been dropped out of a vehicle. The convoy immediately stopped and went to retrieve the pistol. The lead, limo, and follow doubled back to the off ramp to retrieve the pistol. The cat vehicle backed up approximately 150 meters to the exit of the off ramp to cover the rest of the convoy's movement. At this time all the traffic around us was holding and the pistol had been recovered. When the lead, limo, and follow proceeded to turn around and continue on our planned route I noticed a blue car drift out behind the vehicles that were stopped. I immediately flashed him with my flash light to signal him to stop. At this time I noticed that the right and left rear gunners had ejected their doors and were signaling the blue car to stop as well. The blue car was traveling at a high rate of speed. He continued to close our position not slowing down at all. I yelled "He is not stopping". I opened up with a burst from the [redacted]. The car was approximately 60 meters away and closing on our position fast. My first burst was concentrated at the head of the vehicle to get it to stop. After my first initial burst I evaluated the situation. The vehicle was still moving at a high rate of speed and I was afraid for my life as well as the life of my team members.

b2 b7c

b2  
b7c

The rest of the rounds that I fired were concentrated on to the hood and the windshield, when this threat was eliminated the vehicle finally came to a stop approximately four feet past the rear bumper of the cat vehicle. At this time the convoy had got back into position and we headed to Basra.

2000000000000000

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031053H7030

REF ID: A6065  
1820  
DEERLAASIFIED

Y0133a

Well

white car & other car holding. saw blue sedan come around. 60 meters out engaged vehicle & walked up to wind shield.  
60-70 mph

b6  
b7c

30 rounds about

→ 100-120 meters stopped &  
ran.

② Flashed a sun fix light at vehicle

Never slowed down.

Vehicle came to rest

3-4 feet past car bumper  
of sub.

031150H1820

Y0134

(P)  
b2 b5  
b6  
b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

PRO0036



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



|                           |                             |                                            |                                           |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|
| TITLE                     |                             | b6<br>b7c                                  | DS CASE NUMBER<br>01-MC10-092005-248-0306 |
| TRUE NAME                 |                             | CASE TYPE<br>Miscellaneous                 |                                           |
| FIELD OFFICE<br>DS/ICI/PR | DATE REPORTED<br>09/20/2005 | DATES INVESTIGATED<br>09/20/05 to 10/05/05 | REPORTING AGENT<br>John E. Koretke        |

**SYNOPSIS**

On 9/20/05 while acting as a member of a Protective Detail in the "Red Zone" of Baghdad, Iraq Diplomatic Security Service Special Agent [redacted] fired one round from HIS DS issued rifle into the ground as a warning to an unidentified male civilian. The civilian was driving a moped/small motorcycle towards SA [redacted] stopped motorcade and failed to respond to visual (hand gestures and flashlights) and verbal warnings (in Arabic and English) from SA [redacted] and other members of the Protective Detail. After the warning shot the civilian turned the moped/small motorcycle away from the stopped motorcade and left the area. There are no reports of casualties or property damage.

SA [redacted] assertion that the motorcycle potentially posed a threat to HIS safety and the safety of HIS detail is supported by statements from other members of the detail and common knowledge of the terrorist tactic of using vehicle borne improvised explosive devices (VBIED).

The use of a "warning shot" is not authorized by 12FAM023 or Embassy Baghdad policy.

|                                                |                            |  |
|------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|--|
| APPROVED<br><br>(Special Agent in Charge)      | DO NOT WRITE IN THIS SPACE |  |
| COPIES REFERRED<br>DS/ICI/PR; DS/ICI           | DATE RECEIVED              |  |
| REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR<br><br>(Initials) | Date: 09/25/05             |  |

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

01-MC10-092005-248-0306

INVESTIGATIVE HISTORY

09/20/05- AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD cable 3886 received by DS/ICI/PR outlining incident (Attachment A).

09/20/05- ARSO Baghdad, SA James Doherty takes Sworn Statements from DSS SA [redacted] and the following DynCorp, WPPS Contractors; [redacted] (Attachments B to E). b6  
b7c

09/30/05- DS/ICI/PR received original copies of Sworn Statements via DHL package # 3020822906.

10/04/05- DS/ICI/PR SA John E. Koretke assigned as Reporting Agent (RA).

10/05/05- RA receives via e-mail, Regional Security Office Baghdad's Standard Operating Procedures for High Threat Protective Operations (Attachment F).

10/05/05- RA confirms via e-mail that the DS Firearms Training Unit does not train nor advise the use of warning shots (Attachment G).

PERTINENT ISSUES

SA [redacted] did by HIS own admission intentionally discharge HIS firearm as a warning into the ground, in direct violation of 12 FAM 023 Exhibit 023 paragraph 1.2E and High Threat Protective Operations, Baghdad, Iraq Standard Operating Procedures (page 9). b6  
b7c

ATTACHMENTS:

ATTACHMENT A- BAGHDAD 3886

ATTACHMENT B- Statement: SA [redacted]

b6

b7c

ATTACHMENT C- Statement: [redacted]

[redacted]

ATTACHMENT D- Statement: [redacted]

[redacted]

ATTACHMENT E- Statement: [redacted]

[redacted]

ATTACHMENT F- High Threat Protective Operations Baghdad, Iraq SOP, dated: August 2005, pages 1 to 10

ATTACHMENT G- E-mail from Chief, Firearms Training Unit

01-MC10-092005-248-0306

ATTACHMENT H- 12 FAM 023, paragraph 1.2E

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Y0135  
UNCLASSIFIED

John E Koretke 10/04/2005 10:26:28 AM From: DB\Inbox: DS Shared InBox

PROOF

(P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C

Cable Text:  
UNCLASSIFIED  
TELEGRAM

September 20, 2005

To: SECSTATE WASHDC - PRIORITY  
Action: DS  
From: AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD (BAGHDAD 3886 - PRIORITY)  
TAGS: ASEC  
Captions: DS CHANNEL, SENSITIVE  
Subject: DS AGENT ACCOMPANYING COM PSD TEAM [REDACTED] FIRES ONE  
ROUND FROM [REDACTED] RIFLE AT MOTORCYCLIST

b2

Ref: None

1. (SBU) On September 20, 2005 at approximately 0920 hrs, a COM PSD Advance Team traveled from the International Zone (IZ) to the Turkish embassy, which is located in the Red Zone. DS ARSO [REDACTED] was accompanying the team's movement. The advance team arrived at the site and was attempting to gain entry into the primary entry control point, which was a metal gate. ARSO [REDACTED] began to yell to the team members that motorcycle that was approaching their location at a high rate of speed. He gave hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the motorcycle, but the driver ignored all warnings. ARSO [REDACTED] then fired one round from his [REDACTED] rifle at the approaching motorcycle. The motorcycle was not struck by the round fired. At that time the motorcycle turned away from the Turkish Embassy and fled the scene. It didn't appear the motorcyclist was injured. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b6  
b7C

b2

2. (SBU) Upon returning to the embassy, ARSO [REDACTED] rifle, including ammunition was taken from him in the condition that it was in when he returned from the detail. ARSO [REDACTED] has been temporarily assigned to the Tactical Operations Center, pending further investigation.

b2  
b6  
b7C

Satterfield

Additional Addressees:  
None

UNCLASSIFIED

**UNCLASSIFIED**

cc:  
None.

**DECLASSIFIED**

Distribution:

TED5219  
ACTION DS-00

INFO LOG-00 TEDE-00 ASDS-00 DSCC-00 SAS-00 /000W  
-----3D25E7 201144Z /38

P 201139Z SEP 05  
FM AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD  
TO SECSTATE WASHDC PRIORITY 9923

UNCLAS BAGHDAD 003886

DS CHANNEL  
SENSITIVE

DEPT FOR DS, DS/DSS, DS/DSS/IP, DS/ICI/PR

E.O. 12958: N/A  
TAGS: ASEC  
SUBJECT: DS AGENT ACCOMPANYING COM PSD TEAM  
ONE ROUND FROM            RIFLE AT MOTORCYCLIST

b2  
FIRE

---

End Cable Text

John E Koretke 10/04/2005 10:26:28 AM From DB/Inbox: DS Shared InBox

031315SM7030

**UNCLASSIFIED**



Y0136

PR0003d

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6 b7c

## D E T A I L D C O M P L E X :: Sworn Statement

|                                                                       |              |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>20 September 2005                                             | Time<br>2200 |
| Location<br>US Embassy Baghdad / RSO Tactical Operations Center (TOC) |              |

I, [redacted] b6 b7c, have been ordered to make the following statement to James Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service, and as an Assistant Regional Security Officer at U.S. Embassy Baghdad, Iraq.

I am a Special Agent in the Diplomatic Security Service and in that capacity am serving a one-year tour as an Assistant Regional Security Officer (ARSO) in the Regional Security Office (RSO) at United States Embassy Baghdad, Iraq. Within the normal scope of my duties, I perform protective service (PRS) on protective security details (PSD).

On 20 October 2005, at approximately 9:00 AM, I departed US Embassy Baghdad with RSO PSD Team [redacted] on a mission to perform an advance (i.e. reconnaissance) of the Embassy of Turkey, located in the Red Zone, Baghdad. In this capacity, I served as a Protective Security Specialist (PSS) in the right-rear seat of the last, or Follow, fully armored vehicle (FAV) of a multi-vehicle motorcade. FAVs used by RSO Baghdad are armored Sport Utility Vehicles (SUV). My primary duty in the Follow Right-Rear position was overall security and defense of the motorcade from threats originating from areas to the right and rear of the motorcade. b2

At approximately 10:00 AM, the Team [redacted] motorcade turned off a main roadway and stopped on a side street just short of the front of the entry control point protecting the walled and guarded compound housing the Embassy of Turkey. The Follow vehicle was protecting the rear of the protective detail and was stopped on the side street approximately 80 meters from the main roadway recently used to enter the side street. Per standard practice, I opened my right-rear door and scanned the road and buildings for threats to the motorcade. From my position, I initially saw no pedestrians or moving vehicles behind the motorcade. b2

After a few minutes, I noticed a moped with one male driver of Middle Eastern descent approaching the Follow FAV from the main roadway (i.e. from the rear of the Follow FAV) from a distance of approximately 80 meters and closing. The contracted PSS in the well

position (i.e. the trunk of the Follow RAV) and I both shouted commands to stop. I also made hand signals to stop and flashed the Surefire flashlight attached to my [redacted] rifle to signal the moped driver. Since the moped driver ignored the writing on the rear of the vehicle which prohibits approaching closer than 100 meters, ignored our verbal and hand signals, and ignored my flashlight signals; and since we were in the Baghdad Red Zone, an active warzone notorious for suicide vehicle bombers, it was reasonable to believe that the approaching moped was a direct, imminent, and life-threatening attack upon the personnel in the motorcade. Since the effective range of a suicide vehicle bomber is approximately 30 meters, when the moped closed the distance to the motorcade to less than 30 meters, I took aim through the [redacted] sight of my [redacted] rifle and fired one round into the ground approximately 5 meters in front of the moped in a final attempt to deter a possible suicide [redacted] attack and to save the lives of the moped driver and that of the PSS personnel on Team [redacted]. Thereafter, the moped stopped, turned to its left, and drove down the road away from the motorcade. I did not attempt to fire into the moped engine block because I would have, in effect, elevated the use of force and fired directly at the driver. Since there were no pedestrians or other moving vehicles on the road behind the motorcade, the round fired did not strike any personnel or vehicles.

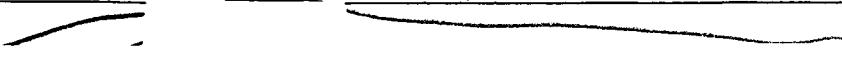
b2

My decision to engage with my weapon is based upon DSS training to include the Basic Special Agent Course, Regional Security Officer Course, the High-Threat Protection Training Course, and Diplomatic Security Anti-terrorism Course – Iraq. It is a proven terrorist technique to attack motorcades at their travel choke points (i.e. the beginning and end of the route). It is also a proven terrorist technique to use SVBIEDs (Suicide Vehicle-Borne Improvised Explosive Devices) in any type of moving vehicle to attack motorcades.

In conclusion, I believed that the approaching moped was a direct, imminent, and life-threatening attack upon the personnel in the motorcade and acted accordingly.

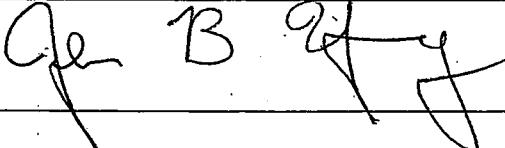
031413387030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                    |                             |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Signed  |  | b6<br>b7c                   |
| Printed | Special Agent [REDACTED]                                                           | Diplomatic Security Service |
| Address | US Embassy Baghdad, International Zone, Iraq                                       |                             |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 21st day of  
September, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                    |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | James Doherty                                                                      |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                    |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | John Young                                                                          |
| Address           | U.S. Embassy, Baghdad                                                               |

031415CSN7030



Y0137

(P) b6 b7C b7E

~~PROPOSE~~

## DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE: Sworn Statement

|                        |              |
|------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>20 Sept 2005   | Time<br>1400 |
| Location<br>TEAM Space |              |

b6  
b7C

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

03141238W7030

PROT

On 09/20/2005, at approximately 0917 hours [REDACTED] for Team DynCorp. In the vehicle line up my seat is follow front vehicle [REDACTED] while en-route to the Turkish Embassy, in the area of [REDACTED] I had gotten down [REDACTED] to get with the head security guard when one of my team member advised me of a vehicle that had an electric switch hooked up inside I then went over to check out the vehicle, where the avenue of approach of the main body would be showing up at. I then relayed the message over to my K-9 team that was attached to me for the day and got them to sweep the vehicle. At that moment I heard loud yelling, to stop "KIF" I was approximately 25 meters on the right side of the follow vehicle, where I witness Special Agent [REDACTED] following all the proper ROE of voice command, visual command, and show of force by him raising his weapon, I to had already raised my weapon for that the local national had already broken the [REDACTED] meter safe zone that we are authorized to keep clear. When the local national had reached the 35-meter stand off point I had already switched my weapon selector form Safe to Fire, when I heard the one shot fired not knowing who took the shot but knowing that the local national quickly turned around and sped off at a great deal of speed. I then called up to the RSO TOC and sent up a [REDACTED] report with one shot fired no injuries on friend or enemy, and continuing on the mission.

b6  
b7c  
b2  
b2

End Of Statement

[REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

DynCorp / WPPS / Team [REDACTED] b2

Baghdad, Iraq

031412Z SEP 03 0

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

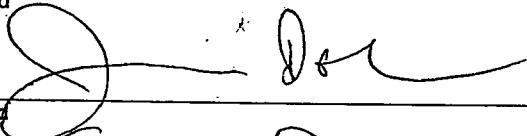
Printed

Address

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 20<sup>th</sup> day of  
SEPT., 20 05.

Signed



Printed

James Doherty

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature



Printed

Marc Wint

Address

R50 TOC

031A10587030



Y0138

(P)  
b2 b7L  
b6  
b7C~~PROOF~~

REF ID: A65110

## Sworn Statement

|          |                          |      |
|----------|--------------------------|------|
| Date     | 20 SEPT 2005             | Time |
| Location | US EMBASSY, BAGHDAD IRAQ |      |

b6  
b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]  
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031AISG07030

PP TWT

On 09/20/2005, at approximately 0917 hours, I [REDACTED] was assigned as the well in the follow vehicle for Team [REDACTED] while en-route to the Turkish Embassy, in the area of [REDACTED]. I observed a dark colored motor scooter ridden by a single male approximately 35 years old, turn and approach the motorcade and the white follow vehicle that displays a large red warning sign (both in Arabic and English) stating stay back 100 meters, while the follow was stopped awaiting entry into the Turkish Embassy grounds.

b6  
b7c  
b7d

Both left rear [REDACTED] and the right rear (Dept. of State, Special Agent, [REDACTED]) were outside the follow vehicle watching the rear approach to the motorcade. The motor scooter began to approach the motorcade; at approximately 100 meters both rears began to use verbal and non-verbal commands for the motor scooter to stop. The rider continued to approach; I began flashing my flashlight at the rider. I observed both rears continue to signal for the rider to stop. The rider continued to approach and at approximately 50 meters out I observed the right rear [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

raise his [REDACTED] and continue to give the rider verbal and non-verbal signals for the rider to stop. At an approximate distance of 35 meters I observed [REDACTED] fire one shot into the motor scooter's chassis. The rider stopped immediately and appeared to be uninjured. I then observed the rider make a u-turn and leave the area at a high rate of speed.

b2  
b6  
b7c

While the rider was making the u-turn, I observed [REDACTED] immediately reported to the Shift Leader, [REDACTED] that one shot was fired and that rider appeared to be uninjured. The motorcade continued into the venue with out incident and all actions were reported to the Shift Leader [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED]  
DynCorp / WPPS / Team [REDACTED]  
Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z SEP 05

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

b6  
b7c

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 20<sup>th</sup> day of  
Sept, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031AIS007030



Y0139

PRO0039

REF ID: A651039  
REF ID: A651039

## Sworn Statement

|          |                 |      |
|----------|-----------------|------|
| Date     | 9-20-05         | Time |
| Location | Turkish Embassy |      |

(P)

b6

b7c

b6  
b7c

, hereby make the following statement at the request of

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031AISN7030

DECLASSIFIED

STATEMENT

On September 20<sup>th</sup>, 2005 while riding in the follow vehicle in the left rear position, we arrived at the Turkish Embassy. While the team was trying to pinpoint the entrance into the venue, an elderly Arab on a moped turned down the street and headed towards our follow vehicle. Being responsible for rear and left-side security, I noticed the gentleman and began motioning for him to stop. I used the hand and arm signal for stop and began hollering for him to stop.

As he approached closer, [REDACTED], the DoS agent assigned to us that day, fired a shot which hit the pavement about 5 feet in front of the moped. Prior to the shot being taken, I did hear [REDACTED] and the well gunner, [REDACTED] hollering for the gentleman to stop.

b6  
b7c

Once the round was fired, the gentleman turned the moped around and disappeared around the corner in the direction from which he came.

[REDACTED]

STATEMENT

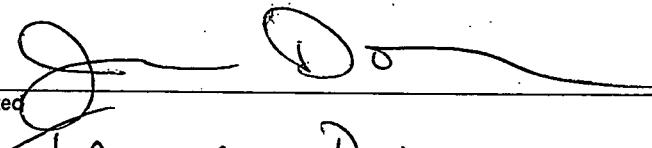
Team [REDACTED]

031415Z SEP 05

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                            |
|---------|----------------------------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c                  |
| Printed |                            |
| Address | WPPS / SYNCORD, BOSTON, MA |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 20<sup>th</sup> day of  
SEPT, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                    |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | James Doherty                                                                      |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                    |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | Marc Lut                                                                            |
| Address           | U.S. Embassy TOC                                                                    |

OBIAISON TOC

Case Number: S2007000000  
~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

Y0140

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

<<>>

ACTION DS-00

INFO LOG-00 TEDE-00 ASDS-00 DSCC-00 SAS-00 /000W  
-----3E5E4B 211953Z /38

R 211559Z SEP 05  
FM AMEMBASSY BAGHDAD  
TO SECSTATE WASHDC 9956

UNCLAS BAGHDAD 003904

DS CHANNEL

DEPT FOR DS, DS/DSS, DS/DSS/IP, DS/ICI/PR

E.O. 12958: N/A

TAGS: ASEC

SUBJECT: INVESTIGATION OF DSS SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] DISCHARGE OF RIFLE

b2  
b6  
b7c

REF: BAGHDAD 03886

1. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005 AT APPROXIMATELY 0920 HRS, REPORTING AGENT (SPECIAL AGENT JAMES P. DOHERTY) WAS WORKING IN THE RSO TACTICAL OPERATIONS CENTER (TOC) AT THE US EMBASSY BAGHDAD, IRAQ AS THE RSO WATCH OFFICER AND RECEIVED NOTIFICATION FROM THE DYNCORP TOC REPRESENTATIVE, JOHN SOUTH THAT DYNCORP PROTECTIVE SECURITY DETAIL (PSD) TEAM [REDACTED] HAD BEEN INVOLVED IN A SHOOTING INCIDENT. HE STATED ONE SHOT WAS FIRED AT A MOTORCYCLE AND THERE WERE NO INJURIES. AT APPROXIMATELY 1100 HRS, SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] CAME [REDACTED] INTO THE RSO TOC WITH TEAM [REDACTED] SHIFT LEADER [REDACTED] AND REPORTED THAT HE FIRED A SHOT FROM HIS [REDACTED] RIFLE WHILE PERFORMING AN ADVANCE WITH PSD TEAM SEVEN.

b2

b6 b7c

b2

2. (SBU) ACCORDING TO 12 FAM 023 2.14 A-2 SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] RIFLE WAS SECURED AS POSSIBLE EVIDENCE. SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] HANDGUN WAS ALSO SECURED UNTIL THE MATTER IS RESOLVED.

b2  
b6  
b7c

3. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005 PSD TEAM [REDACTED] MEMBERS, [REDACTED] (SHIFT LEADER), [REDACTED] (WELL GUNNER) AND [REDACTED] (LEFT REAR) CAME TO THE RSO TOC. THE SHIFT LEADER, [REDACTED] GAVE A BRIEF SYNOPSIS OF THE SHOOTING INCIDENT. HE STATED THE ADVANCE TEAM ARRIVED AT THE TURKISH

b6  
b7c

Case Number: S20070000

EMBASSY IN BAGHDAD, IRAQ AND WERE ATTEMPTING TO ENTER INTO THE COMPOUND AND WERE MADE TO WAIT UNTIL THE GUARD OBTAINED KEYS TO OPEN THE GATE. HE STATED THE MOTORCADE WAS IN THE ROADWAY AND A MOPED OPERATED BY A SINGLE MALE CAME TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE. SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] USED VERBAL AND HAND SIGNALS IN AN ATTEMPT TO STOP THE MOPED AND WHEN THE DRIVER WOULDN'T STOP, AGENT [REDACTED] FIRED ONE SHOT AT THE MOPED. THE DRIVER LEFT THE SCENE AND WASN'T INJURED. THE THREE PSD MEMBERS WERE TOLD TO WRITE STATEMENTS OF THE INCIDENT AND RETURN THE STATEMENTS TO THE RSO TOC BY 2200 HRS. THE RSO TOC RECEIVED THE WRITTEN STATEMENTS OF [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

4. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 21, 2005 REPORTING AGENT (RA) CONDUCTED AN INTERVIEW OF [REDACTED] DOB: [REDACTED] DYNCORP INC, PROTECTIVE SECURITY DETAIL (PSD) MEMBER. [REDACTED] WAS THE SHIFT LEADER FOR TEAM [REDACTED] ADVANCE TEAM THAT TRAVELED TO THE TURKISH EMBASSY ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005. [REDACTED] STATED THE TEAM ARRIVED AT THE TURKISH EMBASSY WITHOUT INCIDENT. THE MOTORCADE TURNED OFF OF A MAIN ROADWAY ONTO A SIDE ROAD WHERE THE TURKISH EMBASSY'S ENTRY CONTROL POINT IS LOCATED. THE [REDACTED] VEHICLE [REDACTED] VEHICLE) PASSED THE ENTRY CONTROL POINT AND COVERED SECURITY TO THE FRONT OF THE MOTORCADE. THE [REDACTED] VEHICLE STOPPED PARALLEL TO THE ENTRY CONTROL POINT AND COVERED SECURITY ON A SIDE STREET THAT WAS SITUATED ACROSS FROM THE ENTRY CONTROL POINT. THE [REDACTED] VEHICLE [REDACTED] VEHICLE) STOPPED BEFORE REACHING THE ENTRY CONTROL POINT, APPROXIMATELY 200-250 METERS OFF OF THE MAIN ROADWAY. [REDACTED] EXITED THE VEHICLE AND SPOKE WITH AN EMBASSY GUARD WHO STATED THE ENTRY CONTROL POINT'S GATE WAS LOCKED AND HE WOULD GO TO THE EMBASSY, OBTAIN THE KEY AND RETURN TO OPEN THE GATE. [REDACTED] STATED HE WAS ADVISED BY A TEAM MEMBER ABOUT A PARKED VEHICLE THAT HAD AN ELECTRIC SWITCH INSIDE THE VEHICLE, SIMILAR TO A GARAGE DOOR OPENER. HE STATED HE REQUESTED THE K-9 TEAM TO SWEEP THE VEHICLE FOR EXPLOSIVES, WHICH WAS NEGATIVE. [REDACTED] STATED THE MOTORCADE WAS WAITING IN THE ROADWAY FOR APPROXIMATELY FIVE MINUTES AND HE HEARD TWO TEAM MEMBERS YELLING "KIF", WHICH SIGNIFIES STOP IN ARABIC. HE STATED HE TURNED AROUND, HEADED TOWARDS THE FOLLOW VEHICLE AND SAW SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] USING HAND AND VERBAL SIGNALS IN AN ATTEMPT TO STOP A MOPED, OPERATED BY ONE MALE THAT WAS DRIVING TOWARDS THE FOLLOW VEHICLE. HE OBSERVED SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] RAISE [REDACTED] RIFLE AND FIRE ONE ROUND IN THE DIRECTION OF THE MOPED. HE ALSO STATED THE MOPED WAS APPROXIMATELY 25-35 METERS AWAY FROM THE FOLLOW VEHICLE WHEN SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] FIRED THE SHOT. HE STATED AFTER THE SHOT WAS FIRED, THE

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

b6  
b7c

Case Number: S200700000 EOD

MOPED DRIVER CALMLY TURNED THE MOPED AROUND AND DROVE TOWARDS THE MAIN ROADWAY, TURNED ONTO THE MAIN ROADWAY AND LEFT THE SCENE. HE STATED THE TURKISH EMBASSY GATE WAS OPENED AND THE MOTORCADE ENTERED THE COMPOUND. STATED HE REPORTED THE INCIDENT TO THE RSO BAGHDAD TACTICAL OPERATIONS CENTER (TOC) AND RETURNED TO THE US EMBASSY BAGHDAD WITHOUT INCIDENT.

b6  
b7c

5. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 21, 2005 REPORTING AGENT (RA) CONDUCTED AN INTERVIEW OF [REDACTED] DOB: [REDACTED] DYNCORP INC, PROTECTIVE SECURITY DETAIL (PSD) MEMBER.

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED] WAS THE LEFT REAR FOR TEAM SEVEN ADVANCE TEAM THAT TRAVELED TO THE TURKISH EMBASSY ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005.

[REDACTED] STATED THE TEAM ARRIVED AT THE TURKISH EMBASSY WITHOUT INCIDENT. THE MOTORCADE TURNED OFF OF A MAIN ROADWAY ONTO A SIDE ROAD WHERE THE TURKISH EMBASSY'S ENTRY CONTROL POINT IS LOCATED. HE ALSO STATED THE MOTORCADE WAS WAITING IN THE ROADWAY FOR APPROXIMATELY FIVE TO SEVEN MINUTES FOR THE EMBASSY'S GATE TO OPEN. HE STATED HE OPENED THE FOLLOW

↓

VEHICLE'S LEFT PASSENGER DOOR IN ORDER TO PROVIDE SECURITY FOR THE MOTORCADE. HE ALSO STATED HE OBSERVED A MOPED TURN OFF OF THE MAIN ROAD AND ENTER THE ROADWAY WHERE THE MOTORCADE WAS LOCATED. HE STATED THE MOTORCADE WAS APPROXIMATELY 200 METERS FROM THE INTERSECTION OF THE MAIN ROADWAY AND THE ROADWAY WHERE THE MOTORCADE WAS SITUATED. HE ALSO STATED HE WAS USING HAND SIGNALS AND VERBAL SIGNALS IN AN ATTEMPT TO GET THE MOPED TO STOP TRAVELING TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE. [REDACTED] SPEAKS ARABIC AND WAS YELLING IN ARABIC FOR THE DRIVER TO STOP. HE STATED THE MOPED WAS OPERATED BY A SINGLE MALE. HE ALSO STATED THE MOPED WAS GETTING CLOSER TO THE MOTORCADE AND HE HEARD ONE SHOT. HE SAW DEBRIS AND DUST IN THE ROADWAY AFTER THE SHOT WAS FIRED. HE ALSO STATED THE MOPED DRIVER CALMLY TURNED THE MOPED AROUND IN THE MIDDLE OF THE STREET AND DROVE OUT TO THE MAIN ROAD. HE STATED HE WAS ABOUT TO FIRE HIS [REDACTED] RIFLE WHEN HE HEARD THE SHOT FIRED.

b6  
b7c

HE STATED AFTER THE SHOT WAS FIRED THE MOTORCADE ENTERED THE TURKISH EMBASSY COMPOUND AND THEN RETURNED TO THE US EMBASSY BAGHDAD WITHOUT INCIDENT.

b2

6. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 21, 2005 REPORTING AGENT (RA) CONDUCTED AN INTERVIEW OF [REDACTED] DOB:

b6  
b7c

DYNCORP INC, PROTECTIVE SECURITY DETAIL (PSD) MEMBER.  
[REDACTED] WAS THE WELL GUNNER FOR TEAM [REDACTED] ADVANCE TEAM THAT TRAVELED TO THE TURKISH EMBASSY ON SEPTEMBER 20, 2005.  
[REDACTED] STATED THE TEAM ARRIVED AT THE TURKISH EMBASSY

Case Number: S200700000

WITHOUT INCIDENT. THE MOTORCADE TURNED OFF OF A MAIN ROADWAY ONTO A SIDE ROAD AND WAITED APPROXIMATELY FIVE MINUTES IN THE ROADWAY. HE STATED THE FOLLOW VEHICLE STOPPED APPROXIMATELY 100 METERS FROM THE INTERSECTION OF THE MAIN ROADWAY. HE ALSO STATED AFTER FIVE MINUTES HE OBSERVED A MOPED TURN OFF OF THE MAIN ROADWAY AND TRAVEL TOWARDS THE DIRECTION OF THE FOLLOW VEHICLE. HE ALSO STATED HE FLASHED HIS FLASHLIGHT SEVERAL TIMES IN AN ATTEMPT TO STOP THE MOPED. HE STATED HE SAW THE RIGHT REAR AND LEFT REAR GIVING HAND SIGNALS AND HEARD THE LEFT REAR AND RIGHT REAR GIVING VERBAL SIGNALS FOR THE MOPED TO STOP. HE STATED THE MOPED WAS GETTING CLOSER TO THE FOLLOW VEHICLE AND HE SWITCHED THE FROM SAFE TO FIRE AND HEARD A SHOT AND SAW THE RIGHT REAR STANDING NEAR THE REAR BUMPER OF THE VEHICLE HAD FIRED A SHOT FROM HIS RIFLE. HE STATED HE SAW THE SHOT STRIKE THE MOPED, THE DRIVER STOP AND THE DRIVER TURN AROUND IN THE STREET AND DROVE AWAY. HE STATED AFTER THE SHOT WAS FIRED THE MOTORCADE ENTERED THE TURKISH EMBASSY COMPOUND AND THEN RETURNED TO THE US EMBASSY BAGHDAD WITHOUT INCIDENT.

7. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 21, 2005 SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_ SUBMITTED A WRITTEN REPORT DETAILING THE EVENTS THAT OCCURRED LEADING UP TO THE DISCHARGE OF HIS DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE (DSS) ISSUED RIFLE. (SEE REPORT FOR DETAILS)

b2

b6  
b7c

b2

8. (SBU) ON SEPTEMBER 21, 2005 REPORTING AGENT AND DEPUTY REGIONAL SECURITY OFFICER JOHN YOUNG INTERVIEWED SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_. SPECIAL AGENT WAS ADVISED THAT HE HAD THE RIGHT TO HAVE AN EMPLOYEE REPRESENTATIVE PRESENT DURING THE INTERVIEW, IN ACCORDANCE TO 12 FAM 023 2.14A-1. SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_ STATED HE WANTED TO HAVE A FEDERAL LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS ASSOCIATION (FLEOA) ATTORNEY ON CONFERENCE CALL DURING THE INTERVIEW. SPECIAL AGENT WAS ALSO READ THE KALKINES WARNINGS (WARNING AND ASSURANCE TO EMPLOYEE REQUIRED TO PROVIDE INFORMATION IN AN ADMINISTRATIVE INQUIRY). DRSO YOUNG STATED TO SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_ THAT ACCORDING TO 12 FAM 023 2.14A-2C WE WERE REQUIRED TO CABLE THE REPORT TO DSS HEADQUARTERS WITHIN 24 HOURS OF THE INCIDENT. SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_ STATED HE WANTED TO HAVE AN ATTORNEY PRESENT THROUGH A CONFERENCE CALL. THE INTERVIEW WAS TERMINATED.

b6  
b7c

9. THE REPORTING AGENT WILL BE FORWARDING THE WRITTEN STATEMENTS OF SPECIAL AGENT \_\_\_\_\_ PSD MEMBERS \_\_\_\_\_ TO DS/FCI/PR THE WRITTEN STATEMENTS WILL BE SENT THROUGH FEDERAL EXPRESS.

b6  
b7c

Current Class: UN ASSIFIED  
Current Handling: n/a  
Document Number: 2005BAGHDA03904

Page: 5

Channel: DS

Case Number: S20070000

b6  
b7c

10. ACTION: SPECIAL AGENT [REDACTED] HAS BEEN ASSIGNED TO  
ADMINISTRATIVE DUTIES THAT DO NOT REQUIRE HIM TO CARRY A  
WEAPON. POST AWAITS FURTHER DIRECTION FROM DS/ICI BEFORE ANY  
ADDITIONAL ACTION.

Satterfield

NNNN

03418347930

Current Class: UNCLASSIFIED

Page: 5

Y0141

(P)

b6

b7c

Koretke, John E

~~PROOZI~~

From: Pshak, David  
Sent: Wednesday, October 05, 2005 11:44 AM  
To: Koretke, John E  
Subject: RE: Warning Shots

CONFIDENTIAL

The Firearms Training Unit does NOT give any training nor makes any statement concerning the "authorization" of "warning shots". Per 12 FAM, 023, 1.2E - "Warning shots are not authorized."

Every DS Agent is required to read the DS Deadly Force Policy (Department of State Deadly Force and Firearms Policy) several times through out their career. They must read and sign the policy during the first day of the Basic Special Agent Course Firearms Training package. It is also a requirement to read and certify that the policy has been read and understood - every time a DS Special Agent shoots qualification / requalification. The policy is attached.

- Dave Pshak  
Chief, Firearms Training Unit  
DS/SLTD/SSB/FTU  
(703) 644-3305



DS12Fam-023-03.d  
oc

-----Original Message-----

From: Koretke, John E  
Sent: Wednesday, October 05, 2005 11:34 AM  
To: Pshak, David  
Subject: Warning Shots

Sir,  
I need confirm for that record that no course of instruction given by the Firearms Training Unit advises or authorizes the discharge of a firearm as a warning when an Agent is faced with a threat situation.

R

**SA John E. Koretke**  
**Diplomatic Security Service**  
**Office of Professional Responsibility**

Office: 571-345-2270  
Mobile:

b6  
b7c

03141530W7030

Y0142

PREO023

(P)  
b6  
b7c

**Bailey, Lance M**

**From:** Osterhout, Thad T  
**Sent:** Monday, May 22, 2006 9:43 AM  
**To:** Bailey, Lance M; McDermott, James P  
**Subject:** FW: Question on shooting story in DS Daily - IRAQ

Jim and Lance - could either of you take a look at the question below and let me know how to answer [redacted] Thanks.

b6  
b7c

Thad

-----Original Message-----

**From:** [redacted] (Bogota)  
**Sent:** Monday, May 22, 2006 9:44 AM  
**To:** Osterhout, Thad T(DS/IP/RD/WHA)  
**Cc:** Hartung, Robert A; Mills, Bruce T  
**Subject:** RE: Question on shooting story in DS Daily

Thad,

Do you have any feedback on this matter?

Ray

Respectfully,

Assistant Regional Security Officer

U.S. Embassy Bogota

Office:

Mobile: [redacted]

McDermott  
per Jim was canceled  
SA RSO Mark Planter b6  
by regarding this b7c  
Mike Lamb  
4/23/06

---

**From:** Osterhout, Thad T(DS/IP/RD/WHA)  
**Sent:** Monday, May 15, 2006 2:31 PM  
**To:** [redacted]  
**Cc:** Hartung, Robert A; Mills, Bruce T; Keith, John K  
**Subject:** RE: Question on shooting story in DS Daily

b6  
b7c

I am not sure, but will see what I can find out. To the best of my knowledge there has been no change in the policy.  
I am leaving this pm for Georgetown for a few days, so I'll work on an answer when I return.

Thad

-----Original Message-----

**From:** [redacted] (Bogota)  
**Sent:** Monday, May 15, 2006 2:06 PM  
**To:** Osterhout, Thad T(DS/IP/RD/WHA)  
**Cc:** Hartung, Robert A; Mills, Bruce T; Keith, John K  
**Subject:** Question on shooting story in DS Daily

**SBU**

Thad,

Today, I had a discussion with Robert Hartung, RSO Bogota, and he suggested that I contact you directly on this matter.

On page 4 of the DS Daily for May 13-15, 2006, there is a Sensitive But Unclassified (SBU) article on the topic of warning shots in the Iraq war zone. In summary, on May 14, 2006, a military Protective Security Detail (PSD) supporting a DoS Provincial Reconstruction Team (PRT) was approached by a vehicle that did not stop in response to

hand and verbal signals. The PSD responded in accordance with military protocols and fired 2 warning shots into the ground in front of the vehicle, causing the driver to stop. There were no apparent injuries due to the warning shots.

On September 20, 2005, I fired a warning shot under the same circumstances while on a protective mission in the Baghdad Red Zone. The result: the approaching vehicle stopped, and there were no injuries due to the warning shot. Per the DS Firearms Policy, I violated the "no warning shot" rule and was formally counseled on this matter via a letter of counseling. In addition, I was not allowed to carry a firearm from the date of the incident until I signed the letter of counseling some weeks later.

It seems that the exact action for which I was counseled is standard procedure for US military troops in Iraq. Based on the totality of this information, I have two questions:

1. Can you please tell me if the DS Firearms Policy for Iraq has been updated to authorize warning shots?
2. If it has not changed, since US military troops and DS security personnel operate in the same Iraqi war zone and often in the same protective details, does the DS Firearms Policy Review Board plan to bring DS firearms policy in line with DoD firearms policies? If the Board does not plan to update the policy in Iraq, can you please tell me why not?

If the DS Firearms Policy has not been updated, we have a golden opportunity to potentially save DS agent and PSD contractor lives by updating the DS Firearms Policy for the Iraq war zone by allowing warning shots (as the US DoD has done) in order to provide a last measure of communication beyond hand and verbal signals. Warning shots translate across cultures and languages and can still be subject to review. DS security personnel in Iraq often do not know if the approaching vehicle or person intends to kill them or is simply not paying attention to their surroundings.

Having lost DS colleagues in Iraq, I believe that we owe it to our people to give them every tool they need to succeed and survive.

b6  
b7c

Respectfully,

Assistant Regional Security Officer  
U.S. Embassy Bogota

Office: \_\_\_\_\_  
Mobile: \_\_\_\_\_

SBU

031415387030

~~H503#6~~BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY  
DECLASSIFIEDV  
10143(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

20 August 2005

Spot Report - 092005- 03

**Subject:** COM Blackwater Air team fires on suspicious vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater Air Asset fires three rounds into suspicious vehicle.

On September 20, 2005 a Blackwater (BW) air team (two helicopters) escorted a COM PSD team from Baghdad, Iraq to Al-Hillah, Iraq. The air cover team was traveling back to landing zone (LZ) <sup>b2</sup> in the International Zone. The air team noticed an explosion in an area approximately two miles west of the IZ. The air cover team saw a US military three vehicle convoy, one disabled approximately 100 meters from the explosion site. The air team observed Iraqi police arrive on the scene. The military convoy began to move the disabled vehicle with a vehicle strap. The air team observed a **white pickup truck** parked on the shoulder of the road approximately a quarter of a mile away, occupied by a single male occupant. The white pickup truck had a box in the back of the truck. The air team hovered low and signaled for the truck to move, the truck moved a short distance down the roadway and pulled onto the shoulder a second time. The air team pilot fired one shot from his <sup>b2</sup> rifle into the dirt and signaled the driver to move the vehicle a second time. The vehicle moved but was observed approximately a quarter of a mile down the road parked on the shoulder. The air team observed the driver attempting to reverse his path of travel in the direction of the military convoy. The air team was signaling the driver to move his vehicle and he ignored all directions and continued to

maneuver his vehicle to travel in the direction of the military convoy. When it was apparent that the driver was going to complete turning the vehicle and travel counter flow against traffic towards the direction of the military convoy, a gunner fired two rounds from his rifle into the engine area of the truck. The pickup became disabled in the roadway and the driver exited the vehicle and ran towards an area of buildings. L2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z Nov 03 00

Y0144

(P)

b6

b7C

b7D L

~~RBB03t3~~

20 September 2005  
Statement by [redacted]

REF ID: A0314135SN7030  
[redacted] CLASSIFIED

Blackwater Aviation

b6  
b7C

Subject: Warning shots fired to stop vehicle ignoring all warnings while approaching VBIED site of three military vehicles.

Blackwater [redacted] and [redacted] returning on convoy escort from Hilla, noticed an explosion in the vicinity of Route [redacted] approximately two miles west of the space needle. On [redacted] arriving at the site, about 1430 hours, three Military Hunvees, one disabled, were stopped in the road approximately 100 meters from the explosion site. All Army personnel were outside the vehicle in a security perimeter. Blackwater flight provided a cap as well as looking for casevac if needed. Appropriate radio calls were made to Baghdad radio in an attempt to get help to the site. A [redacted] responded, but did not arrive. Iraqi police arrived and secured the east end of [redacted] while the west end was still open. Iraqi police fired warning shots at vehicles approaching the scene from side streets. Army personnel attached straps to the disabled vehicle and continued to pull the the vehicle west on [redacted]. Blackwater flight continued to provide security on this move. Approximately one quarter mile west, a white truck, with one male adult was parked on the shoulder of the road; there was a box in the bed of the truck. Blackwater [redacted] hovered low and signaled the truck to move, which was acknowledged, but stopped again. This time a warning shot was fired straight down into the dirt and the truck was signaled again to move. He responded however another quarter mile west he stopped again in the road and attempted to reverse direction of travel back toward the military convoy. There were many options to clear the road or continue forward to an intersection, but the truck was attempting to turn around in the west lane. Signals was given to the driver the entire time he was backing up and pulling forward to make the turn complete. When it was apparent on the next move he would be heading toward the disabled convoy, reverse flow, two rounds were placed into the engine area of the truck, disabling the truck, while leaving one lane of the road open. The driver, exited the truck and departed toward the building areas. At that time, another military ground convoy approached the disabled convoy from the west and secured the scene. Blackwater flight, low on fuel departed the area for LZ. All appropriate radio calls was made to Baghdad radio. [redacted]

Flight Lead Blackwater [redacted]

b6  
b7C

REF ID: A0314135SN7030

40145

(P)

~~RBBD03H~~

b6

b7C

20 September 2005

Statement by

REF ID: A0010000000000000000000000000000  
Blackwater Aviation Door Gunner

b6  
b7C

Subject: Warning shots fired to stop vehicle ignoring all warnings while approaching VBIED site of three military vehicles.

b6  
b7C

We were returning to [redacted] LZ after dropping our guys off at BIOP. [redacted] the lead pilot saw a small mushroom cloud off a distance to our left so we flew over to find out if our support or a casualty evacuation was needed. When we arrived in the AO I was the first one to see and call out the explosion site. There was what looked like to me the remnants of an engine and tire burning and three army humvees down the road set up in a hasty security perimeter with there occupants all dismounted. One of the vehicles lost most or all of its fluids. I know this because I could see where it started to come out at the bomb sight and where the vehicle stopped there was a large puddle of the fluids. At first glance it looked like blood, but all of the soldiers looked fine and no one was giving self or buddy aid. We were going to stay on site until a military bird got there to relieve us which we were told would be ten minutes so we stayed on site. Iraqi Police started to arrive in force to block off all avenues of approach on both sides of the road leading up to the army humvees but not any further. One IP shot at a car to stop the vehicle from getting any closer to the bomb site. The army guys put tow straps on the downed humvee and began to drive slowly away. We continued to pull a cap because the military helicopters have not arrived and no ground soldiers arrived yet either. I heard over the net to keep an eye on that white pick up. How many occupants are there? What's in the back of it? We flew down a bit lower and I hear he's moving. Then we fly a little bit I'm hearing what the fuck why isn't he moving then I hear a shot. The bird spins and I can see the white pickup truck he's driving down the road then he stops the bird spins and I can't see the truck then we come around again and I can see the truck again. The driver is turning around to drive counter flow at the army convoy that just got hit. The truck was positioned to drive at the convoy so I fired two shots into the hood of the vehicle which I did see impact. The driver then dismounted the vehicle and ran towards some houses on the side of the road. A [redacted] army convoy arrived to assist the army team that just got hit then we got a thumbs up from them and returned to base. Shortly after we left the army convoy they got hit and took six casualties.

031413S 07030

~~H50349~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0146  
(P)  
b2 b7C

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



25 September 2005

Spot Report - 092505-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires three rounds into approaching vehicle.

On September 25, 2005 at approximately 0910 hrs, a COM PSD Team from the Regional Embassy Office (REO) in Mosul, en route from the REO to a venue in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The PSD Team consisted of \_\_\_\_\_ armored vehicles and \_\_\_\_\_ Humvees. The lead vehicle was attempting to stop traffic at an intersection and the vehicle's up gunner noticed a vehicle, gold sedan traveling towards the direction of the motorcade despite the fact that the surrounding traffic had come to a complete halt. The up gunner gave the vehicle the local hand gesture to stop, but the vehicle failed to comply. The aggressive vehicle continued to accelerate towards the direction of the motorcade. The up gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle, the vehicle didn't stop and the up gunner fired three rounds from his \_\_\_\_\_ into the hood of the vehicle. The vehicle wasn't able to immediately stop because of the vehicle's speed and eventually stopped. The vehicle stopped past the intersection. The driver of the vehicle didn't appear to be injured. The motorcade continued on its location. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

031415 CH 7030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~RSO Action: Further investigation as needed, pending written statements from PSD team members.~~

**Location:** Red Zone, Mosul, Iraq

031415C071030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~H501~~ (P)

b2 b7c

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0147

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 25 Sept 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Time of Incident | 0910 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of Lethal force on persons in car with [redacted] rifle system                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | [redacted] (approx.) Hwy [redacted] at the intersection with Mosul Dam Road, it is a 4 lane divided highway(2 lanes in each direction) moving north and south divided by a 100' median. The Hwy is connected by an access road crossing the median that is 40' across allowing east/west movement. The surrounding area is countryside and open terrain with rolling hills.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p><b>Incident Report Synopsis:</b><br/>         While in route to the Mosul Dam to deliver a DoS Political Officer for a meeting with the U.S Ambassador ,the up-gunner in the Tactical Support Team(TST)vehicle at the front of the motorcade engaged a vehicle that failed to yield his warning's. Involved were the TST team and 1 Local National(LN).The convoy was in a standard formation with a [redacted] to create a safe zone. This safe zone is an effort to mitigate the Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device threat.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | <p>While stopping traffic at the above location to cross the road the TST up-gunner noticed a vehicle that refused to stop despite the gunners hand gestures, and other stopped vehicles in his path. The vehicle was closing on the convoy very quickly and the up-gunner feared that the vehicle might be VBIED and feared for his own life as well as the lives of his team. He engaged the vehicle with 3 well aimed shots from his DoS approved [redacted] into the hood of the car but the car was unable to stop due to his excessive speed. The vehicle, a small late model gold sedan with one male occupant, stopped 60' south of the intersection. The driver was described as an Arabic male in his late 40's early 50's with graying hair. There were no apparent injuries to the driver. Once the vehicle stopped he was waved on by the up gunner at which time he continued to travel southbound on highway [redacted] The convoy continued with their mission to provide advance services for the visit by the United States Ambassador, The Battalion TOC was notified, grid was marked and noted.</p> |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further</i>                                                                                                                                                                                | The mission use of force policy has been reviewed with the team members. This report will be forwarded up the Blackwater chain of command as well as turned into the RSO at Regional Embassy                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |

investigation, notifications, etc.) •• Office-Mosul, Iraq, •• •• ••

| Operator(s)<br>Involved | Mosul PSD<br>Team<br>TST<br>Up Gunner | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Team<br>TST HMMWV | Team(s)<br>Involved | Mosul PSD<br>Team |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------|-------------------|---------------------|-------------------|
| b2                      |                                       |                        |                   |                     |                   |

031416ZMAY1030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

115035

(P)

b2 b7C

Yol48

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

27 September 2005



Spot Report - 092705-04

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD fires one round on approaching vehicle.

On September 27, 2005 at approximately 1406 Hrs, a COM PSD Team, Team [redacted] returning to the International Zone (IZ) from the Ministry of Oil in the Red Zone sighted a white van with one male occupant traveling towards their vehicle counter flow to traffic at an intersection. The first and second vehicles of the [redacted] vehicles in the motorcade passed through the intersection with the follow vehicle (vehicle [redacted]) trailing [redacted] meters behind. The white van jumped the curb heading in the direction of vehicle [redacted] positioning itself between vehicle [redacted] and the follow car (vehicle [redacted]). The Left Rear (LR) of vehicle [redacted] opened his door and gave hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The van continued to approach the motorcade and attempted to position itself within the motorcade. The left rear gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals to stop the vehicle; the driver of the van failed to respond to any of the commands. The left rear fired one shot from his [redacted] rifle into the grill of the white van when it was approximately 20 meters away from the motorcade. The driver of the van ducked behind the dashboard and the van veered to the left of the roadway. At the same time, the follow car (vehicle [redacted]) struck the side of the van, [redacted] directed it to the side of the road and continued to their destination. The [redacted] driver didn't appear to be injured. The PSD motorcade's rear vehicle has a

b2

b2

b2

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

clearly visible sign that stated in English and Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". The motorcade returned to the IZ without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031418Z NOV 03 O



RBB0356

## Sworn Statement

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c -

|          |                            |      |      |
|----------|----------------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 9-27-05                    | Time | 1405 |
| Location | AREA 51 / TEAM ROOM [ ] b6 |      |      |

Y0149

I, [REDACTED] b6 b7c, hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

THIS INCIDENT TOOK PLACE AT [REDACTED] b6

ON 9-27-05 AT APPROX 1406 HOURS IC [REDACTED] WAS RIDING IN THE LEFT REAR OF THE SECOND VEHICLE OF A [REDACTED] MOTORCADE. THE MOTORCADE WAS LEAVING MINISTRY OF OIL EN ROUTE BACK TO THE INTERNATIONAL ZONE. AS THE MOTORCADE EXITED THE VENUE AND WAS CROSSING TRAFFIC, THE DRIVER OF THE SECOND VEHICLE YELLED THAT A VAN WAS APPROACHING FROM THE LEFT.

IC [REDACTED] OPENED THE DOOR AND OBSERVED A WHITE PASSENGER VAN COUNTER FLOWING AGAINST TRAFFIC THAT WAS HELD BY IP'S AT THE INTERSECTION.

IC [REDACTED] OBSERVED THAT THE VAN WAS DRIVING AGGRESSIVE AND THAT THERE WAS ONLY ONE OCCUPANT, IC [REDACTED]

CONTINUOUSLY GAVE WARNINGS, BOTH VERBAL AND VISUAL, FOR THE VEHICLE TO STOP. IC [REDACTED] NOTICED THE VAN

DRIVE ONTO THE CURB CONTINUING TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE. IC [REDACTED] ALSO NOTICED THAT THE FOLLOW VEHICLE WAS IN DIRECT PATH TO BEING IMPACTED OR THREATENED BY THE VAN

b6  
b7c

THE VAN THEN TURNED TOWARDS THE MOTORCADE TURNING LEFT AND CONTINUED ON THE CURB.  
AFTER SEVERAL ATTEMPTS TO STOP THE VEHICLE AND FEARING FOR THE SAFETY OF THE VEHICLE b6  
IC [ ] FIRED ONE ROUND THAT IMPACTED THE GRILL AREA. THE SINGLE MALE OCCUPANT DUCKED TO THE LEFT AND BEGAN COMING TO A STOP WHEN THE VEHICLE PUSHED HIM ONTO THE SHOULDER. THE DRIVER WAS NOT INJURED AND THE MOTORCADE CONTINUED.

0000000000

031410007000

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                           |  |
|---------------------------|--|
| Signed                    |  |
| Printed                   |  |
| Address                   |  |
| BAGHDAD, IRAQ /MAN CAMP / |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031410007000



~~RBB0367~~ (p)

# BEGLASSTRIP

## **Sworn Statement**

b2 hgh  
b6  
7c

|              |      |
|--------------|------|
| Date         | Time |
| SEPT 27 2005 | 1548 |
| Location     |      |

Yoi50

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the \_\_\_\_\_.

٦٥  
٦٧٤

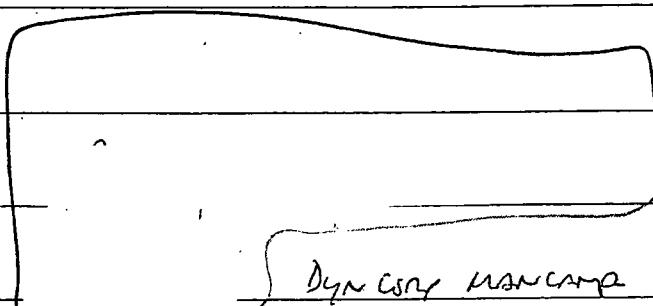
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON THE ABOVE DATE, WHILE LEAVING THE MINISTRY OF OILS  
CHECKPOINT, THE LEAN AND LIMO PULLED THROUGH THE [ ] 52  
INTERSECTION. WHILE DOING SO, A WHITE VAN W/ ONE OCCUPANT  
WAS COUNTERFLOWING AND ATTEMPTING TO ENTER THE MOTORCYLE  
FROM THE LEFT SIDE. I SAW THE LEFT REAR GUARD (LEAD)  
CRACK HIS DOOR AND GIVE THE (QIF) HAND SIGNAL, MEANWHILE THE  
LIMO (K-9) EXITED THE INTERSECTION AND THEIR LEFT REAR GUARD  
CRACKED HIS DOOR AND ALSO GAVE THE QIF HAND SIGNAL. THE VAN  
CONTINUED TOWARDS THE MOTORCYCLE AT WHICH TIME [ ] PREVENTED  
HIS [ ] AND THEN PRESSED THE WHITE VAN. THE DRIVER OF  
THE VAN DUCKED OUT OF THE WAY BUT THE VAN WAS STILL MOVING  
FORWARD AND THEN STOPPED IN MY PATH. THE FOLLOWING  
ANSWER IS CLEAR VANTAGE POINT OF THIS INCIDENT:

001418587030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |                                                                                   |
| Address |                                                                                   |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |



REF ID: A6880568  
RECORDED

Sworn Statement

Y0151

|          |                      |      |      |
|----------|----------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 27 Sept 2005         | Time | 1540 |
| Location | [redacted]<br>b2 b7c |      |      |

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

I, [redacted] b6 b7c hereby make the following statement at the request of  
DOS, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

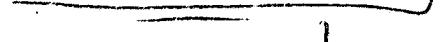
I was [redacted] position, in [redacted] vehicle. On a run back from Ministry of oil. Passing [redacted] when I [redacted] b2. Yelled out to team of merging traffic to the left as we entered intersection. I then concentrated on the right side where there was also merging traffic. I then heard Driver [redacted] yell to left near shooter [redacted] to watch the van approaching from the left. I heard [redacted] b6 b7c yell out for the driver to stop. Then I heard one shot and [redacted] stated he had engaged the vehicle, and that there was no injuries. I did not observe the engagement nor the vehicle after the engagement. We immediately then cleared the intersection on our way to [redacted]. This happened at 14:06 hours.

[redacted]  
END OF STATEMENT

b2

031415007030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                                          |  |
|---------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed  |                         |  |
| Printed |                         |  |
| Address | BAGDAD, IRAQ  MAN CAMP. |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |                                                                                   |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031415007030



# DECLASSIFIED

RB80369

## Sworn Statement

|                               |              |
|-------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>27 SEPT 2005          | Time<br>1553 |
| Location<br>b2 TEAM [ ] Room. |              |

Y0152

(P)

b6  
b7C  
b2 b7E

b6  
b7C

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Today as we were leaving the Ministry of OEC, we were in the limo position. As we exited the venue and entered [REDACTED] I noticed a white van coming counter flow towards us. I saw [REDACTED] left rear gunner on the lead vehicle giving hand signals to the van to stop. I noticed that the van was not making any attempt to stop or slow down. I called out to [REDACTED] to watch the van. (I was driving the limo). I heard [REDACTED] door open and I heard him give verbal commands to stop. I saw the van still coming out of the corner of my sight. I then heard one (1) shot. [REDACTED] then advised he had taken a shot. I did not see where the shot he nor did I see the van any more. I continued to follow the lead vehicle and heard [REDACTED] calling the F.O.C. to advise them of the shot. I heard [REDACTED]

b2

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

000000000000000000000000

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

WPPS MAN CAMP

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

000000000000000000000000

Page 2 of 2 Pages



RBB0370

(p)

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                        |                  |
|----------------------------------------|------------------|
| Date<br>27 Sept 05                     | Time<br>1600 hrs |
| Location<br>TEAM [ ] TEAM Room Area 51 |                  |

b6  
b7c  
b2(h)(1)

Y0153

b2

I,

b6  
b7c

[redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

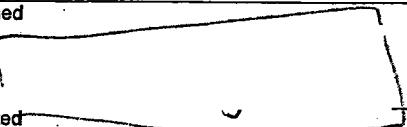
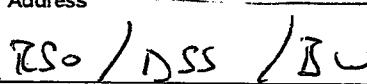
On the above date at about 1600 hrs, our [ ] motorcade was departing Ministry of Oil back to the International Zone. As we departed we came into [ ] IP's were in the intersection holding traffic for the motorcade. I was riding in the front right seat of the follow vehicle. As the motorcade was going through the intersection I observed a white in color van approaching the motorcade from the left at a high rate of speed. The van was also going counterflow (driving on the wrong side of the road). I saw the 2nd vehicle's left door open and observed visual signals for the van to stop. The van continued to head towards the motorcade and the left rear gunner fired one round. I did not see the impact of the round. I did see the driver of the van duck and start to slow the follow vehicle passed the van and I could see the driver appeared frightened but not injured. I call the TIC and gave a report to the incident.

b2

b7d

REF ID: A651030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  


|         |                                                                                    |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |   |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

REF ID: A651030



RFB 0371

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b2 high  
b6  
b7c

|                                                 |                     |
|-------------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Date<br><u>27 Sept 2005</u>                     | Time<br><u>1540</u> |
| Location<br><u>[redacted]</u><br><u>b2 high</u> |                     |

Y0154

I, [redacted] b6 b7c hereby make the following statement at the request of D.O.S, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

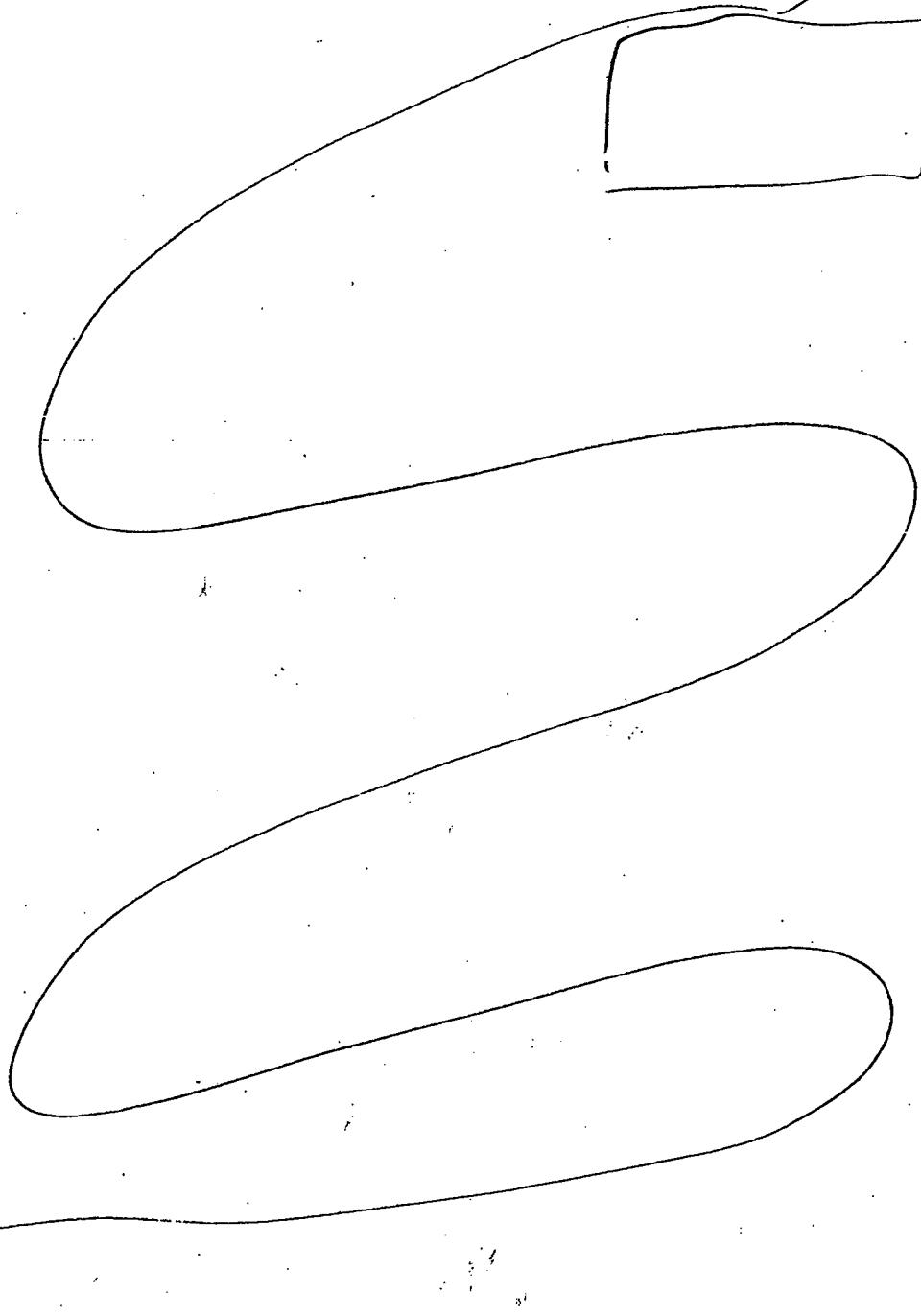
b6  
b7c

I [redacted] was riding in the Right Rear of our vehicle a [redacted] Team [redacted] was leaving the venue and en route back to the base while traveling in the motorcade our vehicle was in the Limo spot. we were traveling on the road when I heard our Driver [redacted] say a white Bongo Truck close on [redacted] side. At that time we made a left turn and I was watching the traffic that was coming on my side. It was then when I heard [redacted] door open and heard him yelling "Stop! Stop! Stop!" And then I heard one single round fired at which Time [redacted] got back in vehicle and said one to the grill [redacted] And at that time I saw a white Bongo truck with one occupant pulling off to side [redacted]

b2

To... of Action Taken and proceeded to Base. This  
Statement to the best of my knowledge

b6  
b7c



031053H07030  
Page 2 of 2 Pages

REF ID: A651200  
REF ID: A651200

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |            |         |            |
|---------|------------|---------|------------|
| Signed  | [Redacted] |         |            |
| Printed | [Redacted] |         |            |
| Address | [Redacted] |         |            |
| Bashdad | Iraq       | Mancamp | [Redacted] |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |            |
|---------|------------|
| Signed  | [Redacted] |
| Printed | [Redacted] |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |            |
|-------------------|------------|
| Witness Signature | [Redacted] |
| Printed           | [Redacted] |
| Address           | [Redacted] |

031AICSH7030



RBB0359

(P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                                        |              |
|--------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>27 SEPT 05                                     | Time<br>1545 |
| Location<br>TEAM - <input type="checkbox"/> READY Room |              |

Y0155

b2

b6

b7C

I,                                 , hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

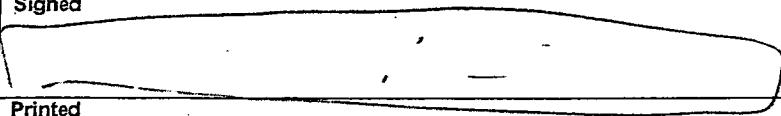
b2

27 SEPT 05 @ 1002 AM @ intersection of                                 

At the above date and approximate time, while conducting Advanced motorcade operations our vehicle motorcade came to a stop at an intersection. At which time the shift leader in the vehicle called out to the right and left rear gunners in the vehicle to create a safety bubble around the motorcade. At about the same time I spotted a white four door sedan pull on to the road from the shoulder and begin to approach the motorcade, from the rear at about 100 meters, At which time I called out to the ~~left~~ left rear gunner a white vehicle coming up on your side, I heard the left rear gunner yelling to the vehicle to stop, the vehicle continued on to about 50 meters to the rear of the motorcade, that's when I heard one single shot fired, I saw the shot impact into the grill of the white sedan and the vehicle slowed to a stop.

**SECRET**

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |                                                                                   |
| Address | BN/DSS/RSC<br>APO AE 09316                                                        |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  


|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |



(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2

RBB0360

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                           |              |
|---------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>Sept. 27- 2005    | Time<br>1547 |
| Location<br>Team [ ] room |              |

Y0156

v2

b6

b7C

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED]

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

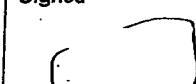
In September 27, 2005 at approximately 1002 I engaged a suspicious vehicle approaching the motorcade from the rear. Team [ ] was enroute to ministry of oil. While enroute to the venue, the motorcade came to a stop due to traffic and attempting to merge. When the motorcade came to a stop, I opened my door to keep the traffic behind the motorcade away. The motorcade had an approximate "Safety Bubble" of [ ] meters. At that moment a white four door sedan with one male occupant drove around the stopped traffic and continued to approach the motorcade. I gave the vehicle hand and arm signals to stop, verbally yelled at the vehicle to stop, and presented my weapon to the vehicle. The vehicle disregarded all the warning signals I gave him. That is when I felt the vehicle became a threat to me, and the motorcade and fired one aimed round to the goill. The vehicle came to a controlled stop and we proceeded with our mission.

b2

b6  
b7C

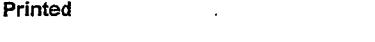
~~REF ID: A651030~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

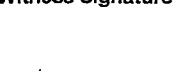
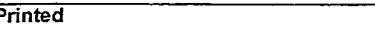
|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address | BWID 511250<br>APC AE 09316                                                       |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  


|         |                                                                                    |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |   |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

~~REF ID: A651030~~

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7E



RB80361

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                            |              |
|----------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>27 Sept 2005       | Time<br>1547 |
| Location<br>W2 Team 1 Room |              |

Y0157

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

27 Sept 2005 1000 interview [redacted]

b6  
b7C

b2

at the above time, date, and location. The vehicle coming  
came to a stop at this time both right and left gunners  
deployed. also at this time a car pulled out from the  
side of the road and started moving toward the [redacted]  
the gunner was giving both hand and verbal commands  
for the vehicle to stop. It was at about 50m that the  
vehicle was disregarding his commands the gunner engaged  
the vehicle with [redacted] shot. The vehicle slowed then  
came to a stop.

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

R50/DSS/BW APO AE 09316

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~



RBFB0364

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2 b7E

|                          |                     |
|--------------------------|---------------------|
| Date<br><i>27 Sep 05</i> | Time<br><i>1513</i> |
| Location                 |                     |
|                          |                     |

Y0158

I, [redacted] *b6 b7C*, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

While enroute to MO OI we were approaching the intersection at [redacted]. Traffic was heavy and the motorcade slowed to a stop. I was sitting in the right rear gunner position of the follow. I observed a white sedan approaching the rear of our motorcade, at a high rate of speed and broke our [redacted] meter bubble. I immediately began giving verbal and visual commands to stop. I raised my barrel to engage the threat when I heard a round fired from the ft rear gunner. The round impacted the front grille and the vehicle pulled off and stopped. No injuries were apparent.

End of Statement

b6  
b7C

00000000000000000000000000000000

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| Signed             |  |
| Printed            |  |
| Address            |  |
| <u>BJO /DSS/BW</u> |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 27 day of  
September, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031415387030

H5054

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y6159

(P)

b2 b7c



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

28 September 2005

Spot Report - 092805- 03

**Subject:** COM PSD Team [redacted] fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** DynCorp PSD Team fires four rounds into approaching vehicle.

On September 28, 2005 at approximately 1047 hrs, a COM PSD Team en route with one principal from the International Zone (IZ) to a location in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The [redacted] motorcade was coming to a stop at an intersection and a blue jeep occupied by one male was trailing approximately 100 meters behind the motorcade. As the motorcade slowed to a stop, the vehicle continued a slow roll, beginning from 100 meters to 75 meters behind the motorcade. While the vehicle began closing in from 100 meters distance, the turret gunner in the follow vehicle, began to give hand and verbal signals for traffic behind the motorcade to stop. When the vehicle was at a distance of approximately 75 meters it began to accelerate rapidly towards the motorcade. The Turret gunner continued to give hand and verbal signals for the vehicle to stop. When the vehicle was within 50 meters of the motorcade, the turret gunner aimed his [redacted] rifle at the engine block and fired three rounds. At the same time, the left rear (LR) of the follow vehicle, having heard the turret gunner's efforts to stop the vehicle's approach to the motorcade, aimed his [redacted] rifle at the engine block of the vehicle and fired one round. The vehicle came to an immediate stop, backed up, turned around and drove off. The follow vehicle had a sign in the rear of the vehicle stating, "Warning Stay [redacted]" ↓

b2

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

"Back 100 meters" in English and Arabic. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to its destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031AISCH7030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

RF  
RFB0354

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED Y0160

**Sworn Statement**

|          |                                       |      |           |
|----------|---------------------------------------|------|-----------|
| Date     | 9-28-05                               | Time | 1047 hrs. |
| Location | US Embassy, Iraq / (STATION) IVO- [ ] |      |           |

b2

[redacted] hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]  
[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

1 of 5

031418Z SEP 05

~~SECRET~~

DECLASSIFIED

Page 7 of 5 Pages

ORIAMS CH 7030

DECLASSIFIED

DATE 08/07/030

Page 2 of 5 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                            |
|---------|--------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |                                            |
| Printed |                                            |
| Address | RSO/Bashford APO AE 09316<br>DynCorp WPPS. |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 28 day of  
September, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031AISCHN1030

CONFIDENTIAL

To: Deputy Detail Leader  
From:  
Ref: I Incident Report 28 September 2005

b6  
b7c  
b2

On 28 September 2005 Team [ ] was running in direct support of Team [ ] from the IZ to the [ ] Marble Hotel. I was in the [ ] position, sitting in the front right seat in the rear HMMWV. We were traveling east past [ ] when the motorcade entered heavy traffic at [ ]. I heard the turret gunner, [ ] yell verbal commands for a vehicle to stop. The motorcade came to a stop just before whereas the follow driver [ ] positioned the vehicle at an angle and came to a complete stop. I then I heard 4 shots fired, and was later informed that a Blue sedan with one occupant failed to stop and 4 shots were fired into the engine block of the vehicle.

b2  
b6 b7c

b3  
b6  
b7c

b2  
b6  
b7c

(Left rear) informed me he fired 1 shot from his [ ] rifle and [ ] (Turret Gunner) stated he fired 3 shots from his [ ] rifle. The vehicle later fled the scene heading west toward [ ] b2

[ ]  
Team [ ] for Mission [ ] b6 b7c b2 b7c

CONFIDENTIAL

5 of 5

Y0161

RBB0255

DECLASSIFIED

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Sworn Statement

|           |                                                                    |       |          |
|-----------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|----------|
| Date:     | 28 SEPT 05                                                         | Time: | 1047 hrs |
| Location: | SITTING<br>NEAR<br>RIVER ROAD<br>US EMBASSY ANNEX<br>BAGHDAD, IRAQ |       |          |

b2

[redacted] hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]  
, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

1 OF 5

031415307030

DECLASSIFIED

Page 2 of 5 Pages

0314163007030

DECLASSIFIED

000000000000

Page 3 of 5 Pages

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                               |  |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed  |                                               |  |
| Printed |                                               |  |
| Address | RSO/DYNCORP-WPS 600 MB1 CAMP<br>APO, AE 09316 |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 20<sup>th</sup> day of  
SEPTEMBER, 20 05.

|         |  |  |
|---------|--|--|
| Signed  |  |  |
| Printed |  |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |  |
|-------------------|--|--|
| Witness Signature |  |  |
| Printed           |  |  |
| Address           |  |  |

031163017030

To: RSO-TOC

From: [REDACTED] Team [REDACTED]

Date: 28 September 2005

DECLASSIFIED

On 28 September 05, at approximately 1047 hrs, I was in the position of left rear in the QRF follow hummer. As our motorcade was escorting team [REDACTED] to the traveling down river road approaching [REDACTED] I heard the turret gunner [REDACTED] yelling stop several times. At that point the motorcade came to a stop, the follow hummer driver [REDACTED] put the vehicle in a left offset position in the road, feeling there was an imminent threat to our rear I immediately opened my door and saw a blue Suzuki Sidekick type vehicle, 1 male driver, approaching at a high rate of speed. Knowing that the vehicle had already disregarded several warnings, as well as the large sign on the back of the hummer stating "Warning stay back 100 meters" in both English and Arabic I immediately fired one round into the engine block of the vehicle to stop any immediate threat. Simultaneously I heard 3 rounds fired above me by the turret gunner, [REDACTED] At that point I pointed the muzzle of my [REDACTED] at the driver, who then came to a stop for a couple seconds, backed up and turned down a side road. I then advised the shift leader [REDACTED] of the situation and that I had fired one round.

1  
End of Statement

b6  
b7c

5 OF 5

031415Z SEP 05

~~RBP0353~~

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0162

Sworn Statement

|           |                                                                            |       |          |
|-----------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------|----------|
| Date:     | 28 SEPTEMBER 2005                                                          | Time: | 10:47 AM |
| Location: | IVO [REDACTED] SAGINAW,<br>South River Road / US Embassy, SAGINAW, MI 4910 |       |          |

b2 b7c

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
[REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415387030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Page 2 of 5 Pages

031403087930

DECLASSIFIED

CLASSIFIED

Page 3 of 5 Pages

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|               |  |
|---------------|--|
| Signed        |  |
| Printed       |  |
| Address       |  |
| 600 ALAN Camp |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 28 day of

Sep/Am/65, 20 65.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

REF ID: A65387930  
CLASSIFIED

To: D.S.S.

From: [REDACTED] Q.R.F.

b6  
b7c

Date: 28 September 2005

Re: Shooting Incident on South River Road

b2

On 28 September 2005, [REDACTED] was escorting [REDACTED] to the [REDACTED] Marble Hotel. I was in the follow vehicle, in the turret. Our [REDACTED] convoy was eastbound on South River Road when I observed a blue vehicle that resembled a Suzuki Sidekick following the motorcade. The vehicle was initially around 100 meters to the rear, and it began to accelerate forward and then dropped back. I gave hand and verbal commands for the vehicle to stay back. I threw a water bottle into the air to warn the vehicle to stay back. The water bottle did not hit the vehicle.

Our convoy then was forced to stop due to heavy traffic congestion. The vehicle broke the hundred-meter plane, I continued giving loud verbal commands (stop and kiff) and hand signals for the vehicle to stop. The vehicle came to a slow roll around 75 meters as if it was going to stop as directed. The vehicle did not stop; instead it accelerated toward the motorcade. I continued to give loud verbal commands for the vehicle to stop as I leveled my issued [REDACTED] rifle at the vehicle and took the weapon off safe. At this point I felt the vehicle was an immediate threat to the life of my teammates and myself. I fired three rounds on semi-auto into the engine block of the vehicle. When I fired the first round I heard what sounded like another weapon being fired. I immediately gave a contact report to shift leader [REDACTED] and heard [REDACTED] advising that he had shot a round into the same vehicle.

b3

The vehicle then reversed and performed a y turn in the roadway. The vehicle then fled the scene westbound on South River Road. We continued to venue with no further incident.

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c  
b2

REF ID: A65387930  
CLASSIFIED

RBB0352

(P)

DECLASSIFIED

Y0163

b6  
b7C  
b2 b7E

**Sworn Statement**

|          |                                                   |      |      |
|----------|---------------------------------------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 28 SEPT 2005                                      | Time | 1600 |
| Location | U.S. EMBASSY BAGHDAD IRAQ / IVO [REDACTED] b2 b7E |      |      |

[REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED]  
, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

1 of 5

0314130870120

DECLASSIFIED

Page 2 of 5 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

00000000000000000000000000000000

Page 3 of 5 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                                                    |  |
|----------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed                                             |  |
| Printed                                            |  |
| Address RSO / BAGHDAD APO AE 09316<br>DYNCORP WPPS |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 28 day of  
SEPTEMBER, 20 05.

|                                                                               |  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |  |
| Witness Signature                                                             |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| Address                                                                       |  |

DECLASSIFIED

REF ID: A6103831030

To: Deputy Detail Leader [redacted]  
From: Team [redacted]  
Ref: Team [redacted] Incident Report 28 September 2005

b6  
b7c  
b2

On 28 September 2005 Team [redacted] was running in direct support of Team [redacted] from the IZ to the [redacted] - Marble Hotel. I was in the right rear position of the follow HMMWV. We were traveling east past [redacted] when the motorcade entered an extremely congested intersection at [redacted]. I heard the turret gunner, [redacted] and follow left rear, [redacted] repeatedly yell verbal commands for a vehicle to stop. The follow driver, [redacted] positioned the vehicle at an angle and came to a complete stop. I was looking out the right rear window when I heard 4 shots fired. I was informed that a Blue sedan with one occupant failed to stop and 4 shots were fired into the engine block of the vehicle with no known injuries. End of statement.

b2  
b6  
b7c

[redacted]  
Team Follow Right Rear for Mission [redacted] b2

REF ID: A6103831030



RBB0357

DECLASSIFIED

Y0164

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d

Sworn Statement

|          |                                     |      |      |
|----------|-------------------------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 28 Sept 2005                        | Time | 1047 |
| Location | [Redacted] US Embassy BAGHDAD DIAAO |      |      |

b7

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [Redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

1 of 5

0314163807030

DECLASSIFIED

Page 2 of 5 Pages

031313281030

DECLASSIFIED

031300000000

Page 3 of 5 Pages

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                               |
|---------|-------------------------------|
| Signed  |                               |
| Printed |                               |
| Address | RSD Pyneorp WPPS APO AE 09316 |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 28 Sept 05 day of

\_\_\_\_\_ , 20 \_\_\_\_\_ .

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031400001030

Statement of

28 September 2005

b6  
b7c

**Incident: Shooting Contact**

**Location: IVO** [REDACTED] South River Road b2

**Approximate Time: 1047**

Team [REDACTED] was in route to the [REDACTED] (Marble Hotel). I was the Driver in the follow Humvee. We were traveling east on south river road. I heard shouting from the Up-gunner and the left rear gunner positions. I placed the vehicle in a left offset canted position toward the median. The shouting was followed by simultaneous shots from both positions.

b2

**Vehicle Damage assessment:** Unknown.

**Injuries:** Unknown

[REDACTED]  
Team [REDACTED]  
WPPS/Dyncorp

b6  
b7c

b2

031415001030

~~RBS0507~~

(P)

~~b2 b7c~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0165



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



28 September 2005

Spot Report - 092805- 01

**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** On September 28, 2005 at approximately 1338 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point north of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine involved fired one round from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. The vehicle was driven by a US citizen employed by the US Army Corp of Engineers. He stated to the RSO Investigator that he was talking on his cellular telephone and didn't follow the Marines directions. The driver of the vehicle wasn't injured.

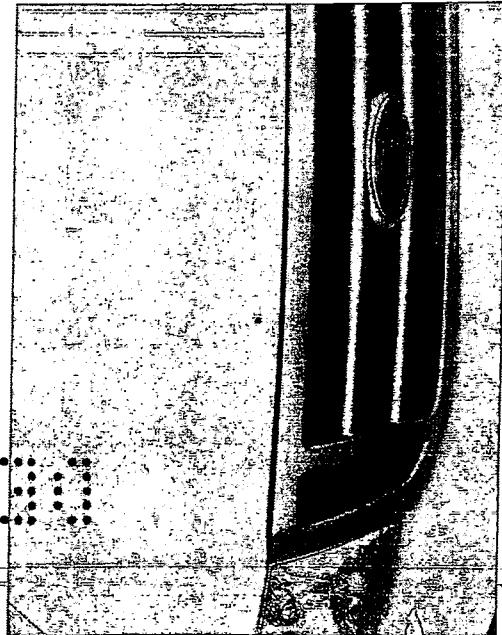
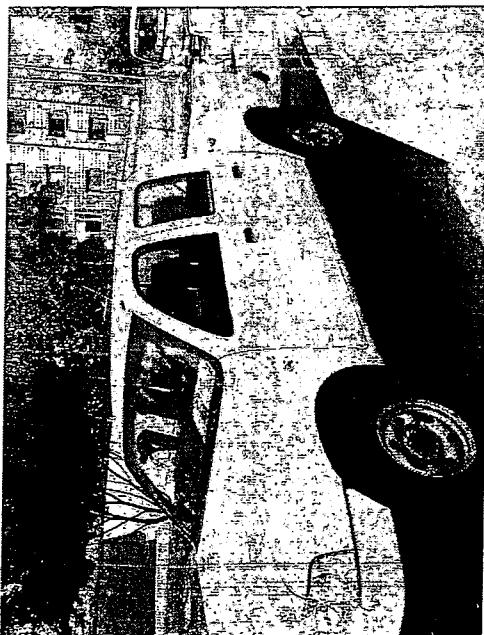
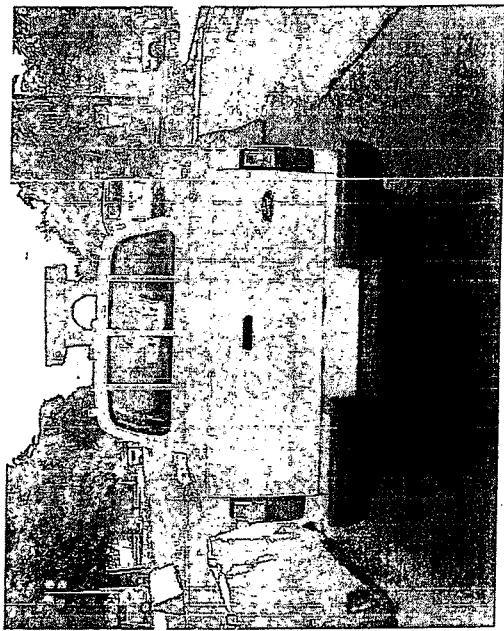
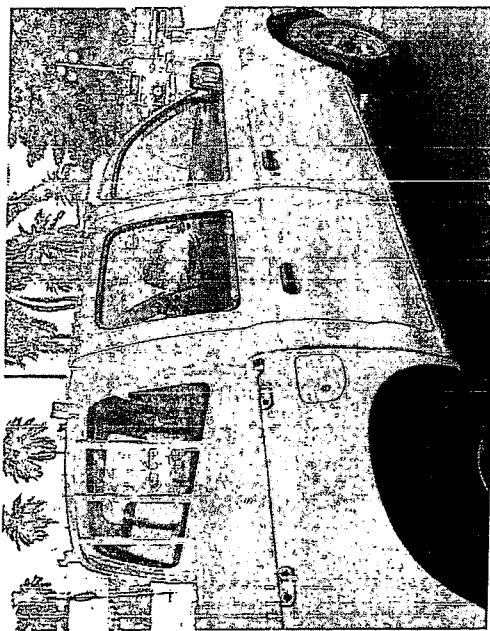
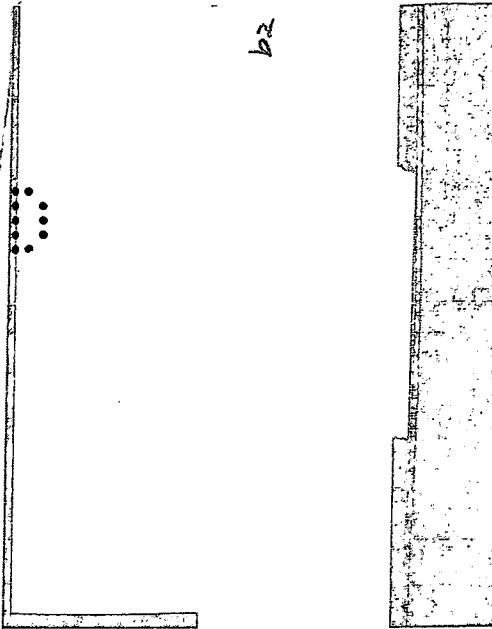
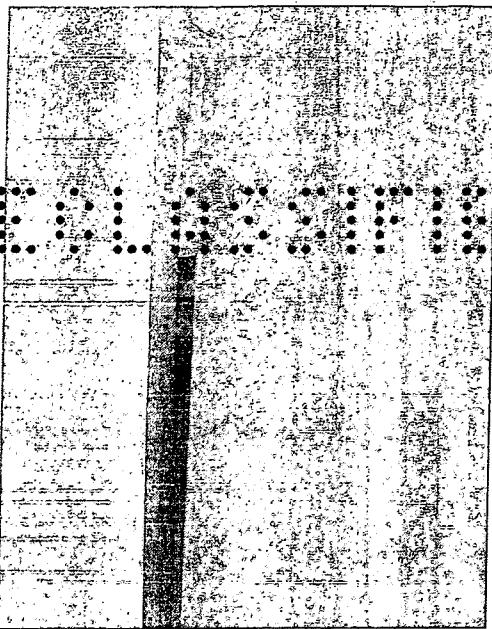
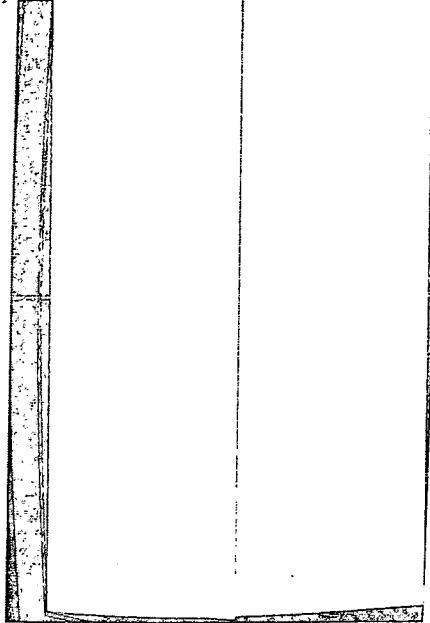
b2

**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

**Location:** CP [redacted] - Baghdad, Iraq.

b2

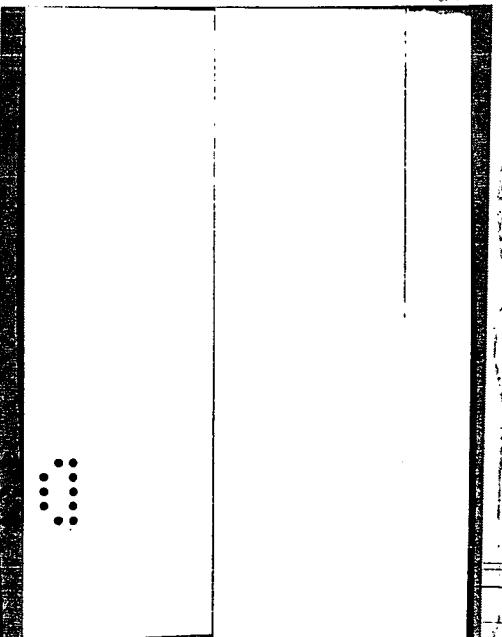
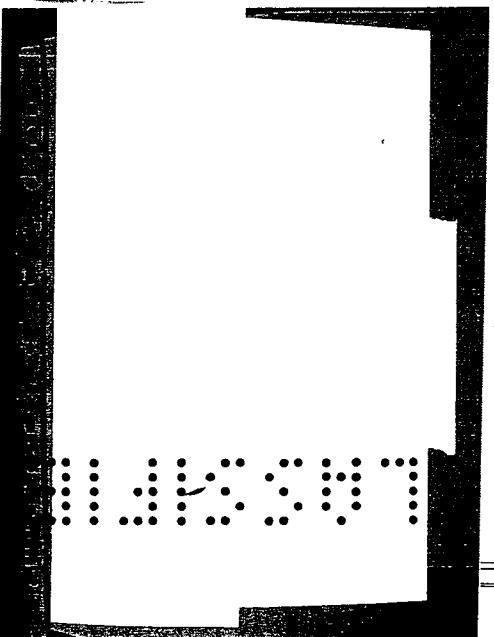
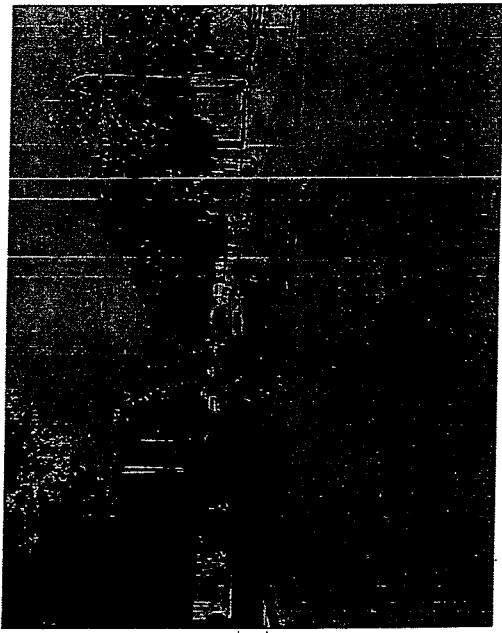
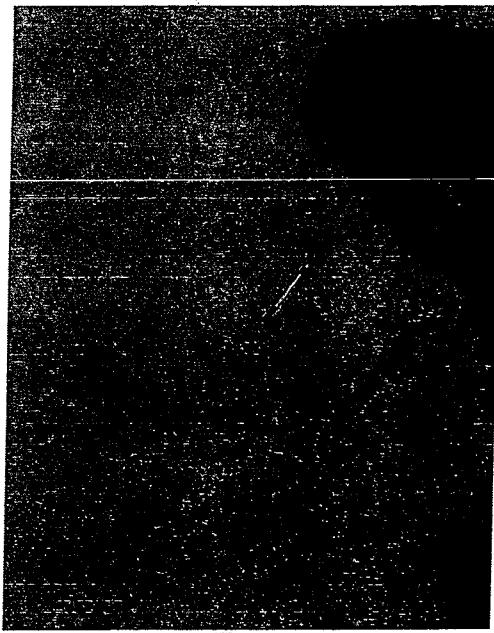
031418Z07030



RESSES

Y0165a

DECLASSIFIED



Y0166

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7C

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**  
**REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                                             |               |                                |                 |
|---------------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                                       |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 28SEP2005 Shooting at TCP [REDACTED] b2 LCL |               | 2005-0099                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME [REDACTED]                        |               | CASE TYPE Administrative       |                 |
| POST                                        | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| Baghdad                                     | 28SEP2005     | 28SEP2005                      | S/A Becht       |

## SYNOPSIS

On 28SEP2005, at approximately 1340 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) [REDACTED] of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupants of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver, passenger, and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

**DECLASSIFIED**

1. On 28SEP2005, at approximately 1340 hours, RA monitored radio traffic from the northern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex that indicated shots had been fired at a vehicle. TCP [ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle. b2
2. At approximately 1345 hours, RA and S/A Burnette were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA and S/A Burnette arrived at TCP [ ] at approximately 1350 hours. RA briefly [ ] questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a white 2006 2-door Ford Ranger pick-up moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ] rifle, chambered a round, and fired one shot at the grill of the vehicle. b6 b7c b2 b6 b7c
3. RA and S/A Burnette inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a white 2-door 2006 Ford Ranger pick-up, VIN# [ ] with no identifiable plates. There was one visible bullet hole located in the front of the vehicle. A further inspection revealed that one round had passed through the hood, punctured the radiator, and ultimately dissipated into the engine. A search of the TCP where [ ] was standing uncovered one spent [ ] cartridge. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report. b2 b6 b7c b2 b6 b7c
4. According to [ ] DOB: [ ] SSN: [ ] statement, he was the driver of the vehicle. [ ] stated he did not see, nor pay attention to, the multiple stop and warning signs, written in both English and Arabic, when he approached TCP [ ]. [ ] further stated he did not see, nor hear, the Marines when they issued their verbal and visual signals to STOP. According to [ ] he was engaged in a conversation on his cell phone while attempting to enter the Embassy compound. The large red warning sign, located at the beginning of the checkpoint, written in English and Arabic, bold text, distinctly tell drivers to turn off cell phones and radios when entering a Coalition Checkpoint, which [ ] clearly did not do and openly admitted to. b6 b7c b2 b6 b7c
5. On 29September at approximately 0930 hours, RA reviewed digital video of the incident captured by a closed circuit television camera positioned immediately south of TCP [ ]. The digital video shows that at 1340 hrs, [ ] vehicle approached the entrance to TCP [ ] immediately behind a white SUV. [ ] vehicle can be seen moving forward with the white SUV towards the Marine checkpoint. [ ] can be identified moving forward towards [ ] vehicle and pointing his weapon in the direction of the vehicle as it continued traveling forward. The vehicle is then seen stopping shortly thereafter. The digital video lacks sufficient clarity to determine when the vehicle was fired at. Bullet impacts on the vehicle cannot be discerned.

031415007030

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0099

**DECLASSIFIED**

6. Based on the statements from the Marines, the driver, and the reviewed digital video there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

**--CLOSED--**

**031415ZMAY10Z0**

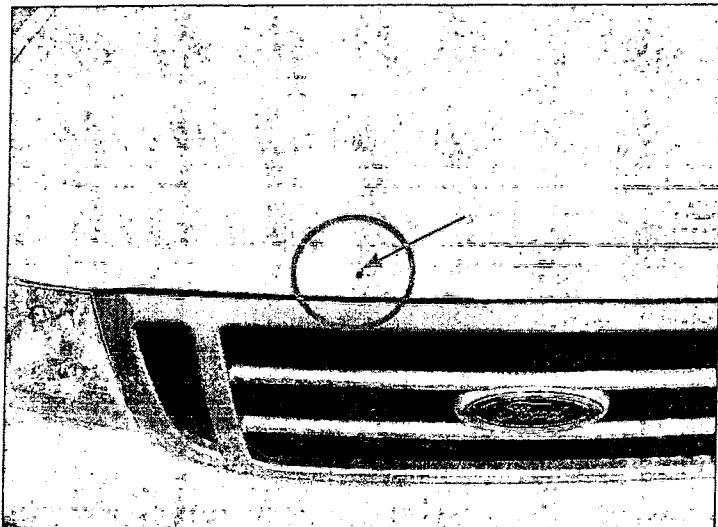
DECLASSIFIED



Overall Vehicle picture



Shooters position/sight picture



round impact area (red circle)



Clear STOP/WARNING signs

031416287030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0099

DECLASSIFIED

TCP [REDACTED] b2 b7c

Pedestrian gateway

b2  
b7c

031400N 7030

**DECCLASSIFIED****STATEMENT BY**

As NCOIC of [ ] on or around 13:40 I saw [ ] working the far left lane of traffic and [ ] working the lane right next to him I saw [ ] call his car forward and the car behind that failed to stop at the stop sign. [ ] could not see this due to the angle he was standing at and the position of the car he had called forward [ ] could see this from his position he raised his hand in the air and yelled stop three time the car did not stop he went from condition three to condition one, yelled stop three more time while walking towards the car. It did not stop and he fired one round into the grill of the car then got the man out of the car and waited for the proper authority to arrive

b2  
b6  
b7c**STATEMENT BY**

I, [ ] fired one shot at a Ford Ranger. The owner of the vehicle ran the stop sign. I told the car to stop twice, while holding my left hand up. I then went to condition one, told the vehicle to stop twice again, then fired one round into the lower part of the hood. The owner of the vehicle told me the reason why he wasn't paying attention, was his cell phone rang. The owner of the vehicle told me he was in the wrong and wasn't paying attention.

**STATEMENT BY**

[ ] waved a car past the stop sign to be checked at checkpoint [ ]. A white Ford Ranger followed the first car and didn't stop at the stop sign. [ ] shouted stop twice and gave the hand and arm signal for stop. [ ] then chambered a round in his [ ] to go from condition 3 to condition 1. [ ] then shouted stop an additional two or three more times. The Ford Ranger continued to drive after all levels of the ROE were followed. [ ] shot one shot into the lower front portion of the Ford Ranger's hood. The driver then stopped and was taken out of his vehicle. I, [ ] notified the COC via cell phone and held the driver until the RSO was on scene to talk with him.

b2  
b6  
b7c**STATEMENT BY**

[ ] was running the left vehicle lane. He had waved a vehicle over and the vehicle behind it started rolling forward. [ ] raised his arm with the halt command and yelled stop three times in a very loud tone. The vehicle proceeded to drive forward. I noticed that he was talking on his phone not really paying attention to his surroundings. [ ] then made a condition 1 weapon and aimed in. The vehicle still maintained its course so [ ] fired 1 round into the grill of the vehicle. Afterward the vehicle stopped and the driver put his hands up then got out of the car after being instructed to by [ ] and [ ]. The driver was moved off to the side and the lane the car was in was shut down so to minimize interference with evidence. Then the CO, WO, and other investigations personnel arrived and handled the rest of the situation.

b6  
b7c**STATEMENT BY**

[ ] was in the far left lane (as you are exiting [ ]) and I [ ] was in the lane to his right. I called a vehicle forward and there was a vehicle directly behind him that rolled forward also. It was a Ford Ranger. [ ] saw the truck because from where I was standing I couldn't see the it moving forward. He used the hand signal for him to stop and yelled, "stop". The car kept moving forward when he then raised his weapon at the same time yelling stop two more times. He then racked a round into the chamber, advanced and fired a single round into the Ford Ranger. There was only one person in the vehicle and he was on a cell phone. The man realized what he had done and understood that he was in the wrong. We took him aside to the bunker on the far left of

b2  
b6  
b7c

031453N 7030

Y0167 (P)

DEOL Incident Report IED

R350500

Location: [ ] b2

Watch Officer: [ ] b6

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Watch Chief: [ ] b6

Date/Time: 050928 1340

On Scene Commander: [ ] b6  
b7c

Description of Event: I [ ] was in the PSD lane observing cars entering search lanes. I heard [ ] yell stop several times. I focused attention on a blue truck coming into my lane. Then I heard a rack followed by a shot to watch the truck stop after it was hit. [ ] was informed and RSO arrived on scene.

b6  
b7c

031413387030

~~RIB5050~~)

(P)  
b6

b7c  
b2L

DEPARTMENT OF POLICE  
Incident Report

Location:  b6

Watch Officer:

b6  
b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 8

Watch Chief:

Y0168

Date/Time: 050928, 13:40

b6  
b7c

On Scene Commander:

Description of Event:  was in the far left lane (as you are exiting ) and I  was in the lane to his right. I called a vehicle forward and there was a vehicle directly behind him that rolled forward also. It was a Ford Ranger.  saw the truck because from where I was standing I couldn't see the it moving forward. He used the hand signal for him to stop and yelled, "stop". The car kept moving forward when he then raised his weapon at the same time yelling stop two more times. He then racked a round into the chamber, advanced and fired a single round into the Ford Ranger. There was only one person in the vehicle and he was on a cell phone. The man realized what he had done and understood that he was in the wrong. We took him aside to the bunker on the far left of

b2  
b6  
b7c

b2

031413587030

~~R850502~~ (P)

DECISION POINT  
Incident Report

Location: [redacted] b2

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Date/Time: 050928 1340

On Scene Commander: [redacted]

Watch Officer: [redacted]

Watch Chief: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Y0169

Description of Event:

At approximately 1340 on 050928 a single round was fired into the grill of a Ford Ranger (Number on Bumper # [redacted] at checkpoint [redacted]. The driver of the vehicle, [redacted] employed by the US Army Corps of Engineers, admitted that he was trying to answer a call on his cell phone and failed to stop at the stop sign. [redacted] was in the left lane of checkpoint when [redacted] signaled one vehicle to approach the checkpoint. At that time the Ford Ranger followed behind that vehicle without being told to advance. [redacted] yelled to the vehicle to stop while waving his hand. He then went to condition one, yelled for the vehicle to stop again while closing the distance. At that time he fired one well aimed shot to the front of the vehicle, which passed through the radiator and disabled the vehicle. [redacted] then approached the vehicle and [redacted] got out with his hands up. He was escorted to the Bunker and waited there for the RSO to arrive. The Marines on post went through the proper escalation of force procedures which resulted in the firing of a single round into the vehicle. No injuries resulted from this action and the vehicle was towed to the KBR lot.

b2 b3L

b6  
b7c

031418ZMAY030

RB50503 (P)

b6

b7C

b2b5L

# DECOMMISSIONED

## Incident Report

Location: [redacted] b6

Watch Officer: [redacted]

b6

Number of Individuals involved:

Watch Chief: [redacted]

b7C

Date/Time: 050928 1340

On Scene Commander: [redacted]

b6  
b7C

Y0170

### Description of Event:

[redacted] was running the left vehicle lane. He had waved a vehicle over and the vehicle behind it started rolling forward. [redacted] raised his arm with the halt command and yelled stop three times in a very loud tone. The vehicle proceeded to drive forward. I noticed that he was talking on his phone not really paying attention to his surroundings. [redacted] then made a condition 1 weapon and aimed in. The vehicle still maintained its course so [redacted] fired 1 round into the grill of the vehicle. Afterward the vehicle stopped and the driver put his hands up then got out of the car after being instructed to by [redacted] and [redacted]. The driver was moved off to the side and the lane the car was in was shut down so to minimize interference with evidence. Then the CO, WO, and other investigations personnel arrived and handled the rest of the situation.

b6  
b7C

031412S 07030

RB50504 (P)  
b6  
b7c

Incident Report

Location: [redacted] b6, b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Watch Officer:

b6.  
b7c

Date/Time: 050928 1340

Watch Chief:

Y0171

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6, b7c

Description of Event: I, [redacted] fired one shot at a Ford Ranger. The owner of the vehicle ran the stop sign. I told the car to stop twice, while holding my left hand up. I then went to condition one, told the vehicle to stop twice again, then fired one round into the lower part of the hood. The owner of the vehicle told me the reason why he wasn't paying attention, was his cell phone rang. The owner of the vehicle told me he was in the wrong and wasn't paying attention.

b6  
b7c

031410S 07030

Y0172

(P)

~~RB50505~~

Incident Report

Location: Checkpoint [ ] b2

Watch Officer: [ ] b6

b2  
b6  
b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Watch Chief: [ ] b7c

Date/Time: 28 September 2005 @ 1340

On Scene Commander: [ ] b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

Description of Event: [ ] waved a car past the stop sign to be checked at checkpoint. A white Ford Ranger followed the first car and didn't stop at the stop sign. [ ] shouted stop twice and gave the hand and arm signal for stop.

b2  
b6  
b7c

[ ] then chambered a round in his [ ] to go from condition 3 to condition 1. [ ] then shouted stop an additional two or three more times. The Ford Ranger continued to drive after all levels of the ROE were followed. [ ] shot one shot into the lower front portion of the Ford Ranger's hood. The driver then stopped and was taken out of his vehicle. I, [ ] notified the COC via cell phone and held the driver until the RSO was on scene to talk with him.

b2  
b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

031415387030

Y0173

(P)

~~RBS0506~~

b6

b7C

b7D

# DECOL Incident Report

Location: [redacted] b2

Watch Officer: [redacted]

b6  
b7C

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Watch Chief: [redacted]

Date/Time: 050928 1340

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6  
b7C

## Description of Event:

As NCOIC of [redacted] on or around 13:40 I saw [redacted] working the far left lane of traffic and [redacted] working the lane right next to him I saw [redacted] call his car forward and the car behind that failed to stop at the stop sign. [redacted] could not see this due to the angle he was standing at and the position of the car he had called forward [redacted] could see this from his position he raised his hand in the air and yelled stop three time the car did not stop he went from condition three to condition one, yelled stop three more time while walking towards the car. It did not stop and he fired one round into the grill of the car then got the man out of the car and waited for the proper authority to arrive

b2 b7H

b6

b7C

031410S 07030

RB50575

P  
b2  
with

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0174



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

28 September 2005

Spot Report - 092805-02

**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

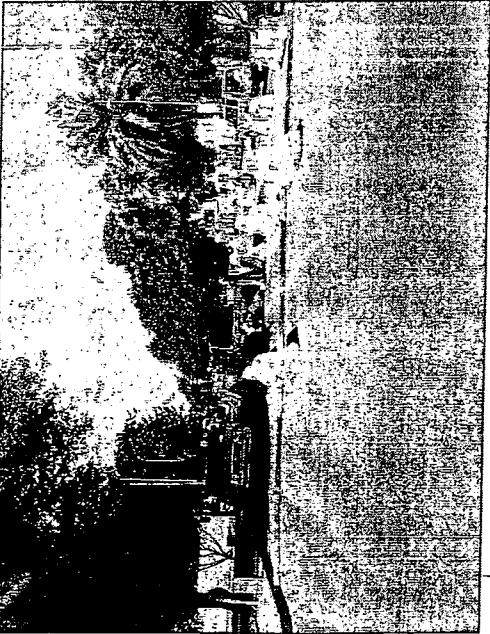
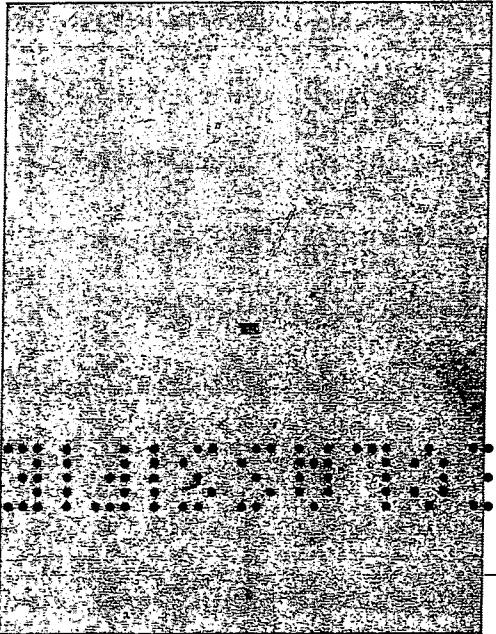
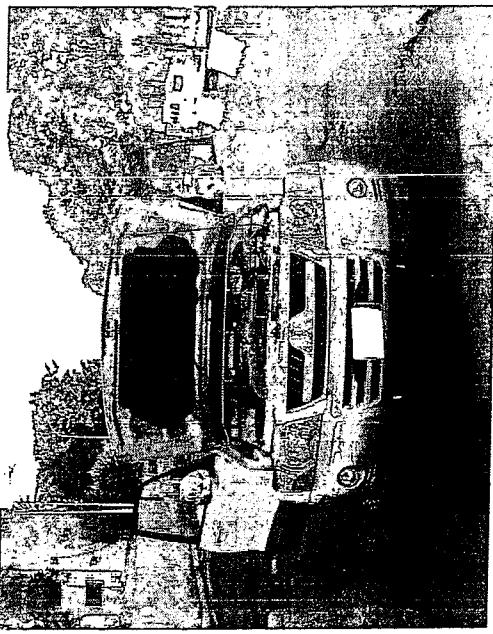
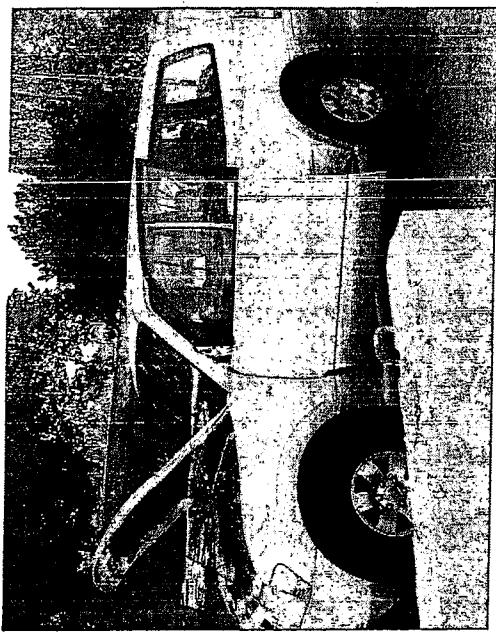
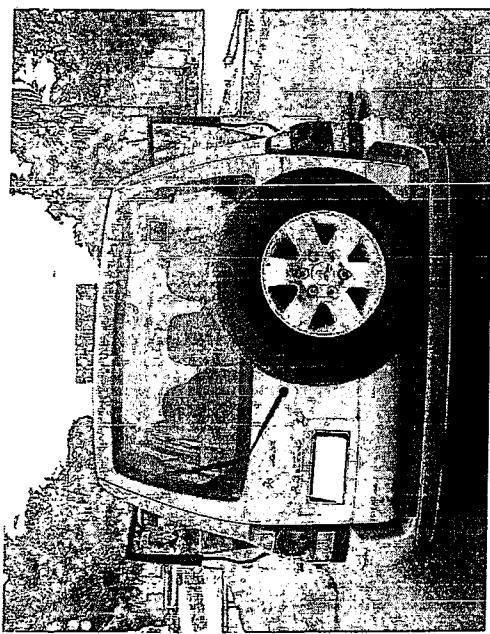
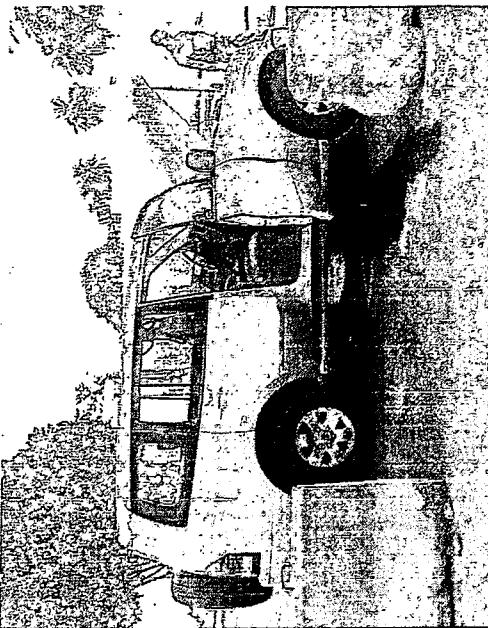
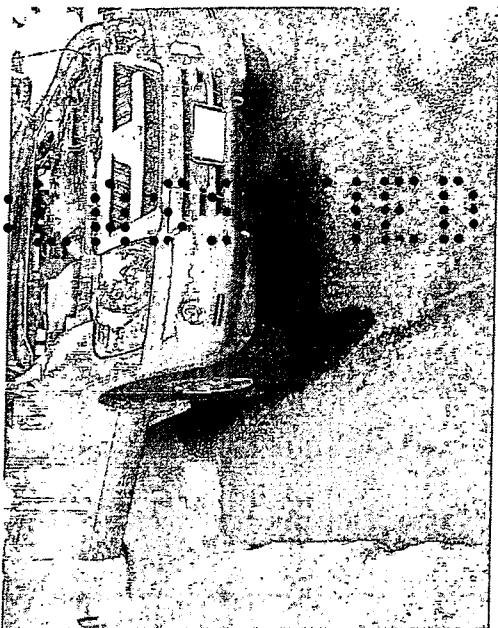
**Summary:** On September 28, 2005 at approximately 1432 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point north of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine fired one

b2 [redacted] into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. The vehicle was driven by a local national (LN) employed by an Iraqi Non-Governmental Organization (NGO). The driver told the RSO Investigator that he was talking to his passenger, wasn't paying attention and didn't know where the stop sign was located to stop the vehicle. He admitted that he didn't follow the Marines directions. The occupants of the vehicle weren't injured.

**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

b2 **Location:** CP [redacted] - Baghdad, Iraq.

031410S 081030



985516

P 62 24

Y0174a

(P)  
b6  
b7c

Y0175

RB50509

b2 b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION



|                           |               |                                |                 |
|---------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                     |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 28SEP2005 Shooting at TCP |               | 2005-0100                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME                 |               | CASE TYPE                      |                 |
|                           |               | Administrative                 |                 |
| POST                      | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| Baghdad                   | 28SEP2005     | 28SEP2005                      | S/A Hiemstra    |

SYNOPSIS

On 28SEP2005, at approximately 1436 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupants of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver, passenger, and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

**DECLASSIFIED**

1. On 28SEP2005, at approximately 1436 hours, RA monitored radio traffic from the northern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex that indicated shots had been fired at a vehicle. TCP [ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle.  
  
b2
2. At approximately 1440 hours, RA and S/A Van Cleve were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA and S/A Van Cleve arrived at TCP [ ] at approximately 1450 hours. RA briefly questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a white 4-door Mitsubishi Pajero moved forward to the TCP without being called forward.  
  
b6  
b7C  
  
[ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ], chambered a round, and fired one shot at the grill of the vehicle.  
  
b2
3. RA and S/A Van Cleve inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a white 2004 4-door Mitsubishi Pajero, VIN# [ ] with Iraqi license plates. There was one visible bullet hole located in the front of the vehicle. A further inspection revealed that one [ ] had passed through the front part of the grill, punctured the radiator, damaged the radiator fan, and ultimately dissipated into the engine. A search of the TCP where [ ] was standing uncovered one spent [ ] cartridge. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report.
4. According to [ ] DOB: [ ] RED MNFI Badge# [ ] statement, he was the driver of the vehicle and his passenger was [ ] DOB: [ ] RED MNFI Badge# [ ] claimed this was his first time entering the palace from the North, TCP [ ] and was on his way to the Commission on Public Integrity, located near the KBR gas station. He has been working for this company for the last two months.  
  
[ ] further stated he did not see, nor pay attention to, the multiple stop and warning signs, written in both English and Arabic, when he approached TCP [ ]. [ ] further stated he did not see, nor hear, the Marines when they issued their verbal and visual signals to STOP. According to [ ] he was engaged in a conversation with his passenger, [ ] about job related issues whilst the car radio was playing.
5. On 29 September, at approximately 0930 hours, RA reviewed digital video of the incident captured by a closed circuit television camera positioned immediately south of TCP [ ]. The digital video showed at 1436 hrs, [ ] vehicle approaching the entrance to TCP [ ] behind a grey SUV. [ ] vehicle can be seen moving forward with the grey SUV towards the Marine checkpoint. [ ] can be identified moving forward towards [ ] vehicle and pointing his weapon in the direction of the vehicle as it continued traveling forward. The vehicle is then seen stopping shortly thereafter. The digital video lacks sufficient clarity to determine when the vehicle was fired at. Bullet impacts on the vehicle cannot be discerned.  
  
b2

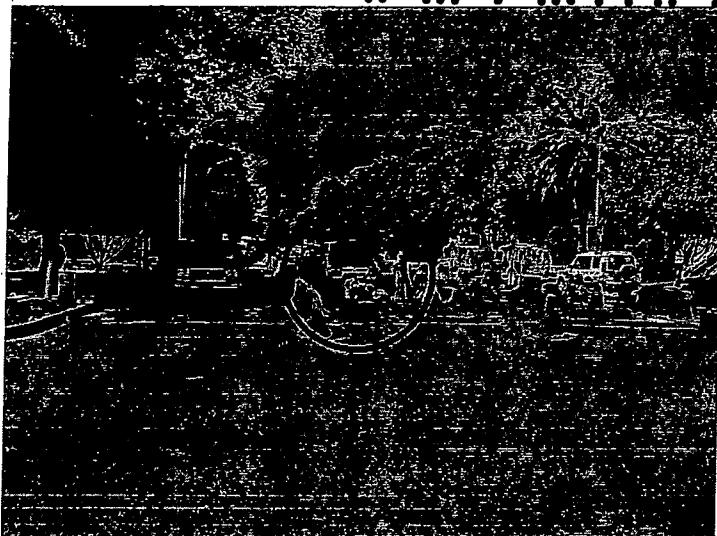
**DECLASSIFIED**

6. Based on the statements from the Marines, the driver, and the reviewed digital video there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

**---CLOSED---**

**031A1SSH7030**

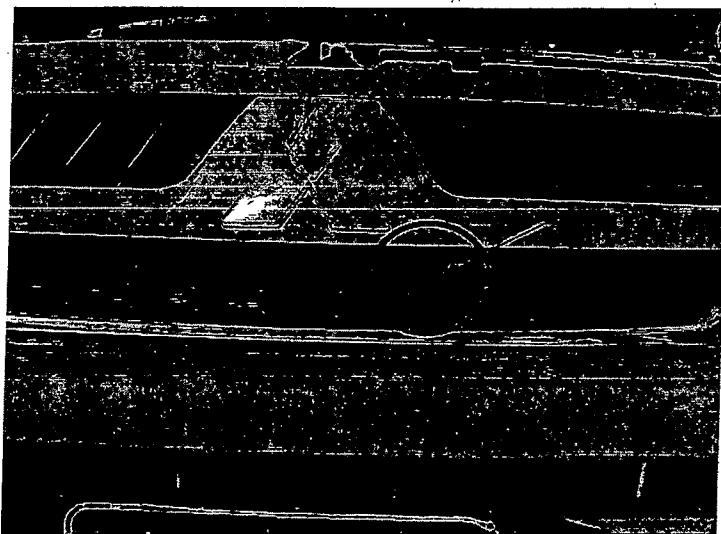
031AISCH7030



Shooters position/sight picture



Overall Vehicle picture



round impact area (red circle)



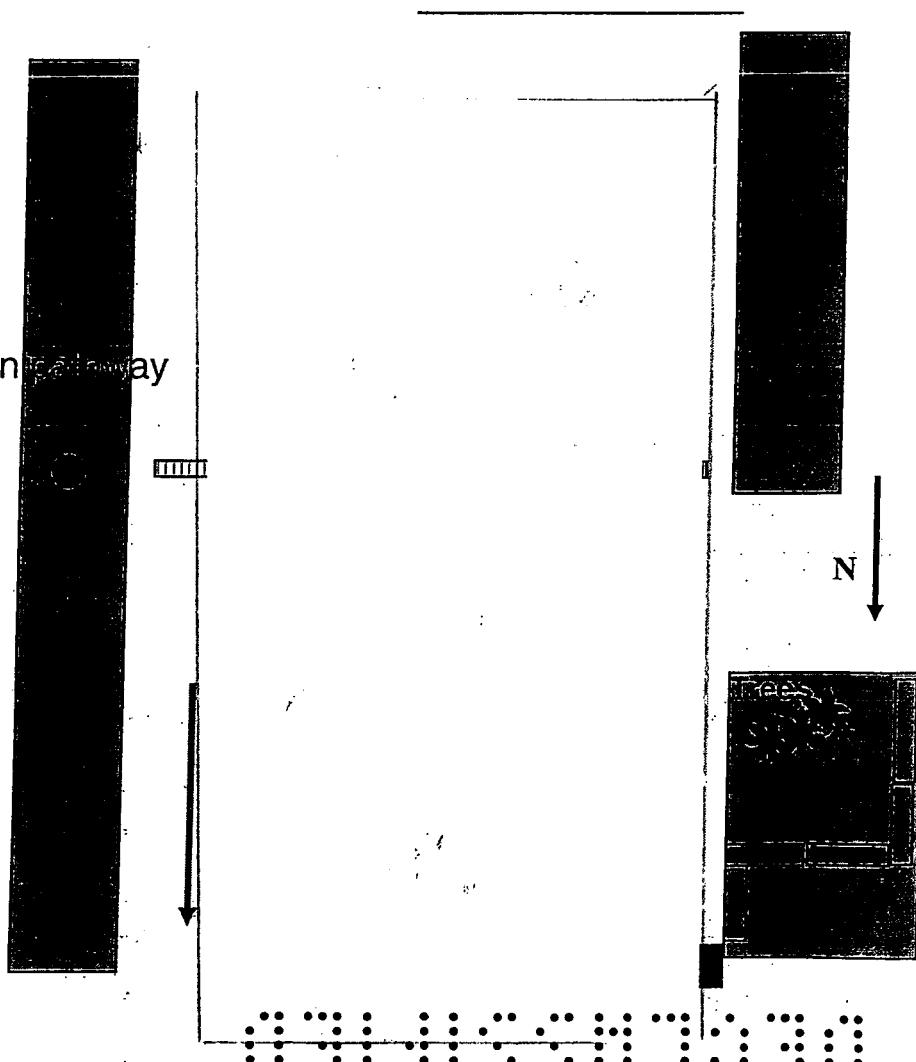
Clear STOP/WARNING signs, vehicle in red circle)

031AISCH7030

DECLASSIFIED

TCP [redacted] b2 b3c

Pedestrian pathway



031153Z JUN 00

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

**STATEMENT BY**

I was in the far left lane (as you are exiting [redacted] checkpoint) [redacted] was in the lane directly to my right when he called a car forward. The car behind the actual car [redacted] called forward rolled forward also. First I showed the hand signal for him to stop and yelled stop once. He continued to move forward. I raised my weapon and said stop two more times, and racked a round in the chamber. I paused for two or three seconds and finally fired a round into the grill of the SUV. The SUV had two people in it who neither of them spoke any English. I yelled "get out of your car", which they did. I took them both to the bunker on the far left. (as you are exiting [redacted]) We then separated them so they would stop talking.

**STATEMENT BY**

[redacted] was operating the far left lane. His lane was clear, but the Marine next to him was checking id's when we noticed the car had run the stop sign and was coming down the lane. [redacted] then put his arm in the halt command and yelled stop 3 times while walking toward the vehicle. The vehicle maintained its course so [redacted] made a condition 1 weapon and aimed in. Still the vehicle kept going. [redacted] then fired 1 [redacted] round into the lower grill of the vehicle. He then ordered the driver and passenger to exit the vehicle. Both driver and passenger were giving [redacted] a hard time because they didn't exactly understand their error. [redacted] came up to them and the two of them proceeded to walk both the driver and passenger off to the side of the checkpoint. We separated them and did not allow them to talk to each other. While we attempted to talk to them, but they didn't speak any English so we held them there and shut down the lane. Then the CO, WO, and other investigative personnel arrived on scene to handle the situation.

**STATEMENT BY**

While I [redacted] was waving in a car I heard [redacted] yell out "STOP!" then I heard him rack a round, so I looked over at him and saw him aiming in on the vehicle. I heard him yell stop again two more times. When the vehicle did not stop, he shot a round into the vehicle's grill. The driver and passenger then stopped the vehicle and got out and waited for further instructions.

**STATEMENT BY**

As NCOIC of post [redacted] at or around 14:30 I saw [redacted] working the far left lane of traffic and [redacted] working the lane next to him as [redacted] called his car forward and the car behind that failed to stop at the stop sign. [redacted] could not see this due to the angle he was standing at and the position of the car he had called forward. [redacted] did see the car that had failed to stop at the sign he raised his hand and yelled stop three times the car did not stop then he yelled stop again and went from condition three to condition one and walked forward yelling stop then fired a single round into the grill of the car. He then walked up to the car and got both of the men out and separated them and waited for the proper authority to arrive.

031415CJN1030

Y0176

(P)

Incident Report

R B 50510

Location:

Watch Officer:

b6

Number of Individuals involved: 8

Watch Chief:

b6  
b7c

Date/Time: 050928, 14:30

On Scene Commander:

b6  
b7c

Description of Event:

At approx 1430 a single [redacted] was fired into the grill of a Mitsubishi SUV at checkpoint [redacted]. The driver of the vehicle, an Iraqi LN admitted that he was tired, engaged in conversation with his passenger(also Iraqi LN), and failed to stop at the stop sign. This information was passed through an interpreter that arrived on scene with the RSO.

[redacted] was in the far left lane when [redacted] who was in the lane to the right called for a vehicle to advance towards the checkpoint. At that time a Mitsubishi SUV followed that advancing vehicle. [redacted] yelled for the vehicle to stop while waving his hand, which it did not do. He then chambered a round into his [redacted] yelled for the vehicle to stop again while closing the distance between him and the vehicle. At that time he fired one [redacted] into the front of the vehicle which disabled it. [redacted] then had the 2 men exit the vehicle, separated them and had them standby in the bunker. The Marines on post went through the proper escalation of force procedures which resulted in the firing of a single [redacted] into the vehicle. No injuries resulted from this action and the vehicle was towed to the KBR lot.

031415C N 7030

Y0177

(P)

RECALL ACCOUNT TEU: Incident Report

RBBESTH

Location: [redacted] b6

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6

b6

b7C

b2(h)(4)

Number of Individuals involved: 8

Watch Chief: [redacted] b6

b6

b7C

Date/Time: 050928, 14:30

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6 b7C

Description of Event:

b6 b7C

b7 As NCOIC of post [redacted] at or around 14:30 I saw [redacted] working the far left lane of traffic and [redacted] working the lane next to him as [redacted] called his car forward and the car behind that failed to stop at the stop sign. [redacted] could not see this due to the angle he was standing at and the position of the car he had called forward [redacted] did see the car that had failed to stop at the sign he raised his hand and yelled stop three times the car did not stop then he yelled stop again and went from condition three to condition one and walked forward yelling stop then fired a single round into the grill of the car. He then walked up to the car and got both of the men out and separated them and waited for the proper authority to arrive.

b6

b7C

031415ZMAY10030

Y0178

R2505+2

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2

RECALL INCIDENT REPORT

Location: [redacted] b3

Number of Individuals involved: 8

Date/Time: 050928, 14:30

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6  
[redacted] b7c

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6

Watch Chief: [redacted] b7c

b2

Description of Event: I was in the far left lane (as you are exiting [redacted] checkpoint) [redacted]  
[redacted] was in the lane directly to my right when he called a car forward. The car behind  
the actual car [redacted] called forward rolled forward also. First I showed the hand signal  
for him to stop and yelled stop once. He continued to move forward. I raised my weapon  
and said stop two more times, and racked a round in the chamber. I paused for two or  
three seconds and finally fired a round into the grill of the SUV. The SUV had two  
people in it who neither of them spoke any English. I yelled "get out of your car", which  
they did. I took them both to the bunker on the far left. (as you are exiting [redacted]) We then  
separated them so they would stop talking.

b6  
b7c

031415C 071030

Y0179

(P)

CONFIDENTIAL Incident Report

R85073

b6  
b7c  
b2

Location: Checkpoint [redacted] b7

Watch Officer: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 7

Watch Chief: [redacted]

Date/Time: 28 September 2005 / 1430

b6  
b7c

On Scene Commander: [redacted]

Description of Event: While I [redacted] was waving in a car I heard [redacted] yell out "STOP!" then I heard him rack a round, so I looked over at him and saw him aiming in on the vehicle. I heard him yell stop again two more times. When the vehicle did not stop, he shot a round into the vehicle's grill. The driver and passenger then stopped the vehicle and got out and waited for further instructions.

031415CH7030

Y0180

(P)

RECEIVED IN [REDACTED] Incident Report [REDACTED]

R350574

b6  
b7c  
b2

Location: [REDACTED] b6

Watch Officer: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 8

Watch Chief: [REDACTED]

Date/Time: 050928, 14:30

b6  
b7c

On Scene Commander: [REDACTED]

Description of Event:

[REDACTED] was operating the far left lane. His lane was clear, but the Marine next to him was checking id's when we noticed the car had run the stop sign and was coming down the lane. [REDACTED] then put his arm in the halt command and yelled stop 3 times while walking toward the vehicle. The vehicle maintained its course so [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] made a condition 1 weapon and aimed in. Still the vehicle kept going.

[REDACTED] then fired 1 [REDACTED] round into the lower grill of the vehicle. He then ordered the driver and passenger to exit the vehicle. Both driver and passenger were giving [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] a hard time because they didn't exactly understand their error.

[REDACTED] came up to them and the two of them proceeded to walk both the driver and passenger off to the side of the checkpoint. We separated them and did not allow them to talk to each other. While we attempted to talk to them, but they didn't speak any English so we held them there and shut down the lane. Then the CO, WO, and other investigative personnel arrived on scene to handle the situation.

b2

001A15CH7030

4503555

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0181



REO - KIRKUK

29 September 2005

(P)  
b2 b7c

---

Spot Report - 29SEP05-1

---

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Kirkuk**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires four rounds into approaching vehicle.

On 29 September 2005 at approximately 1230 hrs, a Blackwater COM PSD Team [REDACTED] en route from Sulaymaniyah International Airport to Saraw Peshmerga Training Base encountered an aggressive vehicle, a **bronze BMW sedan**. The motorcade was traveling on Iraqi Highway 4 and was approximately 15 km south-south east of Sulaymaniyah, outside the village of Arbat. [REDACTED] The follow vehicle well gunner observed the bronze BMW (no front plate) approaching the motorcade at a high rate of speed, passing cars along the way. The well gunner gave hand and verbal signals, to get the driver to back off. The car continued to advance aggressively on the motorcade. The rear gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the rear gunner fired one round into the grill of the vehicle. At that time, several members of the PSD team observed the BMW accelerated towards the motorcade. The well gunner then fired three additional rounds into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately came to a controlled stop along the shoulder of the road. No injuries to the driver were apparent. The motorcade continued to Saraw Base. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

b2

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

**RSO Action:** PSD members debriefed and written statements on file.

**Location:** Iraqi Highway 4 south-south east of Sulaymaniyah.

031415ZM 70 30

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

RB50525

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0182

(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

05 October 2005

Spot Report - 100505- 02

**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

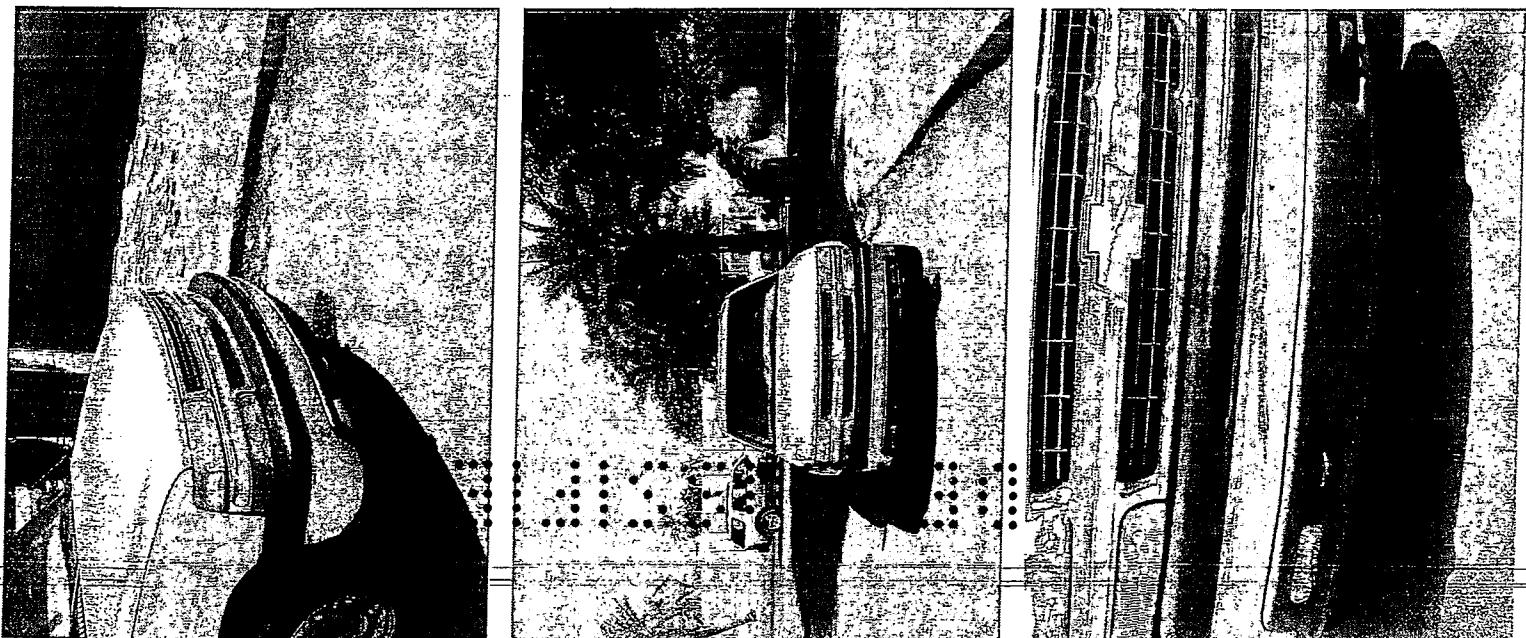
**Summary:** On October 5, 2005 at approximately 1227 Hrs, two members of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point north of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marines fired one round each from their [redacted] rifles into the front grill and bumper of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. The vehicle was occupied by three third country nationals (TCN). The driver told the RSO Investigator that he was talking to his passengers, wasn't paying attention and didn't follow the Marines commands. The occupants of the vehicle weren't injured.

b2

**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

**Location:** CP [redacted] - Baghdad, Iraq. b2

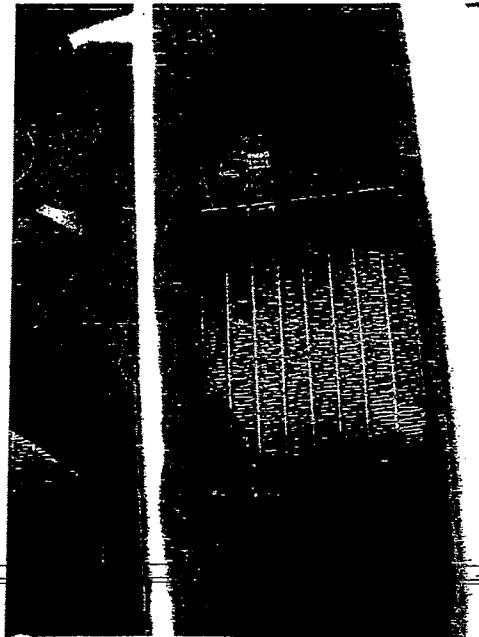
031415Z OCT 05



RE5026

YC182a

DECLASSIFIED



(P)

b2 b7c

b6

b7c

RBS0520

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                                  |               |                                |                 |
|----------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                            |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 05OCT2005 Shooting at TCP [ ] b2 |               | 2005-0102                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME                        |               | CASE TYPE                      |                 |
|                                  |               | Administrative                 |                 |
| POST                             | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| Baghdad                          | 05OCT2005     | 05OCT2005                      | SA Becht        |

## SYNOPSIS

On 05OCT2005, at approximately 1226 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupants of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver, passengers, and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

50249-101  
GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)
 OPTIONAL FORM 249  
 (FORMERLY DS-838)  
 JULY 1996  
 DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

D E C L A R A T I O N

1. On 05OCT2005, at approximately 1226 hours, RA monitored radio traffic from the northern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex that indicated shots had been fired at a vehicle. TCP [ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle. b2
2. At approximately 1240 hours, RA, SA Pryer, and SA Philip were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA, SA Pryer, and SA Philip arrived at TCP [ ] at approximately 1250 hours. RA briefly questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. b2  
[ ] stated that a white 4-door Chevy Suburban moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop, but [ ] did not see the driver make eye contact with him. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ] chambered a round, and fired one [ ] round at the grill of the vehicle. b6 b7c
3. RA briefly questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a white 4-door Chevy Suburban moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [ ] stated that he heard [ ] give verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] approached the white Suburban from the side, raised his [ ] chambered a round, and fired one [ ] round at the grill of the vehicle. b6 b7c
4. SAs Pryer and Philip inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a white 4-door Chevy Suburban. There was one visible bullet hole located in the vehicle's grill, and one bullet hole in the vehicle's front bumper. A search of the TCP where [ ] and [ ] were standing uncovered two spent [ ] round casings. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report. b2 b6 b7c
5. According to [ ] statement, he was the driver of the vehicle, and his passengers were [ ] and [ ]. All three men claimed to be South African citizens working for Sallyport Global Services, a private contracting firm, and all three men had Sallyport Global Services identification badges. [ ] stated that he did see, but did not pay attention to, the multiple stop and warning signs written in both English and Arabic when he approached TCP. [ ] According to [ ] he immediately followed the vehicle in front of him through the checkpoint without coming to a stop. b6 b7c b8c b2 b6 b7c
6. On 05OCT2005, at approximately 1330 hours, RA reviewed digital video of the incident captured by a closed circuit television camera positioned immediately south of TCP [ ]. The digital video showed that at 1226 hrs, [ ] vehicle approaching the entrance to TCP [ ] behind a white pickup truck. [ ] vehicle can be seen moving forward with the white pickup truck towards the Marine checkpoint. [ ] and [ ] can be identified moving forward towards [ ] vehicle and pointing their weapons in the direction of the vehicle as it continues traveling forward. The vehicle is then seen stopping shortly thereafter. The digital video lacks sufficient clarity to determine when the vehicle was fired at. Bullet impacts on the vehicle cannot be discerned. b2 b6 b7c

D E C L A R A T I O N

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

7. Based on the statements from the Marines, the driver, and the reviewed digital video there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

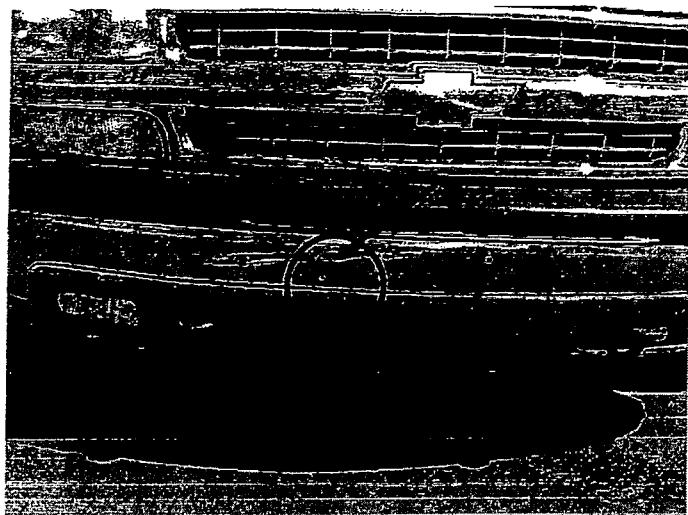
---CLOSED---

~~031AISCH71030~~

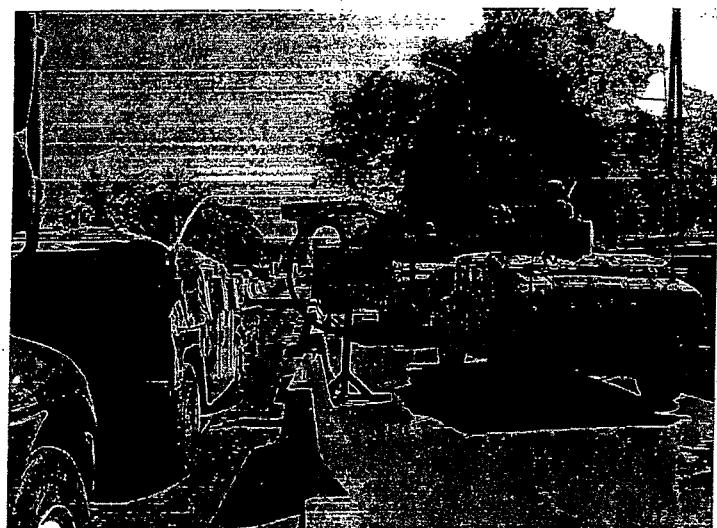
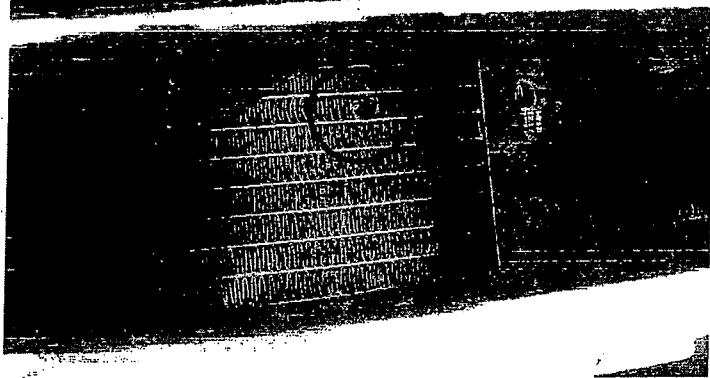
DECLASSIFIED



Front of [redacted] vehicle  
*b6 b7c*



One [redacted] round hits vehicle's front bumper  
*b6 b7c*



Another [redacted] round hits vehicle's grill and penetrates  
the radiator  
*b6 b7c*

Sign at TCP [redacted] directing drivers to stop until called  
forward  
*b6 b7c*

031415CMT030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0102

DECLASSIFIED

TCP

b2

Pedestrian walkway

EX

EX

b2

031415ZMAY1030

(P)  
b2 b3  
b6  
b7c

R350524

Incident Report

Location: [redacted] b2

Number of Individuals involved: 3

Date/Time: 051005/1230

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6 b7c

Watch Officer: [redacted]

Watch Chief: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Y0184

4BCT CRITICAL INFORMATION REPORT

LINE 1: UNIT REPORTING: D Co / AT BN

LINE 2: INCIDENT: EOF on S. African PSD team.

LINE 3: DATE / TIME GROUP (DTG) INCIDENT OCCURRED: 051005/1230

LINE 4: LOCATION OF INCIDENT: [redacted] b2 b3

LINE 5: PERSONNEL INVOLVED

|   | NAME       | RANK       | UNIT       | SSN        | SEX        | AGE        | RACE       |
|---|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
| 1 | [redacted] |
| 2 | [redacted] |
| 3 | [redacted] |
| 4 | [redacted] |
| 5 | [redacted] |
| 6 | [redacted] |

b6  
b7c

LINE 6: SUMMARY OF INCIDENT: The PSD Team had a convoy of white Suburbans, the second of which failed to stop at the stop sign and was shot by 2 separate Marines simultaneously with Ball. As vehicle #1 waited at the stop sign, it was signaled to approach the check point. As vehicle #1 approached the check point, vehicle #2 continued past the stop sign and followed behind vehicle #1. As this occurred, the (2) Marines moved to close distance on vehicle #2 and both Marines both shouted for the vehicle to stop, used the appropriate hand and arm signals, went from condition 3 to condition 1 and then fired one round each. The Marines then held security on their respective lanes. Both shots impacted the front of the vehicle, one in the bumper and the second in the grill. The post NCOIC shut down all lanes, incoming and outgoing traffic. He then advanced on the vehicle and removed the vehicle occupants. The vehicles had no placards or distinguishing marks nor was there any communications established with MSF-B regarding PSD vehicles approaching the TCP. The driver admitted that he failed to stop and that he was not paying attention to the signs. There were no injuries reported and the PSD team recovered their own vehicle with the use of a tow cable.

b2  
b3  
b6 b7c

LINE 7: DAMAGE TO GOVERNMENT AND OR CIVILIAN PROPERTY: 1 White South African Suburban received 2 gunshots, one to the radiator and one to the bumper. The vehicle had to be towed away from the scene by another member of the PSD Team.

LINE 8: COMMANDER REPORTING: [redacted] USMC

b6  
b7c

031018ZMAY1000

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 LjL

RB50521

Y0185

Incident Report

Location: TCP [redacted] b2

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6

Number of Individuals involved: 3

Watch Chief: [redacted] b7C

Date/Time: 05/10/05 / 1230

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b7C

Description of event: I [redacted] was standing post at TCP [redacted] from 0700 to 1300. [redacted] informed us that the vehicle was not stopping at the stop sign because the vehicle in front of it obstructed my view and [redacted] was checking a vehicle in his lane. I moved around the vehicle in front and began giving hand and arm signals and telling the vehicle to stop while [redacted] finished checking the vehicle in his lane. [redacted] then began giving hand and arm signals and telling the vehicle to stop also. It failed to stop so we went condition one and took aim at the vehicle. It still didn't stop so I engaged firing one round. [redacted] also engaged firing one round the same time I did.

b2 LjL

b6

b7C

031405Z MAY 05

(P)

R 000322

b6  
b7c  
b7d,b7e

## Incident Report FILED

Location: TCP [redacted] b6

Watch Officer: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Number of Individuals involved: 3

Watch Chief: [redacted]

Y0186

Date/Time: 05/10/05 / 1230

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6

Description of event: I [redacted] was involved in a shooting incident at TCP [redacted]. When the vehicle approached it was with a small convoy getting called one by one into the checkpoint. I was in the opposite lane of the vehicles working on searching a vehicle. [redacted] informed both myself and [redacted] that there was a vehicle running the stop sign heading towards the checkpoint. I was held up slightly by the vehicle I was searching and [redacted] began to make his was forward. After I cleared the vehicle both of us moved towards the oncoming suburban giving commands to stop with signals and by both of us yelling to it. The vehicle did not stop as we went to condition one still yelling at it. I could see no movement inside the vehicle except for the hand that did not move on the steering wheel. Even after we had both visibly aimed in and waited a moment the vehicle still proceeded. I decided that it was not going to cease, so I engaged, as well did [redacted]. Afterwards I moved back to stop the lane of traffic and took over with the vehicle. He yelled to exit the vehicle, only then could I see hands moving above the steering wheel. The men exited and spoke with [redacted] then shortly after the vehicle which was unable to move was pushed out of the way and the lanes resumed.

↑  
b6  
b6  
b7c

03145507030

CC CC

Incident Report

Location: TCP [ ] b6

Watch Officer: [ ]

R850523  
(P)  
b6 b7C

Number of Individuals involved: 3

Watch Chief: [ ]

b6

Date/Time: 05/10/05 / 1230

On Scene Commander: [ ] b6 b7C

b6  
b7C

Y0187

Description of event: I [ ] was NCOIC for TCP [ ] on 05/10/05 from 0700 to 1300. I was located in the guard shack while [ ] and [ ] were doing vehicle traffic. The lead suburban stopped at the stop sign and was waved on in [ ] lane. The second suburban followed without being waved on. The command stop was given multiple times by [ ] and [ ]. The lead suburban stopped at the speed bump as the second advanced. The command stop was given again and [ ] and [ ] shot to stop the suburban. I closed off outgoing traffic and shut down all lanes and foot traffic. I Checked the Vehicle and passengers for clean shots. The suburban behind the shot suburban then pushed the vehicle over to the side road to clear traffic.

b6

b6

b7C

0314ISSN7030

H5038

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0188

(P)

b2 b7c



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

05 October 2005

Spot Report - 100505- 01

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires twelve rounds into approaching vehicle.

On October 5, 2005 at approximately 0910 hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressive vehicle. The PSD Team was stopped waiting to enter a venue at the front gate, the follow vehicle's members were using hand and verbal signals to stop traffic behind the motorcade. The traffic stopped approximately 50 meters behind the motorcade. The well gunner heard the left rear gunner yell, "watch that black car" and observed a **black sedan** pass the stopped traffic on the left side and accelerate towards the motorcade. The follow vehicle's well gunner noticed the black sedan continue to speed toward the motorcade despite the fact that the surrounding traffic had come to a complete halt. The well gunner signaled with his flashlight for the vehicle to stop, but the driver failed to comply. The aggressive vehicle continued to accelerate towards the direction of the motorcade. The well gunner then fired three rounds from his [REDACTED] into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle continued towards the direction of the motorcade and the well gunner fired three more rounds into the grill of the vehicle. The right rear gunner fired two rounds from his [REDACTED] rifle into the grill of the vehicle and the left rear gunner fired four rounds from his [REDACTED] rifle into the vehicle. b2

b2

b2

grill of the vehicle. The vehicle came to a controlled stop in the roadway approximately 30 meters from the motorcade. The follow vehicle has a sign stating in English and Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". The driver of the vehicle did not appear to be injured and raised his hands into the air after the vehicle stopped. The motorcade entered the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

0314ISSN7030

H50124  
(P)

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

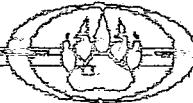
Y0189

b2 b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 10/04/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident | 0910 |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                  | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                         | Old CMOCC off of Mufrek Circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, # any other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p>On 05 Oct 2005 team [redacted] departed FOB Warhorse in Baquba for the CMOC to facilitate a State Department meeting. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse at approximately 0850 and started our movement to the CMOC. Upon entering the CMOC we (the CAT team) established a bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off in order to enter the CMOC. The time was approximately 0910. The traffic to the rear of the CAT vehicle was holding at approximately 50 meters. While we were sitting there waiting for the convoy to enter the gate I saw a black sedan swerving in and out of the traffic that we had held. He was driving very erratic and at a high rate of speed. Next I heard the left rear gunner say "watch that black car". I then saw that the black car had passed the line of holding traffic and was still traveling at a high rate of speed (approximately 40mph). I flashed him with my flash light many times to get him to stop and got no response from the driver. At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates so I fired a three round burst from the [redacted] into the grill of the car to disable it. I then assessed the situation and saw that the black sedan had not stopped, so I fired another three round burst into the grill of the vehicle to disable it. I then reassessed the situation and saw that the black sedan had come to a complete stop and the driver had leaned over into the passenger's seat and had his hands up. We then proceeded to enter the CMOC</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                     | Twelve disabling shots fired into the suspect vehicle's grill.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                          | Report to RSO                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |

|                      |            |           |                     |            |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | b6<br>b7c | Vehicle(s) Involved | [redacted] | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

H-50190

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 10/04/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Time of Incident | 0910 |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Not or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/ Ambush)                                                                                                                                                 | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                      | Old CMOCC off of Mufrek Circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCAs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p>On 5 October 2005 at 0910 I, [redacted] fired 4 shots into a fast approaching vehicle. There was only one occupant in the vehicle. We had traffic stopped about [redacted] meters behind us in order for the motorcade to pull into the venue. As we held traffic back a dark colored sedan weaved in and out of the stopped vehicles. The sedan then maneuvered around the stopped vehicles by passing them on the left and accelerating. I held up my left hand with my palm facing the driver in a sign to stop. The vehicle kept approaching at a high rate of speed. The vehicle then turned more into the direction of our vehicle. At that time I brought my muzzle up and at the same time made eye contact with the driver. He kept proceeding in our direction. I then fired 4 disabling shots into the grill of the vehicle. At this point the driver slammed on his brakes and veered right, at which point the vehicle came to a stop.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                     | Twelve disabling shots fired into the suspect vehicle's grill.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Follow Up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                          | Report to RSO                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |

|                      |            |                     |            |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | [redacted] | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00

H50136 (P)

b6

b7c

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

10191

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10/04/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Time of Incident | 0910 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non Lethal Force<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Not or Less Lethal Force/Distractor Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Old CMOCC off of Mufrek Circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principals, involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>I, [REDACTED] make the following statement regarding the shooting incident which took place on the above date at approximately 0910 hrs.</p> <p>[REDACTED] PSD Team was traveling to the CMOC vicinity Baqubah via a predetermined route as briefed by the Shift Leader at 0830 AM on the same date. As a member of [REDACTED] I occupy the right door gunner position (behind the vehicle commander) in the Counter-Assault Vehicle (CAV). When the CAV was approximately 200 meters from the CMOC the vehicle commander stated "bubble" which directs the rear gunner(s) to ensure that vehicles behind us keep an appropriate distance as the [REDACTED] motorcade [REDACTED] safely made entrance into the CMOC. Upon hearing "bubble" I looked to the rear of my assigned sector and seeing oncoming traffic and personnel opened my door and began using hand and arm signals to make visual contact with said traffic/personnel immediately to the rear of our motorcade. Upon doing so all vehicles and personnel immediately stopped as we maintained this "bubble" of approximately [REDACTED] meters distance from our location to the nearest person/vehicle. After approximately 5-6 seconds I noticed a dark colored sedan weaving through the stopped traffic at a high rate of speed and immediately bypassed this traffic (on the left side) and began accelerating towards our position. At this point I called out "dark sedan – single occupant" and began using hand and arm signals to attempt to again get the drivers attention. The driver (now clearly visible – a male of Middle Eastern descent) made eye contact and continued accelerating. I immediately fired two shots into the grill of the vehicle at which time the driver continued forward but veered left and out of my field of fire. Other members of the CAV engaged the vehicle till he came to a halt approximately 30 meters from our vehicle. We pulled forward upon the direction of the vehicle commander and moved into the CMOC and reported to the Shift Leader.</p> <p>[REDACTED]</p> <p>[REDACTED]</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Twelve disabling shots fired into the suspect vehicle's grill.<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |
| Follow-up Required      | <p>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</p> <p>Report to PSD</p> <p>[REDACTED]</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |

|                         |  |                         |  |                     |  |
|-------------------------|--|-------------------------|--|---------------------|--|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved |  | Verifier(s)<br>Involved |  | Team(s)<br>Involved |  |
|-------------------------|--|-------------------------|--|---------------------|--|

b6  
b7c

b2

03141SSW7030

RBB6287

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b2

Doherty, James P (Baghdad) 01000000

Y0192

**From:** Lischke, Jeffrey D (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 06, 2005 8:47 AM  
**To:** Doherty, James P (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: shooting

Jim: Details on the Baqubah incidents....

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Wommack, William G (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 06, 2005 8:35 AM  
**To:** Lischke, Jeffrey D (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: shooting

-----Original Message-----

**From:** donnie french / [redacted]  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 05, 2005 5:30 PM  
**To:** [redacted] Wommack, William G (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** victor esposito; Jim Donovan; Danielle L. Morrison; Tony Valusek; Casey Nuckolls; Matthew Stuckart  
**Subject:** shooting

b6  
b7c

Jeff,

Attached are three PSD Serious Incident Reports from Baqouba reference their shooting today. Summary:

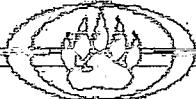
Baqouba PSD left Warhorse to CMOC with Principal for meetings. They arrived at CMOC at 0910 and were stopped at the gate awaiting authorization for entry. They established the bubble behind the motorcade to protect the Principal and themselves from VBIED attack. Traffic was stopped, but one black sedan broke through the stopped traffic, accelerating, weaving and aggressively approaching the stopped motorcade. Alert was made to detail members to watch the black sedan. Visual warnings were given to the sedan by no less than three detail members. The sedan continued rapidly toward the stopped motorcade. Well gunner fired a three round burst from his [redacted] into the grill of the sedan. He paused to assess the situation, but the sedan continued toward the stationary motorcade and he fired another three round burst into the grill. Door gunner fired two rounds into the grill and another detail member fired four rounds into the grill. The sedan finally stopped and the driver was seen with his hands raised. No apparent casualties and the PSD proceeded into the venue. They have returned to base.

b2

b2

Donnie

031416S NOV 000



H50188

(P)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT YO193

b6  
b7C  
b2

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 10/06/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident | 1805 |
| Type of Incident<br><small>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</small>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Location<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                       | Old CMOCC off of Mufrek Circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | <p>On our way to venue approximately 40 meters from, the CAT vehicle fired two disabling shots into a suspect vehicle. Upon approach to the CMOC coming from FOB Warhorse the motorcade was coming into a potential hazard, so we created a bubble in traffic to prevent this.</p> <p>Traffic behind the CAT vehicle was stopped and as the Follow vehicle in the motorcade made its way into the compound a suspect vehicle was spotted 75 meters out. It was spotted by the rear well gunner of the CAT vehicle because all surrounding traffic was stopped. As the vehicle started nearing the bubble I started giving visual warnings in the form of hand signals and Sure Fire flashes. The vehicle's driver and well gunner made eye contact yet the vehicle still continued its approach, at that time two disabling shots were fired into the grill of the suspect vehicle. This resulted in the driver locking up the brakes thus ceasing his progression towards our motorcade. There were no injuries to either side nor were there any fatalities. The vehicle was driven off shortly after our arrival into the venue.</p> <p>End of statement.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                       | Two disabling shots fired into suspect vehicle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
| Follow Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                            | Report to RSO                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |

|                      |             |                     |  |                  |  |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|--|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved | Team Leader | Vehicle(s) Involved |  | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|--|------------------|--|

b6  
b7C

b2



H50037 (p)

b6

b7c

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

V  
10194

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 10/05/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Time of Incident | 1305 |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/AMBUSH)                                                                                                                                                    | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                           | Old CMOCC off of Mufrek Circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p>I, [redacted] make the following statement regarding the shooting incident which took place on the above date at approximately 1305 hrs.</p> <p>PSD Team was traveling to the CMOC vicinity Baqubah via a predetermined route as briefed by the Shift Leader at 1200 PM on the same date. As a member of [redacted], I occupy the Well Gunner Position in the Counter-Assault Vehicle (CAV). When the CAV was approximately 200 meters from the CMOC the vehicle commander stated "bubble" which directs the rear gunner(s) and the well gunner to ensure that vehicles behind us keep an appropriate distance as the [redacted] motorcade [redacted] safely made entrance into the CMOC. Upon hearing "bubble" I scanned my sector and using hand and arm signals motioned for traffic to stop – at that point all traffic came to a stop approximately 75 meters from the CAV I continued using the light to alert people/vehicles of our presence as we maintained the "bubble". After approximately 3-5 seconds I noticed a light blue "BONGO" Truck moving around the stopped traffic at a high rate of speed and with two Middle Eastern males in the front (one of which was on a cell phone) and moving directly towards our position. At this point I called out "Blue BONGO – two occupants" – and began using hand and arm signals as well as continually using the light to attempt to again get the drivers attention. The occupants (now clearly visible – and 1 still on a cell phone) made eye contact and continued accelerating. I immediately fired two shots into the grill of the vehicle at which time the driver immediately stopped the vehicle and reversed direction. The vehicle came to within 30 meters from our stopped location. We pulled forward upon the direction of the vehicle commander and moved into the CMOC and reported to the Shift Leader details of the incident. Upon arriving at the CMOC I moved to an over-watch position on the roof and observed the vehicle and both occupants moving around and checking the condition of the vehicle. After approximately 15 minutes the vehicle occupants drove away.</p> <p>[redacted]</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed fire hoses, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                       | Two disabling shots into suspect vehicle.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Report to RSO                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |

Indicate what type of follow-up action is required such as  
if the investigator, complications, etc.)

RECORDED

|                         |            |                        |            |                     |            |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | [Redacted] | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | [Redacted] | Team(s)<br>Involved | [Redacted] |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031018807030

H50351

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0195

(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



09 October 2005

Spot Report - 100905- 01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team [redacted] fires on aggressive vchicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching bus.

On October 9, 2005 at approximately 0750 hrs, a COM PSD Tactical Support Team (TST) en route from the International Zone (IZ) to a location in the Red Zone encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was traveling counter flow, against traffic and the lead vehicle's left up gunner was signaling traffic to pull to the left side of the roadway. The lead vehicle's left up gunner observed a beige twenty passenger bus that wasn't pulling to the left side of the roadway like the other vehicles. The left up gunner observed the bus maneuver around a stopped vehicle, towards the direction of the motorcade. The up gunner used hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings. The left up gunner also presented his [redacted] rifle towards the direction of the bus driver in an attempt to stop the vehicle and driver continued to ignore all warnings and the left up gunner fired one round from his [redacted] rifle into the grill of the bus. The bus was approximately 50 meters away from the motorcade when the up gunner decided to fire his weapon but because of his view being obstructed he didn't fire until the bus was approximately 15 meters from the motorcade. The bus immediately came to a controlled stop in the roadway. It didn't appear the driver or any passengers in the bus were

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

injured. The motorcade continued to their destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031410ZMAY030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



DECLASIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)

RB5032  
b2 b7c

b6  
b7c

|                                          |                   |
|------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| Date<br>October 9, 2005                  | Time<br>15:40 hrs |
| Location<br>US Embassy PSD Man Camp room | [redacted] b2     |

Y0196

I, [redacted] b6 b7c, hereby make the following statement at the request of James Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On Sunday October 9, 2005 at 0747 hrs. I was assigned the lead driver for the Tactical Support Team (TST). We were traveling EB from [redacted] from the IP check point running reverse traffic flow. I had observed a bus traveling WB heading towards us. This Bus had been weaving through the traffic. The speed of the bus appeared to be increasing as it approach us. I steered our vehicle to my right and yelled out to the gunners and to the Tactical commander "watch the bus ahead that's approaching us". As we became closer the bus began to pull over to his right. The driver began to flash his headlights... We passed by and then I Suddenly heard "one" gun shot from a [redacted]

At this point I look at my watch and it was 0750 hrs. I then overheard over the radio that one of the gunners had fired one round into the grill of the bus. The shift leader was advise via the radio and the TOC was advised via the DOS radio. We continued our mission. This is the end of my Statement.

Respectfully Submitted:

b6  
b7c

031415007030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

*Man Gross*

b6

b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

20 \_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

03112307030

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages



REF ID: A228822  
~~REF ID: A228822~~  
DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                                    |              |
|----------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>9 Oct 2005                                 | Time<br>0750 |
| Location<br>Approx. 300 meters NE of [redacted] b2 |              |

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
Y0197

I, [redacted] b6 b7c, hereby make the following statement at the request of James Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 9 October 2005, at approximately 0750 hours, while travelling to FOB Shields from the International Zone, our Tactical Support Team motorcade encountered an aggressive vehicle that I engaged with one round from my rifle to the vehicle's grill. b2

The motorcade was travelling counter flow, against the flow of traffic, since this is the only way to enter the Ministry of Interior area en route to Camp Shields. I was riding as the left up gunner in the lead vehicle. The front up gunner and I were both continually giving hand and verbal signals to oncoming traffic. Using overexaggerated pointing gestures we were directing them to pull off to the left side of the road. All vehicles complied with our instructions, except for a beige twenty passenger bus. I observed that this vehicle was not obeying commands approximately 100 meters from our position. The bus continued to close with the motorcade at a high rate of speed and showed no signs of slowing or pulling to the side.

I observed the driver, who made eye contact with me, appeared to be aware of our commands, but still ignored them. At the time, I could not see any other passengers in the bus. At approximately 50 meters from my vehicle, the bus flashed its lights and aggressively swerved towards the motorcade around other traffic stopped on the left side of the road. I continued to give hand and verbal signals and presented the muzzle of my rifle toward the bus at that time. Due to the placement of the [redacted] mounted in the front of our vehicle, I was unable to get a clean shot until the bus was approximately 15 meters from my vehicle. The gun mount had swung to the left and the ammunition can obscured my view. When a good shot presented itself, I fired one round into the lower portion of the bus's grill. Although I had not yet observed any b2

passengers, I purposely aimed low to ensure the minimum danger to innocent civilians. The bus immediately came to a controlled stop. There were no apparent injuries. I then reported to my Team Leader that I had shot the bus. Our team continued to Camp Shields to support ongoing PSD operations.

The bus presented a clear threat to my teammates and I, and I fired one round into its grill in order to eliminate the threat and safeguard my life and the lives of my teammates. Recent intelligence reports stated that on 6 October, 2005, in same vicinity as this incident, a suicide bomber detonated himself on board a minivan when the vehicle passed an Iraqi police checkpoint. The bus that I engaged repeatedly failed to obey hand and verbal signals as well as the obvious presentation of a weapon is his direction, while all other traffic in the area complied as instructed. When I was presented with a clear target with minimum risk of collateral damage, I engaged the bus with the minimum force necessary to neutralize the threat.

b2

031416S N 70 00

Pg. 2 of 3

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

WPPS Camp Baghdad, [REDACTED] DSS/RSO/BW, APO AE 09316

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 9<sup>th</sup> day of  
October, 2005.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address



REF ID: A277  
~~REF ID: A277~~  
DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d

|                            |              |
|----------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>09 October 2005    | Time<br>0750 |
| Location<br>[redacted]) b6 |              |

Y0198

I, [redacted] b6 b7c hereby make the following statement at the request of James Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON Sunday October 9, 2005 I was in the lead vehicle as the Top right gunner. While escorting a team Near [redacted] b6 b7c I heard [redacted] and [redacted] yelling for a vehicle to stop, and then I heard one round fired. I took a quick glance back, over my shoulder to the opposite side of the vehicle and saw that the round had been fired at a van that was now stopped. I then returned to my sector and continued to scan for other possible threats. Within a few seconds [redacted] came over the radio and announced to the shift leader that he had fired one round into the grill of the van and we continued with the mission.

b6  
b7c

MISSION 1030

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                             |            |
|-----------------------------|------------|
| Signed                      | [Redacted] |
| Printed                     | [Redacted] |
| Address                     | [Redacted] |
| WPPS Camp Bagdad [Redacted] |            |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 9<sup>th</sup> day of

October, 2005.

|         |            |
|---------|------------|
| Signed  | [Redacted] |
| Printed | [Redacted] |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |            |
|-------------------|------------|
| Witness Signature | [Redacted] |
| Printed           | [Redacted] |
| Address           | [Redacted] |

0314100807030



RB30278

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|          |                 |      |       |
|----------|-----------------|------|-------|
| Date     | 10/91 05        | Time | 0750  |
| Location | — b2<br>VIC MOI |      | Y0199 |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

JAMES DOWERTH, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 09 OCT 2005 at approximately 0750, [redacted] was conducting a movement IVD [redacted] [redacted] was traveling counterflow and [redacted] was in the front up gunner in the lead vehicle. The front up gunner along with the left up gunner were signaling traffic to move to the left side of the road. The front up gunner observed a beige twenty passenger bus traveling down the middle of the road at a high rate of speed. Verbal and hand signals were used to stop the vehicle but the driver did not stop. The driver also flashed his lights in acknowledgement but still did not stop. The front up gunner, after hand and verbal signals, raised his muzzle at the bus which was still in the middle of the road. The front up gunner's line of sight/flare was temporarily obstructed by the lead's mounted [redacted] gun. At this point, the threat was transferred to the left up gunner. The front up gunner then viewed another threat at the 2 o'clock position. The front up gunner heard one shot fired.

b2

b2

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

\_\_\_\_\_ , 20\_\_\_\_\_.  

---

**Signed**

**SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**

|                          |
|--------------------------|
| <b>Witness Signature</b> |
| <b>Printed</b>           |
| <b>Address</b>           |

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages



REF ID: A629 (P)

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

b6  
b7C  
b7D

|          |                      |      |      |
|----------|----------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 10-9-05              | Time | 0750 |
| Location | b2<br>TOWARDS M.O.I. |      |      |

Y0200

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of James Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

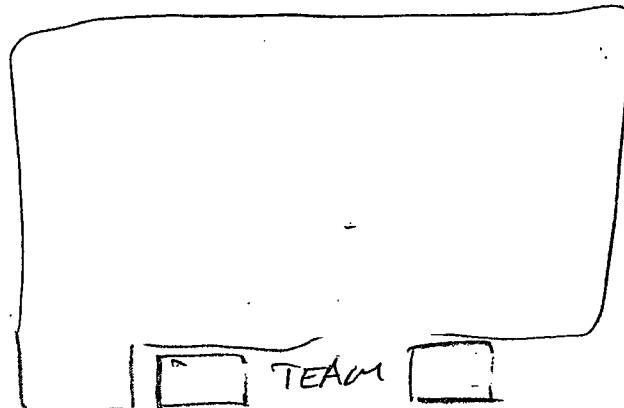
U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7C

At the time of the shooting I was riding in the Lead Mamba as TM [ ] [ ] b2 on mission supporting TM [ ] We had just negotiated the check point at [ ] [ ] b2 and were proceeding to MoI. I called out on comming traffic ad. pedestrians to the rest of the team. Most traffic had stopped, but a bus had swerved out and flashed lights. I was scanning past bus when a shot was fired from one of the lead up gunner positions.

There were many potential threats nearby.

We then proceeded to M.O.I. to  
begin our mission.



b6

b7C

b2

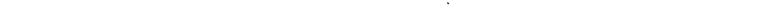
I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |            |
|---------|------------|
| Signed  |            |
| Printed |            |
| Address | R50/DSS/BW |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

\_\_\_\_\_ , 20\_\_\_\_\_

**Signed**  
  
**Printed**

**SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**

|                          |
|--------------------------|
| <b>Witness Signature</b> |
| <b>Printed</b>           |
| <b>Address</b>           |

# OBITUARY TO DO

~~H50362~~

(P)

b2 b7c

Y0201

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD  
REO AL-HILLAH**

October 10, 2005



## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** Indirect Fire Attack on REO Al-Hillah

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**SUMMARY:** The following information relating to the 10/10/05 mortar attack on REO Al-Hillah is being provided as a supplement to the information in telephonic reports already filed with the RSO Baghdad TOC.

- 4-7 mortar rounds were fired at REO Al-Hillah at approximately 0212 hrs.; the exact number of rounds is currently indeterminate due to varying accounts. One mortar round landed inside the compound near the REO's fire station. This round caused structural damage to two trailers and three vehicles, in addition to severing a power line.
- The mortar rounds were identified as 81MM (Lot 5-2001).
- The mortars are believed to have been fired from vicinity [redacted] [redacted] app. 1300 meters N-NW from the REO. This location is less than 300 meters west of a post manned by the Iraqi National Guards (INGs). INGs reported that they fired on the location from which the mortars were being fired after the third mortar round was launched. INGs also reported they were unable to give chase to the attackers because of insufficient personnel.

031415Z OCT 05

b2

- Almost simultaneous to the mortar attack, the REO back gate received small arms fire from a two-man element on foot, approximately 250 meters NE of the REO's back gate. Fire was returned from a REO static post [REDACTED]. No Iraqi casualties have been reported. b2
- The REO compound has been swept for unexploded ordnance (UXO) by REO static security and Polish EOD teams. No UXOs were located on the compound.
- REO Al-Hillah is currently under threat condition Yellow.

#### RSO ACTION:

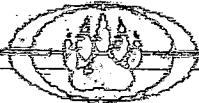
- REO El Salvadorian Liaison Officer will contact his parent command to request more aggressive nighttime patrolling of the area from which the mortar rounds were fired. Note: REO Blackwater personnel familiar with mortar gunnery have stated that first-hit probability will increase dramatically if rounds are fired from the same position at a later date. Of special concern is the close proximity of the round which impacted on the REO compound to both billeting [REDACTED] b2
- Post's core EAC met on several occasions on 10/10/05, and the full EAC will meet on 10/12/05. Core EAC agreed to cancel previously scheduled runs off compound on 10/10/05, and to leave the threat condition on compound at Yellow (heightened state of alert) until a time to be determined on 10/11/05.
- RSO and Blackwater personnel conducted a debrief of emergency action procedures employed during the mortar attack, and will immediately incorporate lessons learned into relevant SOP's.
- Using an intact tail fin that was recovered after the attack, RSO personnel will work with coalition forces to identify the particular model of 81mm round used in this attack. Any further information will be forwarded to RSO Baghdad.
- RSO will continue to monitor the situation and will report any new developments as appropriate.

~~SECRET~~ SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

LOCATION: Regional Embassy Office, Al-Hillah.  
~~SECRET~~ SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

031415ZMAY10000

~~SECRET~~ SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



HSCOTT

(P)

b2 b7c

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident

10 October 2005

Time of Incident

0212 Hrs

Y0202

|                                                                                                                                   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</small> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Mortar and Small Arms Attack

|                                                                                                                                            |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Regional Embassy Office, Al-Hillah

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

At approximately 0212 hrs the Embassy compound came under mortar and automatic weapons fire. Approximately 5 mortars hit in and around the perimeter of the Embassy. The mortar attack came from the west and a simultaneous automatic weapons attack came from the Northeast. The mortar firing position has been located at approximately 1200 meters from the Embassy. The small arms attack consisted of a two-man element on foot. They engaged from approximately 250 meters and directed their fire towards the east gate of the embassy from across the river. The static guards manning the post returned fire with 60-70 rounds with an [ ] and an [ ] rifle. The small arms fire was immediately suppressed and no further attacks occurred. This was the first attack where rounds actually impacted inside the REO compound.

One TCN complained of hearing loss and no other injuries were sustained.

Two trailers, three trucks, the Carpenter's shop and the Fire Department's tanker sustained damage.

|                                                                                                                                              |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken re-deployed on-station, destroyed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Activated base defense plan which included doubling the guard posts around the perimeter, establishing three QRF teams and securing all the principals into the main Embassy building. Within ten minutes we had full accountability of all Embassy personnel. At 14 minutes after the first round impacted we sent the first 6it Rep to the RSO in Baghdad.

At daybreak we contacted our local EOD element and asked them to conduct a search for UXO in and around the compound. That was completed by noon and no UXO were found.

|                                                                                                                                          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Follow Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

Currently in the process of conducting an AAR with the RSO and we will implement all necessary changes as needed.

|                      |           |                     |  |                  |     |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|--|------------------|-----|
| Operator(s) Involved | D. Rogers | Vehicle(s) Involved |  | Team(s) Involved | All |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|--|------------------|-----|

00 00 00 00 00 00 00 00

~~H50350~~BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0203  
~~DECLASSIFIED~~(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

10 October 2005

Spot Report - 101005- 03

Subject: COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires two rounds into approaching vehicle.

On October 10, 2005 at approximately 1330 hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressive vehicle. The PSD Team was traveling to a venue and stopped in traffic, the follow vehicle's members were using hand and verbal signals to stop traffic behind the motorcade. The traffic stopped approximately 50 meters behind the motorcade. The well gunner observed a white sedan pass the stopped traffic and accelerate towards the motorcade. The follow vehicle's well gunner noticed the white sedan continue to speed toward the motorcade despite the fact that the surrounding traffic had come to a complete halt. The well gunner motioned his [REDACTED] rifle up and down in an attempt to stop the vehicle, but the driver failed to comply. The well gunner fired two rounds from his [REDACTED] into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle came to a controlled stop in the roadway approximately 30 meters from the motorcade. The follow vehicle has a sign stating in English and Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". The driver of the vehicle exited the vehicle to check the damage and did not appear to be injured. There were two passengers in the vehicle that didn't appear to be injured.

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

The motorcade continued to the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

031415ZMAY1030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

H-80109

(P)

b6  
b7C  
b2

Y0204

|                  |          |                  |      |
|------------------|----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 10/10/05 | Time of Incident | 1330 |
|------------------|----------|------------------|------|

|                                                                                                                   |                         |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/use of Non or less Lethal Force/Distractor Devices Deployed/Attack) | Use of non Lethal Force |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|

|                                                                                               |                           |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Description of location in detail, include route name, local landmarks, etc. (if known, etc.) | Baqubah Mayor's Residence |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description in detail of the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or US government agencies involved, etc.) | On 10 October 2005 at 1310 I, [REDACTED] the well gunner of the counter assault vehicle fired 2 disabling shots into an approaching vehicle. There were two occupants in the vehicle. We had traffic stopped about 50 meters behind us in order for the motorcade to pull into the venue. As we held traffic back a white colored sedan maneuvered around the stopped vehicles. Our first warning to approaching vehicles is a sign on the back of our vehicle that states, "WARNING Stay back 100 meters". It is written in Arabic and in English. I first tried to get the vehicle to stop by flashing a 225 lumen Surefire flashlight. I then opened my hand and held it up with my palm facing the driver in a sign to stop but the vehicle kept approaching. Our right rear door gunner also opened his door and stood up and waved his barrel and shouted out "gif" which means stop in Arabic. The vehicle kept approaching at which time I feared for the safety of the principle, myself and the team. I then fired 2 disabling shots into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle stopped and the driver got out to check his vehicle, and the passenger held his hands out the window. The vehicle was about 30 meters away when it stopped<br>End of statement. |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                 |                                                   |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) | Two disabling shots into suspect vehicle's grill. |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                            |               |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Follow-up Requests<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, e.g. further investigation, notifications, etc.) | Report to RSO |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|

|                      |             |           |                     |            |                  |            |
|----------------------|-------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Well Gunner | b6<br>b7C | Vehicle(s) Involved | [REDACTED] | Team(s) Involved | [REDACTED] |
|----------------------|-------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|

b2

O O O U E O O T H O O O

Y0205

R55056

(P)

b2 b7L

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

11 October 2005

**Spot Report - 101105- 03**

**Subject:** COM PSD Team (Team  fires on aggressive vehicles.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires rounds into approaching vehicles while en route to Al Kut from Al-Hillah REO.

On October 11, 2005, a COM PSD Team en route to Al Kut encountered several aggressive vehicles. The mission involved approximately five hours of overland travel to reach the venue and return to the REO. The COM PSD Team's first encounter with an aggressive vehicle took place at approximately 0830 Hrs. at the construction area of Al Hayy. While en route to Al Kut a dark colored suburban was rapidly approaching the motorcade from the rear. While the vehicle began closing in, two pin flares were ignited to signal the suburban to stop. The suburban ignored the pin flares and emergency lights that commanded the vehicle to stop as it approached the motorcade. In response with the vehicles failure to comply with these commands the rear observer aimed his  rifle at the engine block and fired three rounds. The rear vehicle has a sign in English and Arabic in the rear of the vehicle stating, "Warning Stay back 100 meters". The vehicle pulled off to the side of the road and came to an immediate stop. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to its destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

The COM PSD Team encountered a second aggressive vehicle at approximately 0830 Hrs. in the vicinity of the Al Hayy construction area while en route to Al Kut. A tractor-trailer pulled in front of the rear vehicle in the motorcade and began to move into the rear vehicle's lane. The actions of the tractor-trailer threatened to run the rear vehicle off the road. In response, a ground signal flare was fired at the tractor-trailer; the rear vehicle driver honked his horn and had the lights on. All the rear vehicle's efforts to signal the tractor-trailer's driver to alter his course went unheeded as the tractor trailer continued to get closer to the rear vehicle and threaten to run it off the road. At this point the right rear observer aimed his [ ] rifle at the left front tire of the tractor-trailer and fired two rounds. The vehicle pulled off to the right side of the road and came to an immediate stop. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to its destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

The COM PSD Team encountered a third aggressive vehicle at approximately five miles east of the previous incident in the vicinity of the Al Hayy construction area while en route to Al Kut. A dump truck pulled in front of the rear vehicle in the motorcade and began to move into the rear vehicle's lane. The actions of the dump truck threatened to run the rear vehicle off the road. In response, a ground signal flare was fired at the dump truck; the rear vehicle driver honked his horn and had the lights on. All the rear vehicle's efforts to signal the dump truck's driver to alter his course went unheeded as the dump truck continued to get closer to the rear vehicle and threaten to run it off the road. At this point the right rear observer aimed his [ ] rifle at the left front tire of the dump truck and fired two rounds. The vehicle pulled off to the right side of the road and came to an immediate stop. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to its destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

The COM PSD Team encountered a fourth aggressive vehicle at approximately 0900 Hrs. while traveling through the northern outskirts of Muwaffaqiyah while en route to Al Kut. The motorcade encountered a blue four-door sedan, which the lead vehicle and follow vehicle had pushed over to keep it away from the motorcade. The sedan then positioned itself behind the follow vehicle and in front of the rear vehicle, cutting the rear vehicle off from the rest of the motorcade. The rear vehicle attempted to pass the sedan, however the sedan swerved in front of the rear vehicle to prevent passing. The driver of the rear vehicle flashed headlights and honked the horn to signal the sedan driver of the rear vehicle's intent to pass. A pen flare was

then fired at the sedan and struck the trunk of the vehicle. The rear vehicle could not bump the sedan due to the tow hook positioned at the front of the rear vehicle. In response to the sedan's refusal to yield, and allow the rear vehicle to pass, the vehicle commander aimed his [redacted] handgun at the vehicle to disable it. Upon firing his handgun, the rear vehicle hit a bump in the road, which threw off his shot and sent his round into the rear window of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately pulled off to the side of the road and came to a stop. It didn't appear the occupant was injured. The motorcade continued to its destination. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

The PSD Team encountered another aggressive vehicle when the motorcade stopped due to congestion at a traffic circle near the Al Kut Government Center. The Left and Right Rears deployed and stopped traffic approx 50 meters to the rear. A red sedan pulled around the stopped traffic and continued towards the motorcade traveling approximately 25-30 mph. A pin flare was fired at the suspect vehicle but the vehicle refused to stop. The Right Rear then discharged six (6) rounds from his [redacted] at the suspect vehicle; 4 rounds into the grill and two (2) rounds at the left front tire. The Left Rear also engaged the vehicle with six (6) rounds from his [redacted] all six aimed at the front left area of the vehicle. The suspect vehicle came to a stop and the sole occupant got out to assess the damage; the occupant didn't appear to be injured. The motorcade continued on to the Government Center. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

The PSD Team then had contact with an aggressive vehicle while traveling East on Route [redacted]. As the motorcade passed on the left of a large truck, the Right Rear opened his door and signaled the driver to stop so the fourth vehicle in the motorcade could pass. The truck driver refused to yield and attempted to block the fourth vehicle. The Right Rear then pointed his weapon at the truck driver in another attempt to make the vehicle stop. Again the truck driver refused to stop so the Right Rear fired one (1) round into the trucks grille. The suspect vehicle then pulled off the road allowing the motorcade to continue. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members. [redacted]

**Location:** Al-Hillah



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0206

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

~~RB50558~~

|                  |         |                  |             |
|------------------|---------|------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident | 11OCT05 | Time of Incident | Approx 0830 |
|                  |         |                  |             |
|                  |         |                  |             |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>use of lethal force/less than lethal force/less lethal devices/decoy/other</small>                                                                                                                                                               | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Location of Incident<br><small>Describe location in detail include route name, local landmarks, etc.</small>                                                                                                                                                                | Construction area of Al Hayy grid                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| Description of Incident<br><small>Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved. Principles involved, friendly fire, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TOS, etc. Non-US government agencies involved, etc.</small> | <p>My name is [redacted] and I was the rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. While traveling to Al Kut in a heavy construction area of Al Hayy, a dark colored suburban passed several other cars and approached our convoy from the rear. As the well observer, I fired a pin flare to signal the speeding suburban to stop. The suburban ignored the warnings of lights, signs, and two pin flares. At that time I feared for the lives of myself and the team. Given the Intel on the use of suburban vehicles in attacks on coalition forces, I placed one three round burst from my DSS issued on the left front area of the truck disabling the vehicle. The driver pulled the truck off the road and got out of the truck. The driver appeared not harmed in the incident.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><small>Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, destroyed specific weapon systems, etc.</small>                                                                                                                                | I shot one three round burst from the [redacted] that struck the left front tire of the suburban and kept the vehicle from advancing further towards our convoy.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>Indicate what follow-up actions required, e.g. further investigation, notifications, etc.</small>                                                                                                                                              | [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |

|                      |            |                     |            |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | [redacted] | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------|------------------|------------|

(well)

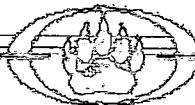
CAV

Brown, REO Hilla

b6

b7c

031415Z OCT 05



# PSD. INCIDENT. REPORT Y0207

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                  |           |                  |                  |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------------------|
| Date of Incident | 11 OCT 05 | Time of Incident | Approx 0830/1200 |
|                  |           |                  |                  |
|                  |           |                  |                  |

R850537

|                  |                                                                                                |
|------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident | (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush) |
|------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                      |                                                                                                     |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident | (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNS and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

|  |  |
|--|--|
|  |  |
|--|--|

## Use of non-lethal force

Construction area of Al-Hayy grid

Traffic Circle

I was riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I was the right rear observer.

We were traveling behind the motorcade 100 meters; a Tractor Trailer pulled out in front of our vehicle and cut our vehicle off from the motorcade. Our vehicle tried to get around the tractor trailer, the tractor trailer started moving into our lane and I was afraid that the vehicle was going to run our vehicle off the road or run into us, at that point a ground signal flare was fired at the tractor trailer, our lights were on and the driver was honking the horn, the tractor trailer still kept coming into our lane and getting closer to our vehicle, at this time in fear of myself and team members I fired two (2) rounds from my Department of State into the left front tire of the tractor trailer. At this point the tractor trailer moved to the far right and stopped. The driver seemed unharmed as he got out of his vehicle.

Approximately five (5) miles east of the above incident. We were traveling behind the motorcade 100 meters; a dump Truck pulled out in front of our vehicle and cut our vehicle off from the motorcade. Our vehicle tried to get around the dump truck, the dump truck started moving into our lane and I was afraid that the vehicle was going to run our vehicle off the road or run into us, at that point a ground signal flare was fired at the dump truck, our lights were on and the driver was honking the horn, the dump truck still kept coming into our lane and getting closer to our vehicle, at this time in fear of myself and team members I fired two (2) rounds from my Department of State into the left front tire of the dump truck. At this point the dump truck moved to the far right and stopped.

Our motorcade had to stop due to traffic before the bridge at the 11 o'clock of the traffic circle before the Al Kut Government Center. When we got held up in traffic, the Shift Leader had called for us to deploy out of our vehicle and stop traffic. We immediately held up traffic behind us at a distant of about 50 meters. There were five vehicles that initially got stopped behind us, the first vehicle had to be pen flared by the Well observer and the other four vehicles followed suit and stopped all at different angles. While holding this traffic up, a red sedan came from behind the held traffic speeding up thru the five vehicles that were stationary weaving in and out them. The Well observer immediately discharged another pen flare, this time at the red sedan speeding thru the held traffic. The left rear observer and I had already been out of our vehicle for 30-45 seconds holding this traffic up along with the other team members in the motorcade. The red sedan still continued after being pen flared and was approaching our motorcade from the 6 o'clock coming around the traffic circle at about 25-30 miles an hour. I viewed this as a threat and felt in fear of my life and the safety of the motorcade so I discharged six rounds from my assigned Department of State

The first two (2) rounds hit his front grill area and then the vehicle continued forward and I fired two (2) more rounds into left front tire area of the vehicle, then the vehicle continued and I fired two (2) more rounds into the grill area

[REDACTED] and the vehicle stopped. Then I observed the only occupant in the vehicle get out of the vehicle and assess the damage. He did not appear injured. Then I continued to observe my area of responsibility; the Shift Leader then gave the command to recover and we continued to the Government Center.

**Action Taken**

(Indicate if any. What actions were taken, i.e., deployed on fares, etc., or specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

I applied the least amount of force necessary to protect our motorcade.

Operator(s)  
Involved

[REDACTED]

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

Last vehicle in  
motorcade

Team(s)  
Involved

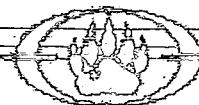
[REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

b2

031415Z SEP 10 20

~~H50746~~ (1)



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0208

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |                       |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 11 Oct. 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident | Approx.<br>0900 hours |
| Type of Incident<br><small>(e.g. Use of Lethal Force, Use of Non or Less Lethal Force, Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</small>                                                                                                                                                | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |                       |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail: include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                         | Northern outskirts of Muwaffaqiyah Grid: 1 b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |                       |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, IOMs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | <p>I _____ was assigned to _____ team as the _____ of the last vehicle in the motorcade.</p> <p>While en-route to Al-Kut traveling through the northern outskirts of Muwaffaqiyah the last vehicle in the motorcade encountered a blue four door sedan vehicle. The vehicle was pushed over by the lead vehicle and the follow vehicle to keep it away from our motorcade.</p> <p>The vehicle swerved in front of our vehicle and would not allow us to pass. Counter flow traffic was so heavy that our vehicle driver could not move to the left in an attempt to push the vehicle right. The right shoulder was clear and not obstructed by any foreign matter or vehicles. The vehicle driver was flashing the head lights and honking the vehicle horn in attempt to get the sedan to yield the right of way. The vehicle driver did not want to strike the sedan from the rear. There is a tow hook welded to the front bumper that we feared would have connected to the sedan in front of us.</p> <p>I opened my door and could clearly see that the driver was aware that we were behind him and he would not pull over to the right. We were falling further behind the motorcade. I feared that the driver of the sedan was trying to separate us from the motorcade and that there could be an ambush. I fired a pen flare at the sedan which struck the trunk area. I allowed sufficient time for the sedan to yield the right away however it did not pull over. The right shoulder was still clear and the sedan could have pulled over to the right on the shoulder.</p> <p>I used my Department of State issued _____ pistol and attempted to shoot a disabling shot at the sedan. At the time I was attempting to fire our vehicle struck a large bump which threw me back into the vehicle and my round impacted the sedans rear window (low center). I did not see the round hit anyone in the vehicle but the sedan did immediately pull over to the right shoulder and came to a complete stop.</p> <p>I immediately reported the incident to the shift leader _____ and later reported the incident to _____ and Senior Detail Leader _____</p> |                  |                       |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                     | The convoy continued to its destination to camp delta. The detail leader was informed when the motorcade stopped.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                       |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                          | Not at this time.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                       |

| Operator(s) | Vehicle(s) | V.C. | Team(s) |
|-------------|------------|------|---------|
|-------------|------------|------|---------|

b6  
b7c

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0209

(P)

b2 b3  
b6  
b7c

|                  |              |                  |                 |
|------------------|--------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Date of Incident | 11 Oct. 2005 | Time of Incident | Approx.<br>1245 |
|------------------|--------------|------------------|-----------------|

~~R850556~~

|                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(e.g. Use of Lethal Force, Use of Non-Lethal Force, Distraction Devices Deployed, Ambush, etc.)</small>             | Use of Non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route names, local landmarks, grid coordinates, etc.)</small>             | Traffic Circle before big bridge into Al Kut GC, Grid                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, etc.)</small>                        | I [redacted] was riding as the left rear observer in the last vehicle of the convoy. Our motorcade had to stop due to traffic before the bridge at the 11 o'clock of the traffic circle before the Al Kut Government Center. When we got held up in traffic, the Shift Leader had called for us to deploy out of our vehicle and stop traffic. We immediately held up traffic behind us at a distant of about 50 meters. There were five vehicles that initially got stopped behind us, the first vehicle had to be pen flared by the Well observer and the other four vehicles followed suit and stopped all at different angles. While holding this traffic up, a red sedan came from behind the held traffic speeding up thru the five vehicles that were stationary weaving in and out them. The Well observer immediately discharged another pen flare, this time at the red sedan speeding thru the held traffic. The right rear observer and I had already been out of our vehicle for 30-45 seconds holding this traffic up along with the other team members in the convoy. The red sedan still continued after being pen flared and was approaching our convoy from the 6 o'clock coming around the traffic circle at about 25-30 miles an hour. I viewed this as a threat and felt in fear of my life and the safety of the convoy so I discharged six rounds from my assigned DSS [rifle]. The first three rounds into his front left area and the last three into his left rear area of the vehicle, then the vehicle went out of my field of view due to the angle our vehicle was positioned so then I continued to scan my sector. |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small> | A pen flare was discharged at red sedan and finally disabling rounds were discharged at the vehicle, the vehicle stopped and our convoy continued mission to the Government Center.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what follow-up actions are required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>           | Report filed and all leaders were notified of incident.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------|
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------|

[redacted] (Driver), [redacted] (TC)  
 [redacted] (Left rear observer)  
 [redacted] (Right rear observer), [redacted] (Well observer) C.A.V. REO Al-Hillah b2  
 b6  
 b7c

031413587030



~~CC-HS0147~~

(P)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Yoda 10

b2 high  
b6  
b7c

|                  |          |                  |            |
|------------------|----------|------------------|------------|
| Date of Incident | 11-10-05 | Time of Incident | .15:15 Hrs |
|                  |          |                  |            |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                         | Non or less lethal force.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the route, name, landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Traveling from east to west on route 162                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, any other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | On date time and location above. I was assigned to right rear observer position in the third vehicle of the motorcade. While attempting to pass on the left side of a large truck, I opened my door and gave hand signals to the driver of the large truck to pull over and stop so the last vehicle in our motorcade was not blocked. The signal occupant of this vehicle refused to comply. The driver of this vehicle attempted to pull to the left and block the rear vehicle separating the motorcade. I felt that my team mates lives were threatened by this large trucks actions. At this time with my DSS issued I raised it up and pointed at the front of his vehicle in another attempt to get him to comply. The driver of this vehicle did not comply and continued to separate the motorcade, I then placed one round into the front grill area of this vehicle. The driver then complied by pulling off the road and allowing the last vehicle of the motorcade to continue on with no further incident. |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin tares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                        | I DSS certified employee had to place one round into the front area of a large truck in attempt to pull over and not separate the motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Follow Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                            | RSO Regional Security Officer AL-Hillah Embassay                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |

**Operator(s) involved** \_\_\_\_\_ **Vehicle(s) involved** \_\_\_\_\_ **large truck color unknown** **Team(s) involved** \_\_\_\_\_ **Team** \_\_\_\_\_

166  
b7c

|                                                |               |                        |
|------------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting                 |               | Date/Time of Statement |
| Statement Form                                 |               | 12 October 2005 1400   |
| Name                                           | Team          | Incident Type          |
| [Redacted]                                     | 46            | Use of Force           |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature) | Incident Time | Incident Date          |
| Enroute to Al Kut                              | [Redacted]    | 11 October 2005        |

I, [Redacted] am the [Redacted] for Team [Redacted], and I was serving in this capacity on 11 October 2005 during the PSD movement to Al Kut.

The attached statements detail the Use of Force incidents that occurred during this mission. These incidents include 3 shots to vehicle grills, 1 shot that entered the rear window of a passenger car but did not injure the driver, and 3 shots at vehicle tires. I have read the statements and spoken with the involved personnel. I concur with the events as described and have nothing to add to their reports.

Y0'21  
AH008-  
(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2

031413Z OCT 05

Person giving statement

(P)

b6

b7c

A#0021

Y0212

# DECLASSIFIED

This document contains neither recommendations nor conclusions of the Defense Intelligence Agency. It has been reviewed and approved by the appropriate Defense Intelligence Agency official for intelligence purposes only.

**From:** Sisbaro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 6:29 PM  
**To:** Doherty, James P (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); Hill, Anthony J (Al Hillah ARSO)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

Jim -

Here are [redacted] and team members' written statements from yesterday's run to Al Kut. The roundtrip overland transit took over five hours so it was eventful - six separate shooting incidents, but nothing out of the ordinary and no-one hurt apparently. ARSO interviewed all personnel involved, and the verbal accounts match the written statements. All incidents appear to be justified.

b6  
b7c

Please let me know if you need more info. - KMS



TL incident report  
11oct2005 [redacted]

Kevin M. Sisbaro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. (240)563-6670 x4111

---

**From:** Tidwell, John S  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 3:46 PM  
**To:** Sisbaro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Subject:** Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

These are the updated reports from yesterdays run; let me know if you need anything else.

[redacted]  
[redacted]  
[redacted]  
[redacted]  
[redacted]  
[redacted]  
PSD Incident Report PAGE 1.doc [redacted]  
PSD Incident Report [redacted]  
PSD Incident Report Mo.doc (45).Report [redacted]  
PSD Incident Report [redacted]  
PSD Incident Report [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Regards,  
Steve Tidwell  
Senior Detail Leader  
South Central Region  
Al-Hillah, Iraq

031415Z OCT 05  
031415Z OCT 05

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

"Mutatio Constat"

b6

b7c

CLASSIFICATION

(P)

# DE MISSION REPORT ED

~~AHOOSTA~~

b6  
b7C  
b2

Date: 11 OCT 05

b2

Y0213

Mission Route & Venues: CAMP [REDACTED] & AC CNT G C

Motorcade Position and Vehicle #: LIAO / AIC FOR RC

Occupants and Position:

AIC

DRIVER

[REDACTED]

Rider

b6  
b7C

Circle YES or NO. If yes, insure the proper incident report is attached.

Was anyone in your vehicle injured?

YES

NO

Were there any accidents?

YES

NO

Were any means of force other than hand signals, smoke or pen flares used?

YES

NO

Were any shots fired by anyone in your vehicle?

YES

NO

Did anything occur not covered above? If yes, please explain.

YES

NO

[REDACTED]

Printed Name

[REDACTED]

Signature

[REDACTED]

Printed Name

Signature

[REDACTED]

Printed Name

Signature

[REDACTED]

Printed Name

10:30 AM - 10:30

Signature

b6  
b7C

(P)

b6

b7C

b7D

# MISSION REPORT

Attachment

Y0214

Date: 11 Oct 95

Mission Route & Venues:

b6

Motorcade Position and Vehicle #: LEAD CPFF

Occupants and Positions:

b6  
b7C

TC

Driver

CP

PA

Circle YES or NO. If yes, insure the proper incident report is attached.

Was anyone in your vehicle injured?

YES

Were there any accidents?

YES

Were any means of force other than hand signals, smoke or pen flares used?

YES  NO

Were any shots fired by anyone in your vehicle?

YES  NO

Did anything occur not covered above? If yes, please explain.

YES  NO

Printed Name

Signature

b6  
b7C

# MISSION REPORT

AH0021 (P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2

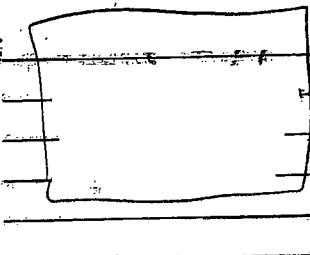
Date: 10/05/05

Mission Route & Venues: ALICUT SC, CAMP DELTA

Y0215

Motorcade Position and Vehicle #:

Occupants and Position:



TC  
Driver  
PA  
RA  
RR

b6  
b7C

Circle YES or NO. If yes, insure the proper incident report is attached.

Was anyone in your vehicle injured?

YES

Were there any accidents?

YES

Were any means of force other than hand signals, smoke or pen flares used?

YES  NO

Were any shots fired by anyone in your vehicle?

YES  NO

Did anything occur not covered above? If yes, please explain.

YES  NO

Printed Name

Signature

b6

Printed Name

Signature

b7C

Printed Name

Signature

Printed Name

Signature

Printed Name

Signature

Printed Name

Signature

Y0216

(P)

b6

b7c

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 8:13 PM  
**To:** Doherty, James P (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

Good deal, T.C. I'll put these in the PSD shoot case file, but we'll go with Sisbarro's assessment.

~~RB50560~~

---

**From:** Doherty, James P (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 7:14 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

---

**From:** Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 6:29 PM  
**To:** Doherty, James P (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); Hill, Anthony J (Al Hillah A/RSO)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

Jim –

Here are S.L. and team members' written statements from yesterday's run to Al Kut. The roundtrip overland transit took over five hours so it was eventful – six separate shooting incidents, but nothing out of the ordinary and no one hurt apparently. ARSO interviewed all personnel involved, and the verbal accounts match the written statements. All incidents appear to be justified.

Please let me know if you need more info. – KMS

<< File: TL incident report 11oct2005 (2).doc >>

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. (240)553-0670 x4111

---

**From:** Tidwell, John S  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 12, 2005 3:46 PM  
**To:** Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Subject:** Incident reports, 11 Oct 2005

These are the updated reports from yesterdays run; let me know if you need anything else.

<< File: PSD Incident Report FACE 1.doc >> << File: PSD Incident Report [redacted].doc >>  
>> << File: PSD Incident Report Mo.doc >> << File: PSD Incident Report [redacted].doc >>  
>> << File: PSD Incident Reprot [redacted].doc >>

b6  
b7c

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Regards,  
Steve Tidwell  
Senior Detail Leader  
South Central Region  
Al-Hillah, Iraq

b6  
b7c

"Mutatio Constat"

031415Z NOV 03

~~HISTORICAL~~(p)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0217  
2d high

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

12 October 2005

Spot Report - 101205-01

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive motorcycle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** DynCorp PSD Team fires three rounds into approaching motorcycle.

On October 12, 2005 at approximately 0958 hrs, a COM PSD Team was traveling from the International Zone (IZ) to a venue in the Red Zone and encountered an **aggressive motorcycle**. The PSD Team was stopped in front of the venue waiting to enter and the follow vehicle's turret gunner was using hand and verbal signals to stop traffic behind the motorcade. The traffic stopped approximately 75 meters behind the motorcade. The turret gunner observed a motorcycle pass the stopped traffic and accelerate towards the motorcade despite the fact that the surrounding traffic had come to a complete halt. The driver of the motorcycle appeared to be carrying a backpack. When the motorcycle was approximately 30 meters from the motorcade, the turret gunner fired one round from his [REDACTED] rifle into the frame of the motorcycle, the motorcyclist continued towards the motorcade and the turret gunner fired a second round into the frame of the motorcycle. At the same time the follow vehicle's right rear fired one round from his [REDACTED] rifle into the frame of the motorcycle. The motorcycle came to an immediate stop in the roadway approximately 25 meters from the motorcade. The driver got off of the motorcycle, pushed it to the side of the road and didn't appear to be injured. The follow vehicle has a sign stating in English and

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Arabic, "Warning Stay Back 100 meters". The motorcade continued into the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

(P)

b6

b7c

b7c

RB80266

V0218

# DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|          |              |      |      |
|----------|--------------|------|------|
| Date     | 13 Oct 2005  | Time | 1319 |
| Location | Bahrain/2002 |      |      |

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED] who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department of Homeland Protection Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements of information I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

2B8026

STATEMENT OF [REDACTED]

13 OCTOBER 2005

DATE: 101205

INCIDENT: VEHICLE SHOOTING

DETAIL: TEAM [REDACTED] IN SUPPORT OF TEAM [REDACTED] b2

TIME: APPROXIMATELY 0950

LOCATION: IVO [REDACTED] NORTH b2

INJURIES: NONE

VENUE: [REDACTED] b2

Our detail was in support of Team [REDACTED]. We were traveling north away from [REDACTED]. I was the left rear gunner in the follow vehicle. Shortly after making our left turn through the intersection of [REDACTED] I saw a small white motor bike working its way through traffic on the left side. I called the Motor bike to the up gunner and TC twice. Traffic was stopped to our rear and the intersection was grid locked. The motor bike was approximately 45 to 55 meters to the rear of our vehicle and rear of the traffic line. There was a single male rider wearing white head dress, white shirt, and dark pants. The rider had a satchel attached to his upper body. The motor bike had a top carry compartment attached to the rear. Our established rear stand-off was approximately [REDACTED] from the traffic line. Our vehicle was in a slow roll. I heard the up gunner and the right rear gunner simultaneously commanding the motor bike to stop. The motor bike breached the traffic line at approximately 25 meters and veered right. Our driver negotiated a right tactical cant facing away from the center median and stopped. I heard near simultaneous shots register from the up gunner and right rear gunner positions. I opened my door fully for complete roll out and saw an IP running toward the motor bike rider. The rider was dismounted walking and pushing his bike toward the traffic line. The rider was not injured. I called no injuries to the TC. We proceeded into the venue.

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED]  
Dyncorp/WPPS

Team [REDACTED] b2

031415ZMAY030

RBB0268

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2bigh

Y0219

# DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|          |                  |
|----------|------------------|
| Date     | 13 OCT 05        |
| Time     | 1824             |
| Location | 6246 HHP - DIAHQ |

, hereby make the following statement at the request of

who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statement nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that it knowingly and willfully provide false statements of information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish stand and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

~~REF ID: A6580~~  
Statement

To: DSS  
From: \_\_\_\_\_  
Date: 12 October 2005

b6  
b7c

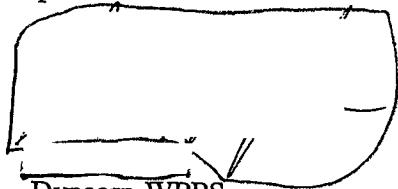
On 12 October 2005, at approximately 1000 hrs, Team [REDACTED] was in support of Team [REDACTED] enroute to Amanat City Hall. I was assigned as the driver for the QRF follow Hummer. As our vehicle cleared [REDACTED] we proceeded North and slowed to hold traffic at a safe distance allowing Team [REDACTED] to enter the venue. I then heard the left rear gunner, [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] the turret gunner call out a possible threat of a male riding a small scooter with a box on the rear and the driver wearing some sort of bag making it's way through traffic. All other traffic had stopped under the direction of the turret gunner.

b2

b2  
b6  
b7c

I came to a complete stop to provide a stable firing platform and turned the hummer slightly to the right to allow for another rear gunner to assist the turret gunner in negating any possible threat. I heard [REDACTED] yelling the scooter had broken through traffic. At that time I heard the rear doors open and [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] yelling stop several times. I then heard 3 rapid shots fired. [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] then advised that the male on the scooter had stopped and gotten off the scooter and that the local IP's were running towards the male with the scooter, they also advised they had fired into the scooter itself and that they did not believe there to be any injuries. At that time the Shift Leader [REDACTED] advised the TOC of the situation, we held traffic another minute to make sure all team members had entered the venue area safely then proceeded inside as well. End of Statement.

b2



031413367030

(P)

R380170

b6  
b7c  
b7g

Y0220

# DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |      |
|----------|---------------|------|------|
| Date     | 13 OCT 05     | Time | 1821 |
| Location | BAGHDAD, IRAQ |      |      |

I hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED] who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the [REDACTED]

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protection Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements of information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statement(s) I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

00000000000000000000000000000000

~~REF ID: A71~~

MEMORANDUM FOR RECORD

13 October 2005

Subject: Statement of [redacted]

b6  
b7c

Employee No. [redacted]

Dyncorp WPPS/Baghdad

Team [redacted]

b2

On 12 Oct, 2005, at approximately 1000, while escorting Team [redacted] to the Amanat City Hall [redacted], I was riding in the Shift Leader position in the follow HMMV when I heard the turret gunner and left rear gunner calling out the traffic situation behind our motorcade as we waited for Team [redacted] to enter the City Hall compound. Both gunners identified a white motorcycle/scooter and notified the driver and myself. As our vehicle came to a halt to keep traffic from the PSD team, the HMMV driver eanted the vehicle to the right to block traffic. I heard the turret gunner yell for the scooter driver to stop and then the gunner fired a single shot at the bike. By this time, the right rear had already opened his door and also yelled stop. A second or two after the first shot was taken I heard 2 more shots almost in unison, which were from the turret and the right rear gunners. I immediately passed the information to the rest of the team and then called in a [redacted] SITREP to the TOC. After the PSD team had entered the compound and we were secure inside as well I called the TOC via MCI cell phone and gave a more in depth SITREP to the Watch Officer.

b2

[redacted] SITREP to the TOC. After the PSD team had entered the compound and we were secure inside as well I called the TOC via MCI cell phone and gave a more in depth SITREP to the Watch Officer.

b2

-----END OF STATEMENT-----

[redacted]  
Dyncorp WPPS

Team [redacted]

b2

b6  
b7c

0314120807030

(P)

RBB0072

b6  
b7c  
b2

DECLASSIFIED

Y0221



Sworn Statement

|                               |                          |                        |           |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|-----------|
| Date:                         | 12 Oct 2005              | Time (Statement given) | 16:05 AM. |
| Location (of statement given) | Embassy Phnom Penh (TOC) |                        |           |

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
DS / RSO, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

03141587030

~~2000173~~

MEMORANDUM FOR RECORD

12 October 2005

Subject: Statement of [redacted]

Employee No.

Dyncorp WPPS/Baghdad

Team

b6  
b7c

b2

Between the hours of 09:45 and 10:00, on 12 October 2005, Team [redacted] (QRF/CAT) was providing in-transit security in support of Team [redacted] while enroute to their venue at the Amanat City Hall [redacted]. Just north of [redacted], our vehicle [redacted] (Follow HMMV) stopped approx. 10-15 meters south of the venue, in order to hold traffic and provide stand-off for the PSD team as it entered the venue. At that moment, I heard the Left Rear Gunner, Detail Member [redacted] and Turret Gunner, Detail Member [redacted] begin calling out a possible threat. They described a white in-color, motor-scooter/moped with a box-shaped container attached to the rear, single rider (male), wearing what appeared to be a brown backpack or satchel, moving through traffic; and approaching the rear of our vehicle at a high rate of speed. I clearly heard [redacted] yelling "Halt, Stop, Quiff" in an effort to halt the advancing threat. Since our vehicle had stopped with a slight cant to the right, my position as the Right Rear Gunner, afforded me an undisturbed view of the approaching motor-scooter. I opened my door and joined in with [redacted] in utilizing hand & arm signals, verbal commands, and finally a presentation of deadly force; but the motor-scooter continued to advance. I then fired one well-aimed shot into the frame of the motor-scooter, impacting at a point approx. halfway between the handlebars and the front tire. As I fired, I heard what appeared to be [redacted] weapon discharge simultaneously with mine (I later learned that [redacted] had fired two shots). It is important to note that the motor-scooter had advanced to within approx. 25-30 meters of our vehicle before we engaged. The rider then brought his motor-scooter to a halt, dismounted and began to examine the damage. Team [redacted] Shift Leader, [redacted] called-in the sitrep to the TOC, and we proceeded into the venue without further incident (shots fired at 09:59hrs.). All necessary elements of the Force Continuum were utilized: Our Presence in the street, with the "STAY BACK 100 METERS" sign visible, was unmistakable; we used Dialogue, Hand Signals, and made a Presentation of Deadly Force to make our intentions clear. Only when those efforts were exhausted, was actual Deadly Force implemented. The rider suffered no injuries as a result of the engagement. At no time did [redacted] or I exceed the levels of force outlined in the DS/ROE. The professionalism and sound judgment of all team members involved, contributed to Team [redacted] ability to successfully mitigate the possible threat without any loss of life and only minimal damage to private property.

////-----END OF STATEMENT-----////

[redacted]  
Dyncorp WPPS  
Team

0314150817030

(P)

b6

b7C

b2

R-B-30374

# DECLASSIFIED Y0222



## Sworn Statement

|                                              |                           |
|----------------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Date<br>10-12-05                             | Time of Statement<br>1605 |
| Location of Statement<br>embassy-anney (roc) |                           |

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031418087030

RBBP 2005

b2

On October 12 2005 I was assigned to the turret for the rear Hummuv for Team [redacted] Team [redacted] was supporting team [redacted]. The motorcade was in the process of turning into the venue, and the rear Hummuv was stopped. I raised my hand in the air and gave the stop signal to traffic. Traffic was stopped approximately 75 meters behind us. A motorcycle drove around the stopped traffic and proceeded toward the Hummuv. I signaled for the motorcycle to stop and yelled "stop" several times. The motorcycle continued to proceed toward the motorcade. The motorcycle reached approximately 30 meters behind the motorcade and I fired one round into the frame of the motorcycle. The motorcycle continued toward us, and I fired one more round into the frame of the motorcycle. The motorcycle stopped approximately 25 meters to the rear of the motorcade. A male riding the motorcycle got off the motorcycle and pushed the motorcycle to the side of the road. Several Iraqi Police approached the driver of the motorcycle and spoke to him. There did not appear to be any injury to the driver of the motorcycle.

Due to the fact there are several reports of IED's used by persons on motorcycles, I felt there was an imminent threat to my safety and the safety of the team and our principals.

b6  
b7c  
10/12/05

031415SV7030

R850568 (P)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

b7h2  
Y0223

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



14 October 2005

Spot Report - 101405-02

**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** On October 14, 2005 at approximately 1300 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point south of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine fired one round from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. The vehicle was occupied by a employee of TAMSCO, a DOD contracting company. The driver told the RSO Investigator that he followed the vehicle in front of his into the area where the Marines check ID's and wasn't paying attention and didn't follow the Marines commands. The occupant of the vehicle wasn't injured.

b2

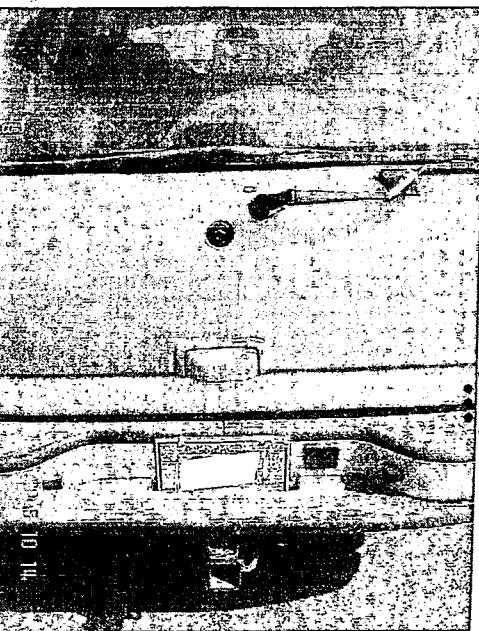
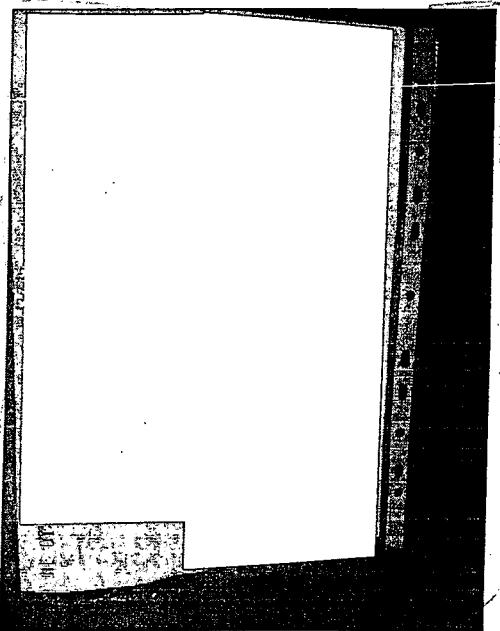
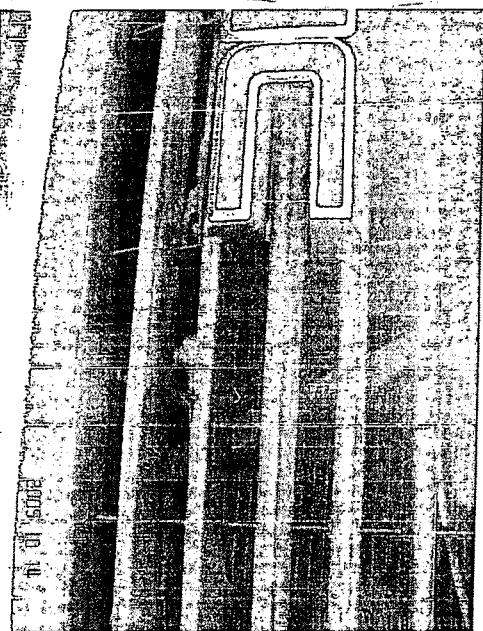
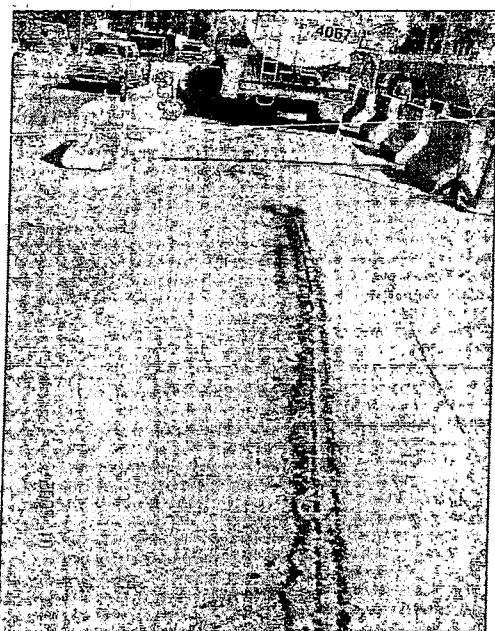
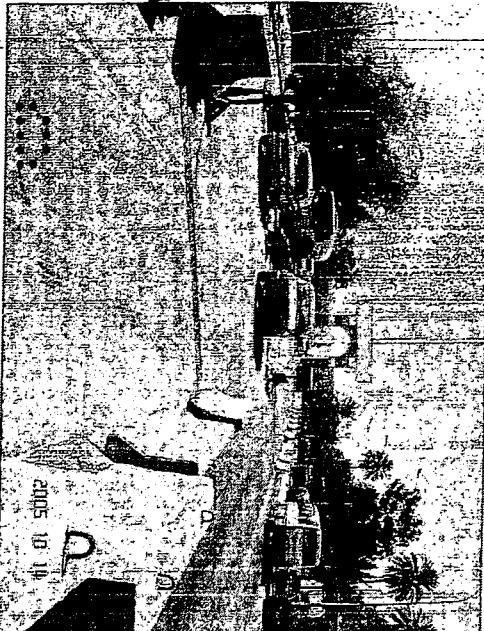
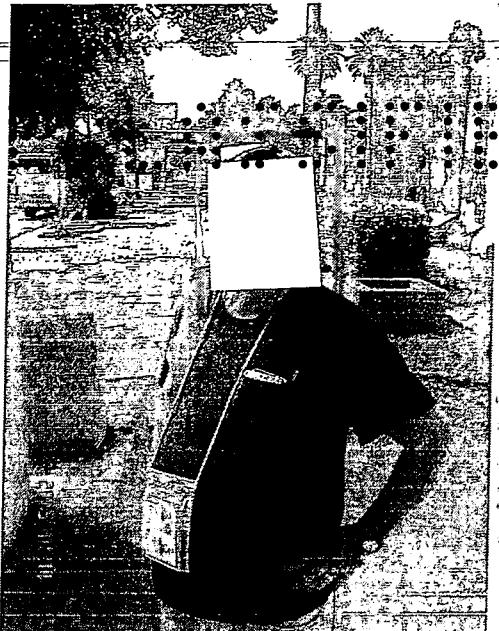
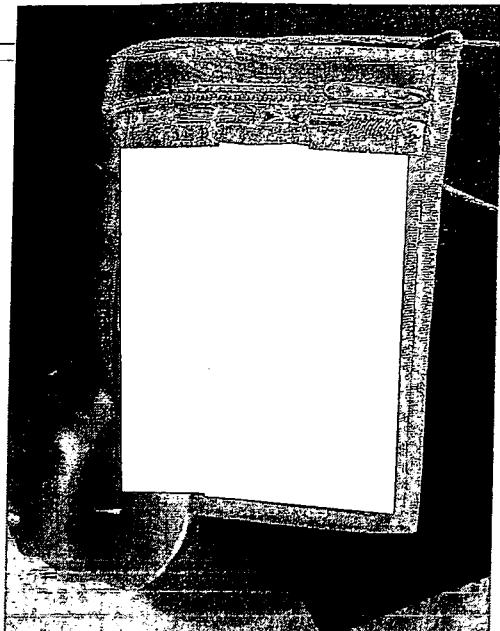
**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

**Location:** CP [redacted] Baghdad, Iraq.

b2

03140507030

b6 b7c



b6 b7c

RB5089

Y0223a

Y0224

(P)

b2 high

b6

b7c

R050567



SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                                         |               |                                |                 |
|-----------------------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                                   |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 14OCT2005 Shooting at TCP [redacted] b2 |               | 2005-0112                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME [redacted]                    |               | CASE TYPE Administrative       |                 |
| POST                                    | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| Baghdad                                 | 14OCT2005     | 14OCT2005                      | SAs Poyer/Becht |

## SYNOPSIS

On 14OCT2005, at approximately 1300 hours, Marine Security Forces (MSF) assigned to the southern traffic control point (TCP) [redacted] of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupant of the vehicle suffered no/no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted, as well as statements by the occupants of the vehicle. Statements were obtained from the Marine guards located at the scene, and digital video of the incident was reviewed. No evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted outside established Rules of Engagement. Case closed.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED [redacted]

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR [redacted]

(Initials) \_\_\_\_\_

(Date) \_\_\_\_\_

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**DECLASSIFIED**

1. On 14OCT2005 at approximately 1325 hours, the RSO TOC informed RAs that MSF fired at a vehicle at the southern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex. TCP [ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade.  
[ ] b2
2. At approximately 1325 hours, RAs responded to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RAs arrived at TCP [ ] at approximately 1330 hours. SA Becht briefly questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a vehicle operated by an American citizen attempting to enter the TCP was following closely behind a vehicle that had been motioned forward. [ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the second vehicle to stop, but the driver did not make eye contact with him. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ] rifle, loaded a round into the chamber and fired one round into the vehicle's grill.  
[ ] b2 b7c
3. SA Becht inspected the vehicle, a tan GMC Yukon, VIN# [ ] license number [ ] There was one visible hole located in the radiator of the vehicle. A search of the TCP where [ ] was standing uncovered one spent [ ] cartridge. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report.  
[ ] b6 b7c
4. SA Pryer interviewed the vehicle driver, [ ] stated that he works as a DoD contractor for the Tamsco Company, and that he has used this checkpoint many times over the past twenty months. He said today he was not paying attention. He started to move forward from the stop sign before being waved forward by the Marine. [ ] did not hear the Marine yell for him to stop and he did not see the Marine give hand signals for him to stop. The first thing [ ] was aware of was the Marine pointing his rifle at the front of [ ] vehicle. [ ] said he slammed on his breaks and the Marine fired. [ ] then put his vehicle in reverse and backed up several feet. [ ] said: "The Marine did the right thing; I did the wrong thing. I just had my head up my ass."  
[ ] b6 b7c
5. SA Pryer reviewed the digitally recorded images from camera #29 taken at the time of the incident. Camera #29 overlooks the location where the incident took place. The camera is positioned such that the vehicles at the stop sign are visible but not the Marines at the check point. The recorded images show the subject vehicle as it approached the stop sign at the check point. Directly in front of the subject vehicle is a Jeep. The Jeep stopped at the stop sign and the subject vehicle stopped behind the Jeep. A third vehicle pulled up and stopped behind the subject vehicle. The jeep moved forward, out of the picture frame. The subject vehicle slowed as it passed the stop sign and then followed the Jeep out of the picture frame. The vehicle behind the subject vehicle stopped at the stop sign. A few seconds later the subject vehicle reversed back into the picture frame.
6. Based on the statements from [ ] and [ ] and a review of the digital video, there is no evidence that [ ] acted in contravention of the Rules of Engagement when he opened fire on [ ] vehicle. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

031415ZMAY030

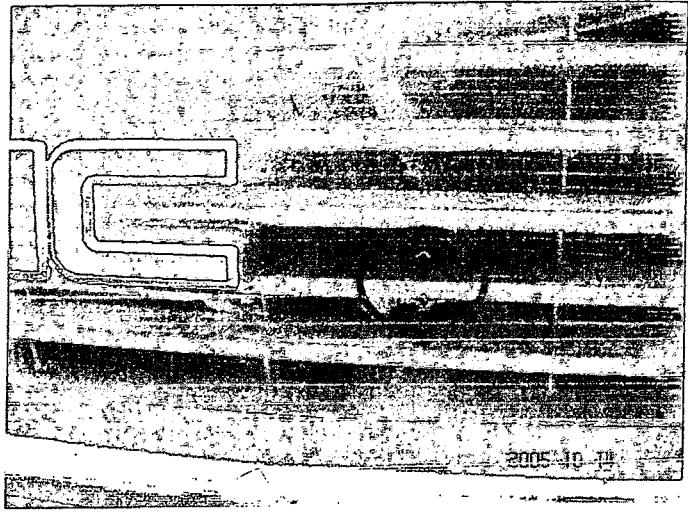
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0112

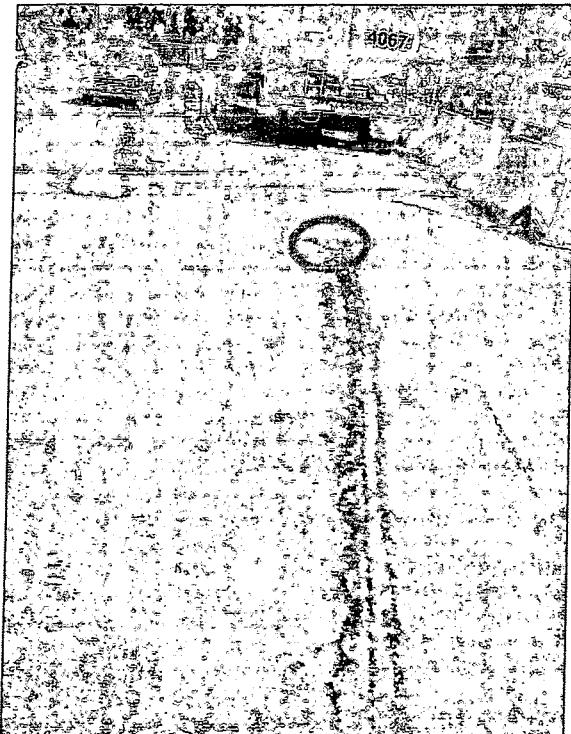
DECLASSIFIED



Front of vehicle



Close-up of shot hole



Approximate location of [redacted] at time of shooting

b6  
b7c

Approximate location of [redacted] vehicle at time of shooting

03 JUN 2005

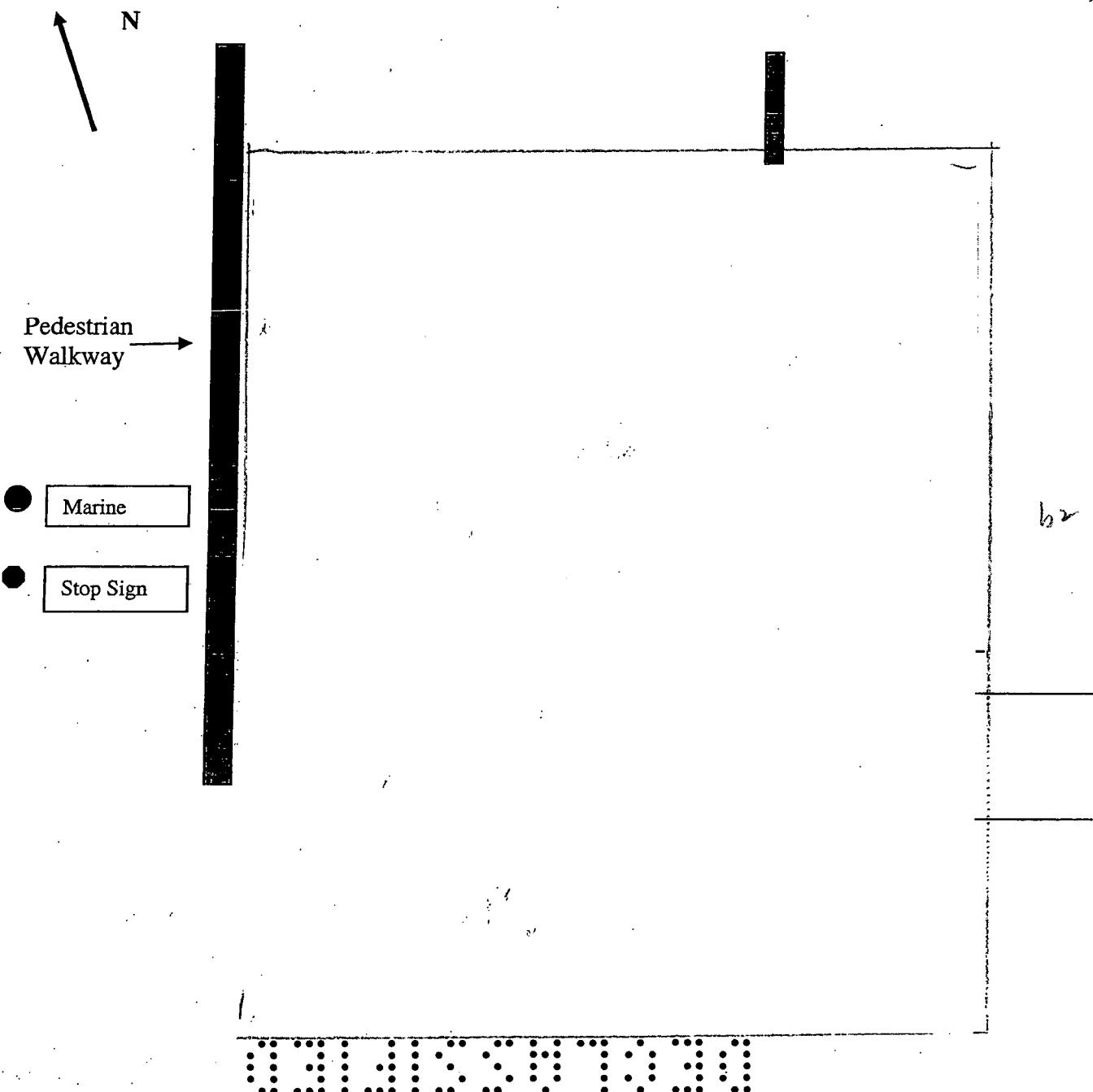
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0112

DECLASSIFIED

TCP

b2 high



S/A Christopher Pryer interviewed the driver of the vehicle. He had an Embassy badge and a DoD CAC card that identified him as [REDACTED]. [REDACTED] is a DoD contractor with the Tamsco company. His supervisor is [REDACTED] who can be reached at phone number [REDACTED]. [REDACTED] said that he has been in the IZ for twenty months and he has been through the check-points many times. He said today he was not paying attention. He started to move forward from the stop sign before being waved forward by the Marine. [REDACTED] did not hear the Marine yell for him to stop and he did not see the Marine give hand signals for him to stop. The first thing [REDACTED] was aware of was the Marine pointing his rifle at the front of [REDACTED] vehicle. [REDACTED] said he slammed on his breaks and the Marine fired. [REDACTED] then put his vehicle in reverse and backed up several feet. [REDACTED] said: "The Marine did the right thing; I did the wrong thing. I just had my head up my ass". [REDACTED] said his mind was elsewhere because he was just informed that his wife had a heart attack. He is leaving Baghdad tonight to go back to the U.S. to tend to her.

b6  
b7c

S/A Pryer reviewed the digitally recorded images from camera #29 taken at the time of the incident. Camera #29 overlooks the location where the incident took place. The camera is positioned such that the vehicles at the stop sign are visible but not the Marines at the check point. The recorded images show the subject vehicle as it approached the stop sign at the check point. Directly in front of the subject vehicle is a Jeep. The Jeep stopped at the stop sign and the subject vehicle stopped behind the Jeep. A third vehicle pulled up and stopped behind the subject vehicle. The jeep moved forward, out of the picture frame. The subject vehicle slowed as it passed the stop sign and then followed the Jeep out of the picture frame. The vehicle behind the subject vehicle stopped at the stop sign. A few seconds later the subject vehicle reversed back into the picture frame.

031415387030

H50575

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0225 (P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

17 October 2005

Spot Report - 101705-1

**Subject:** Escalation of force used during a motorcade movement**Reporting Office:** REO Mosul - RSO**Summary:** Use of lethal force against a vehicle during a motorcade movement to

On October 17, 2005 at approximately 0700 hrs, the RSO TOC in Mosul was notified concerning the use of lethal force against a vehicle that was attempting to enter the rear portion of the motorcade. At the time of the incident the motorcade was slowing to make a turn. As the motorcade slowed, the well gunner in the rear TST noticed a **large blue truck** approaching the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The well gunner gave hand and arm signals to the truck to stop. The truck failed to comply and continued rolling towards the motorcade. The well gunner continued signaling to the truck to stop until it was approximately 75 meters away and closing. The well gunner fired 2 shots with his [redacted] towards the engine block in an attempt to disable the truck. After the shots were fired, the blue truck came to an immediate stop. No personnel were injured in the incident. The TST vehicle had a clearly visible sign written in Arabic and English warning vehicles to stay back.

b2

**RSO Action:** Individual was interviewed by ARSO and a sworn statement was taken.**Location:** Mosul, Iraq.

RPA/SD/DS/6

(P)

b2 b7c

Y0226

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



17 October 2005

## Spot Report - 101705-02

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires 3 rounds into approaching vehicle.

On October 17, 2005 at approximately 1343hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively vehicle while attempting to repair the Limo. The Sedan with one male occupant approached the motorcade. The Sedan was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" and a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight motioning the driver to stop. The Sedan pulled off the road to the right approximately 75 meters from CAT vehicle.

Approximately two minutes later a White Truck driving erratically at a high rate of speed with two occupants approached the motorcade. The Left and Right Rear gunners verbally warned the White Truck as it passed the recently stopped Sedan. The Well gunner flashed a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight to stop the white truck without response from the driver. At approximately 60 meters from the CAT truck, fearing for the lives of himself and teammates the Well gunner fired a three round burst from the [REDACTED] into the grill to disable the White Truck. The Well gunner witnessed the White Truck stop with the occupants place their hands out the windows. The motorcade continued to the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

031415ZMAY030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0227

b2 high  
b6  
b7c

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |      |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10/17/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Time of Incident | 1345 | 1022 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |      |
| Location of Incident    | CNN (Baqubah local)<br>Grid# b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>En route to Baghdad earlier today our team was involved in a non-lethal shoot, which resulted in no casualties or fatalities. After departing from FOB Warhorse about 40 minutes into our movement I received the call from my AIC [REDACTED] that the limo was losing power. Luckily, our load out plan had no principal sitting in the rear of that particular vehicle. I gave the command to keep rolling motorcade as we were on approach to a local safe haven anyway. The AIC approximately 30 seconds later called me saying that the limo had lost all power. At this point I gave the call for the limo to pull into the safe haven just off the road and had our Lead and CAT vehicles block the traffic from the front and rear. The next call that I made was to secure the site and make it a hard point for the team, so that the driver and AIC of the limo could look under the hood and try to resolve the problem. It was thought that it might be a faulty alternator, so the lead vehicle, after its crew gained cover, was called upon to jump start the limo. All of this worked to no avail as the limo would not continue running. During this time we had been on site for approximately 7 minutes. While all of this was going on I was providing security for the limo crew when I heard a 2-3 round burst go off on the [REDACTED] of our CAT vehicle. The vehicle was holding security to our rear when a <b>suspect vehicle</b> approached after numerous verbal and visual warnings were given by the well gunner [REDACTED]. In addition to the warnings given by the aforementioned team member the CAT vehicle has a large decal stating in both English and Arabic to stay back 100 meters. The vehicle in question failed to stop and as a result our well gunner [REDACTED] fearing for the life of his team mates fired 2-3 disabling shots into the grill causing the driver to finally stop. Again, there were no casualties from either side or any other type of property damage.</p> <p>End of statement.</p> |                  |      |      |
| Action Taken            | Two disabling shots into suspect vehicle.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Report to Higher                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |      |

**Operator(s) Involved** \_\_\_\_\_ **Vehicle(s) Involved** \_\_\_\_\_ **Team(s) Involved** \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

101

931ISSN1030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

(P)

|                             |            |           |                            |            |                         |            |
|-----------------------------|------------|-----------|----------------------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|
| <b>Operator(s) Involved</b> | [Redacted] | b6<br>b7c | <b>Vehicle(s) Involved</b> | [Redacted] | <b>Team(s) Involved</b> | [Redacted] |
|-----------------------------|------------|-----------|----------------------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|

~~1150377~~

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0229



## **U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

18 October 2005

## **Spot Report – 101805-01**

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires twice into approaching vehicle.

On October 18, 2005 at approximately 1435hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven vehicle at Grid [REDACTED]. The CAT Vehicle Well gunner noticed a red vehicle snaking through traffic closing on the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings from the well gunner in the form of the large decal located on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" and a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight motioning the driver to stop. After 4-5 minutes of following the motorcade at a distance greater than 150 meters. For a second time the red vehicle closed with the motorcade as the CAT truck stopped. Again the red vehicle driver was given visual warnings from the Cat truck Well gunner flashlight. As the vehicle came to within 50 meters showing no signs of slowing down, the Well gunner fired 3 disabling rounds into the red vehicle grill. The driver immediately stopped the vehicle 40 meters from the CAT truck, exited the vehicle and examined the vehicle. The driver showed no signs of injury. No COM personnel/property was injured/damaged during the incident.

SM personnel property was injured during

~~SECRET~~  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~SECRET~~  
**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SECRET~~  
**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

~~SECRET~~  
031415Z MAR 03 00

~~SECRET~~  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

CH50150

(P)

b6

b7c

b2 b7c

Y0230

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10/18/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Time of Incident | 1435 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Baghdad<br>Grid# b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>Coming from the International Zone towards FOB Warhorse in Baqubah, [REDACTED] was involved in a non-lethal shoot. Approximately 15 minutes after departure we encountered heavy traffic. [REDACTED] we created a bubble at the rear of the motorcade.</p> <p>Our CAT vehicle is responsible for providing rear security therefore is equipped with a large decal stating in English and Arabic to stay back 100 meters. On our departure the well gunner [REDACTED] noticed a red vehicle snaking its way through traffic to get closer to the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings from the well gunner in the form of a Sure Fire when it was seen erratically moving towards us. After driving behind us for approximately 4-5 minutes at a greater distance than 150 meters it made its approach as the CAT vehicle was stopped providing the rest of the motorcade a bubble. The male driver was again given visual warnings not only by the vehicle but also by the well gunner's flash light. The driver came within 50 meters, showed no signs of slowing, and made positive eye contact with the well gunner when a 3 round burst of disabling shots were fired into the vehicle's grill. The driver took heed and stopped the vehicle 40 meters from the Cat vehicle. After stopping his vehicle the driver got out to examine his vehicle and showed no signs of injury. There were no casualties as a result of the shoot and no other property damage came of the incident.</p> <p style="text-align: right;">End of statement.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Three disabling shots into suspect vehicle.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Report to Higher                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |

|                      |           |                     |                  |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | b6<br>b7c | Vehicle(s) Involved | Team(s) Involved |
| Detail Leader        |           |                     |                  |

b2

031413087030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

HUSQVARNA (P)

b2 b7C

b6

b7C

Y0231

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10/18/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident | 1435 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non Lethal Force<br><small>(e.g. Non-Lethal Force/Use of NON-LETHAL Force/Incident Details Degraded/Other)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Route<br>Grid# 1 b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>On 18 Oct 2005 team _____ departed Baghdad heading back to Baqubah from dropping off two personnel and picking up two personnel and one principle. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left Baghdad at 1411 and started our movement to Baquba using route _____. Traffic was heavy and movement was slow. At 1435 we were at grid _____ when I noticed a maroon sedan with one man inside that had been following for approximately five minutes about 300 meters behind the motorcade start to speed up and close the distance with the Cat Vehicle from the 6 o'clock position. On the rear of the Cat vehicle is wrote in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" I flashed a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight out the rear hatch moving it side to side and motioned for him to stop via hand signals. He was driving very erratic and at a high rate of speed and wasn't slowing down. When the sedan got approximately 50 meters away I yelled "Gif" and at this time I was afraid for my life, the life of my team mates, and principle so I fired a three round burst from the _____ into the grill of the car to disable it. I then assessed the situation and saw that the maroon sedan stopped and the driver got out and walked around the car then got in the car and drove it over to the side of the road.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | End of Statement.<br>Three disabling shots into suspect vehicle.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Report to Higher                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |

|                      |       |                     |       |                  |       |
|----------------------|-------|---------------------|-------|------------------|-------|
| Operator(s) Involved | _____ | Vehicle(s) Involved | _____ | Team(s) Involved | _____ |
|----------------------|-------|---------------------|-------|------------------|-------|

b6  
b7C

b2

031413087030

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

RRB3506 (M) b2 b7c

Y0232



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

18 October 2005

Spot Report - 101805-02

**Subject:** COM PSD [ ] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires twice into approaching vehicle.

On October 18, 2005 at approximately 1510hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven vehicle at Grid [ ]. The CAT Vehicle stopped traffic upon approaching an IP checkpoint. While waiting to clear the IP checkpoint the CAT Vehicle Well gunner noticed an older white SUV (possibly a Toyota Land cruiser) approaching the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" and a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight motioning the driver to stop. At approximately 75 meters from the CAT truck, fearing for the lives of himself [ ] teammates and principle the Well gunner fired a three round burst from the [ ] into the grill to disable the older white SUV. The older white SUV showed no signs of slowing down, appearing to accelerate towards the CAT vehicle. At 50 meters the Well gunner fired a second burst of 10 disabling rounds starting from the grill and ending at the windshield. The vehicle veered off the road and continued to roll as the motorcade accelerated creating distance from the white SUV. Damage or injury to white SUV or driver is unknown.. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2 b3

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

RB50615

~~REF ID: A6510~~

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed, pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

031413ZMAY10

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

40233

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2

RBF90022

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**  
**REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



b2

|                                                 |                               |                                             |                              |
|-------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| TITLE                                           |                               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER              |                              |
| PSD TEAM [REDACTED] FIRES ON AGGRESSIVE VEHICLE |                               | 2005-0118                                   |                              |
| TRUE NAME<br>N/A                                |                               | CASE TYPE<br>Administrative                 |                              |
| POST<br>Baghdad (Baqubha)                       | DATE REPORTED<br>18 OCT. 2005 | DATES INVESTIGATED<br>18 OCT - 24 OCT, 2005 | REPORTING AGENT<br>S/A Pryer |

## SYNOPSIS

On 24 October Special Agent Christopher Pryer interviewed [REDACTED] regarding his involvement in the above listed incident. Pryer asked [REDACTED] to provide details that were not included in [REDACTED] original report. (See Spot Report - 101805 - 02). RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

b6  
b7C

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

- 031415387030
1. On 24 October 25, 2005, RA (Pryer) traveled to Baqubah and interviewed Subject [REDACTED]. No one else was present during the interview. The interview was conducted in the Blackwater Tactical Operations Center inside the U.S. military base.
2. Subject was asked to describe the events that led him to fire on the vehicle on 18 Oct. Subject provided the following details:
- The target vehicle was the only vehicle visible behind the motorcade at the time of the shooting.
  - The target vehicle was approaching the motorcade at a high rate of speed.
  - The security vehicle at the rear of the motorcade changed lanes to block the target vehicle.
  - The target vehicle changed lanes as if it planned to avoid and pass the rear security vehicle.
  - The Subject gave the usual signals to the target vehicle in an effort to get it to stay back from the motorcade.
  - The Subject fired a single three-round burst from his [REDACTED] His point of aim was the front grill of the target vehicle. b2
  - The target vehicle did not slow down and appeared to increase speed.
  - The Subject fired a second, longer, burst into the front grill of the target vehicle. The target vehicle still did not slow down or turn away. The Subject kept his finger on the trigger of his [REDACTED] and moved his point of aim towards the driver of the vehicle. At the same time the hood of the target vehicle came open and blocked the Subject's view of the driver. The last few rounds of the ten to twelve round burst penetrated the hood and may have penetrated the windshield of the target vehicle. b2
  - The target vehicle swerved towards the median and came to a stop.
3. RA concludes that Subject's actions were consistent with applicable use of force policy.

---CLOSED---

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0100

**DECLASSIFIED**

031412007030  
3-

**UNCLASSIFIED**

Y0234

~~REF ID: A6898~~ (P)

b2 b7c

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**



**DECLASSIFIED**



**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

20 October 2005

---

**Spot Report - 102005- 02**

---

**Subject:** COM PSD [ ] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires twice into approaching vehicle.

On October 18, 2005 at approximately 1510hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven vehicle at Grid [ ]. The CAT Vehicle stopped traffic upon approaching an IP checkpoint. While waiting to clear the IP checkpoint the CAT Vehicle Well gunner noticed an older white SUV (possibly a Toyota Land cruiser) approaching the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" and a 225 lumens Surefire flashlight motioning the driver to stop. At approximately 75 meters from the CAT truck, fearing for the lives of himself teammates and principle the Well gunner fired a three round burst from the [ ] into the grill to disable the older white SUV. The older white SUV showed no signs of slowing down, appearing to accelerate towards the CAT vehicle. At 50 meters the Well gunner fired a second burst of 10 disabling rounds starting from the grill and ending at the windshield. The vehicle veered off the road and continued to roll as the motorcade accelerated creating distance from the white SUV. Damage or injury to white SUV or driver is unknown. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b3

b2

031418Z OCT 05

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq

031315Z07030

*HISD0078 (P)**b3 b7c*

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0235



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



20 October 2005

Spot Report - 102005- 01

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. *b2*

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 20, 2005 at approximately 0855hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven White Car at Grid [REDACTED]. When traveling from FOB WARHORSE to CMOC a White Car approached the motorcade. At 150 meters out the Well Gunner flashed a two million candlelight power at the White Car motioning the car to stop. The White car closed within 100 meters when the Left and Right Rear opened their doors gave verbal, hand signal then displayed rifles in an attempt to stop the White Car. The driver was given additional visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". At approximately 40 meters from the CAT truck, fearing for the lives of himself teammates and principle the Well gunner fired a three round burst from the [REDACTED] into the grill to disable the White Car. The White Car immediately stopped 30 meters from the motorcade. The driver placed his hands in the air. Damage or injury to white SUV or driver is unknown. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. *b2*

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SECRET~~ SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Location: Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq.

~~SECRET~~ CLASSIFIED BY 031313Z NOV 03

~~SECRET~~ SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



HASC095

(P)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Y0236

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |       |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------|
| Date of Incident        | 10-20-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Time of Incident | 08:55 |
| Type of Incident        | Vehicle Shoot                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |       |
| Description of Incident | <p>On 10-20-05 at approximately 08:15 [redacted] for the Blackwater Baqubah Team [redacted] conducted a mission brief. The mission was to transport two principles [redacted], interpreter [redacted], and [redacted] to the Baqubah CMOC for several meetings. The weather was sunny with good visibility. The team departed the Blackwater Baqubah Tactical Operations Center at approximately 08:45. The motorcade consisted of [redacted] armored suburbans. [redacted] of the [redacted] of the suburbans are clearly marked on the rear with "Warning stay back 100 meters". The lettering is in Arabic and English.</p> <p>[redacted] The motorcade arrived at the west gate at approximately 09:55.</p> <p>[redacted] As I waited for the Vehicle Commander of the CAT vehicle to stop the traffic I noted that the weeds on the northeast side of the roadway were blocking my view of the south bound traffic. I then heard the CAT Commander give the go ahead. I then heard a three to five round shot burst come from the CAT vehicle. I looked to the north and I observed a small passenger car coming to an extreme halt as the nose of the vehicle was dipping down as it stopped. The vehicle came to a stop approximately 50 meters to the north of the CAT vehicle. The vehicle was packed with an unknown amount of passengers. I observed a male driver who was showing the palms of his hands through the driver's window and then gave the "thumbs up" sign. I observed several children in the back of the vehicle who were standing up, possibly on the seat, or being held by another passenger. All of the occupants of the vehicle seemed to escape the incident without injury. The motorcade continued out of the gate and traveled south on the roadway. Once the team arrived at the CMOC the principles were escorted to the American Army TOC. A K-9 sweep was then conducted of the meeting room. The principles were then escorted to the meeting room. I then contacted the Vechicle Commander of the CAT vehicle [redacted] who briefed me on the incident. [redacted] stated that despite the visual signals that the team displayed the vehicle continued toward them at a high rate of speed. [redacted] stated that he felt that none of the occupants of the vehicle were injured. I then contacted the well gunner [redacted] stated the same thing as [redacted]. I did not ask any more specifics on the incident. I then contacted the C1 [redacted] and reported the incident at approximately 09:45. At approximately 12:07 a VBIED detonated outside of the CMOC (incident noted in a separate report to follow).</p> |                  |       |
| Action Taken            | Deployment of [redacted] weapon system.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |
| Follow-Up Required      | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |       |

|                                           |  |                     |     |                  |         |
|-------------------------------------------|--|---------------------|-----|------------------|---------|
| Information Sheet for Notifications, etc. |  |                     |     |                  |         |
| Operator(s) Involved                      |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved | Echo 30 |

b6  
b7c

031A1SS07030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

ASS0156 (P)  
b2 b7c

Y0237

b6  
b7c

Date of Incident 20OCT2005 Time of Incident 0855

Type of Incident Non-Lethal Shoot

The use of force is defined as the use of Non-Lethal and/or

Force/Disruption Devices Deployed by PSD

Location of Incident FOB Warhorse

Description of Incident Grid#

Description of Incident

Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, individuals involved, injuries, if any, after US Government personnel involved, other individuals involved, NGOs and/or other Government agencies involved, etc.

Non-Lethal Shoot

FOB Warhorse

Grid# b2

On 20OCT2005, team was tasked with a move from FOB Warhorse for the CMOC in Baqubah, to facilitate a Department of State meeting with local officials. On this mission, I was tasked as the leader of the Counter Assault Team Vehicle.

departed FOB Warhorse at approximately 0855 hours and began our movement to the CMOC. Upon leaving FOB Warhorse, the CAT vehicle, as per the Operations order, moved out of the west gate of FOB Warhorse onto the main north/south road in front of the gate to hold traffic and allow our motorcade to move onto the road safely and travel south. I had the driver position the CAT vehicle facing south. As we moved into our blocking position, there were no vehicles within 150 meters of our vehicle. I then heard from my well gunner that there was a car coming from the north at about 125 meters out. I glanced back to see that all precautions and warnings were being utilized, hand signals, the 2 million candlepower spotlight, they were and I returned my attention to my sector. At this time, I heard the well gunner call for "doors", indicating that he wanted the right and left rear positions to crack doors and assist in signaling the fast approaching car to stop. I heard the doors come open and through my peripheral vision, saw that the men on the doors were out and making bold gesture to alert the oncoming driver, all three, both doors and the well, were yelling "kif" and "stop" to get the driver to come to a halt. The well gunner then said, "he's not stopping." At this time, I glanced to the rear again and saw that the car was within 50 meters of our car and not slowing in his approach. I returned my attention to my sector and trusted the judgment of my teammate in the well position. I then heard a short burst of fire come from the in the well. I heard the well gunner say, "he's stopped." I diverted my attention from my sector to asses the situation and saw that the vehicle was stopped and the driver was alive and showing his hands. Seeing that the motorcades path was now secure, I returned my attention to my sector and called on the radio for the waiting vehicles to exit the gate and proceed to our destination.

031415Z OCT 05

The driver of the threat ignored multiple and redundant warning to cease in his approach toward our vehicle. Including:

- Arabic and English lettering on the tailgate to “stay back 100 meters.
  - A two million candlepower spotlight, from the well
  - Hand signals, from the doors and well
  - Verbal commands to stop, from the doors and well
  - The showing of weapons, from the doors and the well

All available measures were taken by [redacted] and ignored by the driver of the threat vehicle.

**END OF STATEMENT**

Secured the principals and gave a sit rep to the TOC

## **Report to Higher**

|                                 |                      |                                |                          |                             |                      |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Operator(s)<br/>involved</b> | <input type="text"/> | <b>Vehicle(s)<br/>involved</b> | <input type="text"/> Cat | <b>Team(s)<br/>involved</b> | <input type="text"/> |
| Well gunner                     |                      |                                |                          |                             |                      |
| Report by:                      | <input type="text"/> |                                |                          |                             |                      |
| CAT Leader                      |                      |                                |                          |                             |                      |

6

570



A5015R

(P)

b2 b7c

b6

b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0238

|                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                        | 10/20/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident | 0855 |
| Type of Incident                                                                        | Non-Lethal Shoot                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Type of Lethal Force Used or Non-Lethal<br>Description: Damages Deployed/Communications |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                    | FOB Warhorse<br>Grid# _____, b2 b7c                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                 | <p>Describe in detail the nature of the incident all the same involved. Persons involved, injuries, any other US government entities, NGOs involved, other military officials, NGOs and/or US government agencies involved, etc.</p> <p>On 20 Oct 05 team _____ departed FOB Warhorse for the CMOC in Baquba to facilitate a Department of State meeting with local officials. On this mission I was tasked with the position of well gunner in the Counter Assault Vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse at approximately 0855 and started our movement to the CMOC. Upon leaving FOB Warhorse the CAT vehicle pushed out on the main road in front of FOB Warhorse to stop traffic in order to get the convoy out of the gate safely. We, the CAT team, had the road held when I noticed about a 150 meters out an <b>orange and white car</b> moving North to South. I immediately started to flash him with the two <u>million</u> candlepower spot light to get him to stop. When he passed the 100 meter mark I told the left and right rear door positions to crack their doors and stop the car (I was still flashing the car with the two million candlepower spot light). The <u>left</u> and right rear door positions were yelling "kif" and waving there _____ in the air to get the car to stop. In addition to the high powered spotlight we have in Arabic and English a decal that says "Stay back 100 meters" on the back of the CAT vehicle. At this time the car was 40 meters away and traveling approximately 30mph and not slowing in his approach. I was now afraid for my life, the lives of my principals and the lives of my team mates so <b>I fired a four round burst from the _____</b> into the grill of the car to disable it. Once the car had been hit the driver locked up the brakes and the car came to a stop approximately 30 meters away from the convoy. The driver stayed in the vehicle and put his hands in the air. After the car was stopped, I came to the conclusion that the vehicle was no longer a threat we continued out the gate to the CMOC.</p> |                  |      |
| END OF STATEMENT                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                            | Secured the principals and gave a sit rep to the TOC<br><br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken. Be deployed priorities, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                      | Report to Higher<br>100-100-100-100                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |

|                      |             |                     |     |                  |  |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) involved | Well gunner | Vehicle(s) involved | Cat | Team(s) involved |  |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|--|

b6

b7C

b2

031ANS0N7030

RBB082

(P)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0239 b2 b7c



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

20 October 2005

Spot Report - 102005-03

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires twice into approaching vehicle.

On October 20, 2005 at approximately 0915hrs, a COM PSD Team in Baghdad, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven vehicle at Grid [REDACTED]. b3

While traveling to a venue the Follow Vehicle Well gunner noticed a dark colored four door sedan approaching the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". Hand signals, verbal instructions then a weapon was displayed motioning the driver to stop. At approximately 50 meters from the Follow truck, fearing for the lives of himself teammates and principle the Well gunner fired a three rounds and the Right Rear fired one round from [REDACTED] rifles at the grill and hood respectively to disable the dark colored four door sedan. The vehicle stopped 30 meters from the motorcade. The driver exited the sedan and put his hands in the air. The driver did not appear injured. Damage to the dark colored four door sedan is unknown. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq.~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Y0240

(P)



## DECLASSIFIED

R/B/R/096

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Sworn Statement

|          |                 |      |           |
|----------|-----------------|------|-----------|
| Date     | 20 OCT 05       | Time | 2010 0915 |
| Location | ], Bagdad, Iraq |      |           |

b2 b7c

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Bill Noone, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

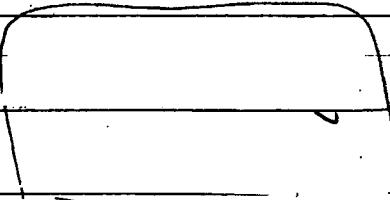
I was riding in the right rear position of the follow vehicle of PSD Advance Team [REDACTED] We were 50 meters southeast, heading southeast, of [REDACTED] When a red compact car approached the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. I opened the door yelled "stop"; gave hand signals, then displayed my [REDACTED]. The car continued its approach. fearing for my life & the lives of my Teammates I shot one round into the hood of the vehicle at the same time [REDACTED], well gunner, fired 2-3 shots into the vehicle. the driver stopped & exited the vehicle approximately 30 meters from us. the motorcade continued to the venue w/o further incident.

02

b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                                  |                                                                                   |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                           |  |
| Printed                          |                                                                                   |
| Address                          |                                                                                   |
| DSS/Blackwater) RSO APO AE 09316 |                                                                                   |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  


|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |                                                                                   |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

00000000000000000000000000000000



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0241

(P)

b2 b6 b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |       |                 |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|-------|-----------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 20OCT05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Time of Incident | 0915 | FILED | RAB/R97         |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |       |                 |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | 50 meters Southwest of _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |      |       | b2              |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | I was riding in the right rear of the follow vehicle of PSD-Advance-Team. We were heading northeast from _____ at _____. We turned and headed southeast. We went approximately 50 meters when a red compact car approached the rear of the motorcade from _____. At a high rate of speed, I opened the door yelled "stop", gave hand signals, and displayed my weapon. The car continued to approach the motorcade at a high rate of speed. Fearing for my life and the lives of my teammates, I shot one round into the hood of the approaching vehicle from my _____. At the same time as _____ well gunner, fired two to three shots into the car. The driver then stopped and exited the car approximately 30 meters away from us. The motorcade continued to the venue with no further incidents. |                  |      |       | b2<br>b6<br>b7c |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |       |                 |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | No follow up required                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |       |                 |

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Follow vehicle | Team(s) Involved | Team      |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------|------------------|-----------|
| [Redacted]           | [Redacted]          |                |                  | b6<br>b7c |

0314153N7030

Y0242



DECLASSIFIED

1 OF 4

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7D high

|          |           |      |      |
|----------|-----------|------|------|
| Date     | 20 OCT 05 | Time | 0915 |
| Location |           |      |      |

RAB3B0898

b6

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of b6  
b7C  
Mr. Bill Noone, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 20 OCTOBER, 2005 AT APPROXIMATELY 0845 HRS  
 I ATTENDED A BRIEFING FOR AN ADVANCE RUN TO  
 MINISTRY OF MINERALS AND INDUSTRY, AS A MEMBER  
 OF [ ] TEAM [ ], WAS ASSIGNED TO THE WELL  
 GUNNER POSITION OF THE FOLLOW VEHICLE, IN A [ ]  
 VEHICLE MOTORCADE. OUR FOLLOW VEHICLE IS EQUIPPED  
 WITH A "FIGHTING" WELL POSITION WITH A REAR-OPENING  
 DOOR. THE REAR DOORS OF THE FOLLOW VEHICLE  
 ARE EQUIPPED WITH A CARLIS PLACARD THAT READS  
 "STAY BACK 100 METERS" IN ARABIC AND ENGLISH WRITING.

THE PSS IC'S IN MY VEHICLE WERE, DRIVER [ ]  
 [ ] SHIFT LEADER [ ] LEFT REAR b6  
b7C  
 GUNNER [ ] AND NIGHT REAR GUNNER

WHITE EN-ROUTE TO THE VENUE OUR MOTORCADE

b2  
20F 4

50 METERS EAST OF [REDACTED] OUR MOTORCADE STOPPED IN THE ROADWAY DUE TO TRAFFIC BLOCKING OUR PROGRESS. I HAD THE REAR DOOR OPEN SIGNALING TO ALL VEHICLES TO STOP, USING THE RECOGNIZED HAND SIGNAL FOR WAIT WITH MY LEFT HAND AND YELLING, "STOP" IN ARABIC, I HAD MY [REDACTED] IN MY RIGHT HAND AT A LOW READY POSITION. THE GROUP OF VEHICLES TO THE REAR WERE STOPPED BETWEEN 35-50 METERS BACK, WAITING IN THE ROADWAY.

b2  
I NOTICED A DARK COLORED FOUR DOOR SEDAN PULLED OVER AT THE FRONT OF THE GROUP. THE VEHICLE HAD ONE MALE OCCUPANT. THE VEHICLE WAS SITTING ALONG SIDE A ROW OF PARKED VEHICLES ON THE CURBSIDE OF THE ROADWAY. THE VEHICLE WAS CANTED AWAY FROM THE PARKED VEHICLES AND POINTED TOWARDS OUR MOTORCADE.

SINCE ALL THE VEHICLES TO MY IMMEDIATE REAR WERE STOPPED AND WAITING, I BEGAN TO SHUT THE REAR DOOR. I NOTICED THE DARK COLORED SEDAN PULL FROM ITS POSITION AND START TO DRIVE TOWARDS OUR MOTORCADE, QUICKLY. I YELLED AT THE DRIVER TO "STOP" IN ARABIC, AS I PAGED THREE [REDACTED] FROM MY [REDACTED] METER INTO THE GRILL AREA OF THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE IMMEDIATELY STOPPED. I SHUT MY REAR DOOR AND WATCHED AS THE MALE DRIVER EXITED THE DARK COLORED

DURING THE INCIDENT I THOUGHT I HEARD A  
ROUNDS FIRED FROM THE RIGHT SIDE OF  
OUR VEHICLE. I ASKED IC [REDACTED] IF HE  
SHOT HIS WEAPON. HE REPLIED, HE HAD SHOT  
THE VEHICLE ONCE.

b6  
b7c

I RELAYED TO MY SHIFT LEADER THAT I  
HAD DISCHARGED MY WEAPON INTO A VEHICLE  
AND GAVE A BRIEF VEHICLE DESCRIPTION.  
I ADVISED THAT IT DID NOT APPEAR THE DRIVER  
WAS INJURED.

I FIRED MY WEAPON INTO THE VEHICLE TO DISABLE  
ITS FORWARD MOVEMENT. I FELT MY TEAM  
AND I WERE IN IMMINENT DANGER FROM THE  
ACTIONS OF THE DRIVER. I BELIEVED THE  
DRIVER WAS ATTEMPTING TO DRIVE HIS VEHICLE  
INTO THE REAR OF OUR MOTORCADE. I KNOW  
FROM TRAINING AND EXPERIENCE THAT THIS IS  
A THREAT INDICATOR OF VIABLE ATTACKS.

b6

b7c

FOROES

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                             |  |  |
|---------|-----------------------------|--|--|
| Signed  |                             |  |  |
| Printed |                             |  |  |
| Address | DSS / RSO / Bw APU AE 09316 |  |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |  |  |
|---------|--|--|--|
| Signed  |  |  |  |
| Printed |  |  |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                    |  |  |  |
|--------------------|--|--|--|
| Witness' Signature |  |  |  |
| Printed            |  |  |  |
| Address            |  |  |  |

0304030000000000



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y6243

(P)

|                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |            |          |                       |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------------|----------|-----------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                    | 20 Oct 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Time of Incident | appr. 0915 | RB300099 | b2 b6<br>b7C          |
| Type of Incident                                                                                    | Use of Lethal Force to disable a vehicle in traffic.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |            |          |                       |
| (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |            |          |                       |
| Location of Incident                                                                                | 50 meters east of Baghdad, Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |            |          | b2 b6<br>b7C          |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |            |          |                       |
| Description of Incident                                                                             | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>On 20 October, 2005 at approximately 0845 hrs I attended a briefing for an advance run to Ministry of Minerals and Industry, as a member of Team [REDACTED]. I was assigned to the well gunner position of the follow vehicle, in a [REDACTED] motorcade. Our follow vehicle is equipped with a "fighting" well position with a rear-opening door. The rear doors of the follow vehicle are equipped with a large placard that reads "Stay Back 100 meters" in Arabic and English writing.</p> <p>The PSS IC's in my vehicle were, Driver [REDACTED] Shift Leader [REDACTED] Left Rear Gunner [REDACTED] and Right Rear Gunner [REDACTED]</p> <p>While en-route to the venue our motorcade traveled through [REDACTED]. At approximately 50 meters east of [REDACTED] our motorcade stopped in the roadway due to traffic blocking our progress. I had the rear door open signaling to all vehicles to stop, using the recognized hand signal for wait with my left hand and yelling, "stop" in Arabic. I had my [REDACTED] in my right hand at the low ready position. The group of vehicles to the rear were stopped between 35-50 meters back, waiting in the roadway.</p> <p>I noticed a dark colored four door sedan pulled over at the front of the group. The vehicle had one male occupant. The vehicle was sitting along side a row of parked vehicles on the curbside of the roadway. The vehicle was canted away from the parked vehicles and pointed towards our motorcade.</p> |                  |            |          | b6<br>b7C<br>b7<br>b2 |
| Action Taken                                                                                        | <p>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</p> <p>Since all of the vehicles to my immediate rear were stopped and waiting, I began to shut the rear door. I noticed the dark colored sedan pull from its position and start to drive towards our motorcade quickly. I yelled at the driver to "stop," in Arabic, as I fired three rounds from my [REDACTED] rifle into the grill area of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. I shut my rear door and watched as the male driver exited the driver's seat and held his hands up in the air. He did not appear to be injured.</p> <p>During the incident I thought I heard a round fired from the right side of our vehicle. I asked IC [REDACTED] if he shot his weapon. He replied, he had shot the vehicle once.</p> <p>I relayed to my shift leader that I had discharged my weapon into a vehicle and gave the brief vehicle description. I advised that it did not appear the driver was injured.</p> <p>I fired my weapon into the vehicle to disable its forward motion. I felt my team and I were in imminent danger from the actions of the driver. I believed the driver was attempting to drive his vehicle into the rear of our motorcade. I know from training and experience that this is a threat indicator of VBIED.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |            |          | b2<br>b6<br>b7C       |

|                                                                                                                                          |                                |                     |                  |                                 |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------|------------------|---------------------------------|
|                                                                                                                                          | attacks.                       |                     |                  |                                 |
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i> | See Shift Leaders report.      |                     |                  |                                 |
| Operator(s) Involved                                                                                                                     | IC [redacted]<br>IC [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Team(s) Involved | Team [redacted] Team [redacted] |

[redacted]  
1020015

b6

b7c

b2

0314153071030

Y0244

(P)



## DECLASSIFIED

RBB/END

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Sworn Statement

|                        |               |
|------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>20 OCT 05      | Time<br>0915  |
| Location<br>[redacted] | [redacted] b2 |

[redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

AGENT WILLIAM NOONE, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON OCTOBER 20, 2005 AT APPROXIMATELY 0915 HOURS, WHILE EN ROUTE TO THE MINISTRY OF MINERALS & INDUSTRY, TEHRAN

b2

[redacted] ENGAGED A VEHICLE APPROXIMATELY FIFTY METERS

EAST OF [redacted] AT THE APPROXIMATE GRID REFERENCE [redacted] b2 b6  
WELL CAM [redacted] AND [redacted] b7c

[redacted], COLLECTIVELY FIRED, 4 WELL-ARMED ROUNDS; WITH THEIR ISSUED [redacted] SERVICE ( ) THE b2  
ROUNDS WERE FIRED INTO THE FRONT GRILL AND FRONT HOOD OF A DARK COLORED, POSSIBLY RED SEDAN VEHICLE, b6  
WHICH FAILED TO STOP AND HEED COMMANDS OF THE PERSONAL SECURITY SPECIALISTS, WHEN ALL OTHER VEHICLES WERE STOPPED TO APPROXIMATELY 50 METERS TO THE REAR.

NARRATIVE: ON OCTOBER 20, 2005 AT APPROXIMATELY 0900  
hours I DEPARTED FROM OUR STAGING AREA IN ROUTE  
TO THE MINISTRY OF [REDACTED] INDUSTRY TOWARD EAST AT  
[REDACTED] THE MOTORCAMP WAS STOPPED MOMENTARILY FOR  
HEAVILY CONGESTED TRAFFIC TO CLEAR.

FROM MY POSITION IN THE FRONT PASSENGER SEAT OF  
THE FOLLOW VEHICLE, I HEARD THE REAR OPERATORS  
CALLING OUT "STOP!" THEN I HEARD SIMULTANEOUS  
GUNSHOTS FIRED. I THEN TURNED AROUND AND SAW A  
DARK COLORED SEDAN STOPPED IN THE ROAD IN THE  
REAR OF THE MOTORCYCLE AT AN APPROXIMATE  
DISTANCE OF 35 METERS. (PLEASE SEE AS WORKINGS  
FOR FURTHER DETAILS)

ACTIONS TAKEN: I IMMEDIATELY RADIOD THE SOC AND  
INFORMED [REDACTED] REQUESTED A NEARBY GUNSHIP AND LOCATION  
AND A BRIEF SITUATION REPORT OF PERTINENT INFOR-  
MATION. I THEN INFORMED WE WERE APPROXIMATELY VENEAF.  
WHEN AVAILABLE I IMMEDIATELY CALLED THE SOC, VIA TELE-  
PHONE INFORMING THEM OF THE INCIDENT DETAIL.

I CONFERNED WITH THE TAKESI MISSION AT  
THE VENUE AND ADVISED THE PSD TEAM, WE WERE  
ADVISING OF OUR INCIDENT AND THE LOCATION ADVISING  
TO USE AN ALTERNATE ROUTE AND ENTRANCE TO VENICE.

NO FURTHER ACTION TO REPORT AT THIS TIME.

20 oct 2005

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                         |
|---------|-------------------------|
| Signed  |                         |
| Printed |                         |
| Address | DSS/RSB/BW 100 AE 09316 |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

00000000000000000000000000000000

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0245

(P)  
b2 b6  
b7c

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                   |      |                      |           |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|------|----------------------|-----------|
| Date of Incident        | 20 Oct 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident: | 0915 | Use of Deadly Force: | RIBBON/01 |
| Type of Incident        | (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                   |      |                      |           |
| Location of Incident    | (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                   |      |                      |           |
| Description of Incident | <p><b>Synopsis:</b> On October 20, 2005 at approximately 0915 hours, while in route to the Ministry of Industry &amp; Minerals, team [ ] engaged a vehicle approximately fifty meters east of [ ] at the approximate grid reference [ ] and [ ] collectively fired, 4 well-aimed rounds, with their issued [ ] service rifles. The rounds were fired into the front grill and front hood of a dark colored, possibly red sedan vehicle, which failed to stop and heed the commands of the Personal Security Specialist, when all other traffic was stopped for approximately 50 meters to the rear.</p> <p><b>Narrative:</b> On October 20, 2005 at approximately 0900 hours [ ] departed from our staging area in route to the Ministry of Minerals and Industry. Turning east at [ ] the motorcade was stopped momentarily for heavily congested traffic, approximately 50 meters east of the enter section, waiting for traffic to clear.</p> <p>From my position in front passenger seat of the follow vehicle, I heard the rear operators calling out, "Stop!" Then I heard simultaneous gunshots fired. I then turned around and seen a dark colored sedan stopped in the road in the rear of the motorcade at an approximate distance of 35 meters.</p> <p>(Please see PSS narratives for further details)</p> |                   |      |                      |           |
| Action Taken            | <p>I immediately radioed the TOC and informed [ ] had engaged a vehicle giving our location and a brief situation report of pertinent information. I then informed we were arrival at venue. When available, I immediately called the TOC, Via telephone informing them of the incident details.</p> <p>I continued with the tasked mission at the venue and radioed the PSD Team, we were advancing, of our incident and the location advising to use an alternate route and entrance to venue.</p> <p>No further action to report at the time.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                   |      |                      |           |

|                                                                                                                               |      |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Follow-Up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.<br>further investigation, notifications, etc.) | None |
| REF ID: A652425                                                                                                               |      |

|                         |  |                        |                        |                     |    |
|-------------------------|--|------------------------|------------------------|---------------------|----|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved |  | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Gold<br>Suburban<br>GP | Team(s)<br>Involved |    |
|                         |  |                        |                        |                     | b2 |

b6  
b7c

20 Oct 01 Hill 700

b6  
b7c

0314155807030

Y0246

(P)  
b2 b3  
b6  
b7C

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**  
**REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**



|                                  |                                          |                                               |                                             |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| <b>TITLE</b>                     |                                          | <b>DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER</b>         |                                             |
| October 20, 2005 Shooting at TCP |                                          | b2                                            |                                             |
| <b>TRUE NAME</b>                 |                                          | b6<br>b7C                                     | <b>CASE TYPE</b><br>Administrative          |
| <b>POST</b><br>Baghdad, Iraq     | <b>DATE REPORTED</b><br>October 20, 2005 | <b>DATES INVESTIGATED</b><br>October 20, 2005 | <b>REPORTING AGENT</b><br>A/RSO J. Burnette |

**SYNOPSIS**

On October 20, 2005, at approximately 2350 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupants of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver, passenger, and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged.

b2

**COPIES REFERRED****REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR**

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

1. On October 20, 2005, at approximately 2350 hrs, RA was informed by [REDACTED] that Marines engaged a vehicle at the northern traffic control point (TCP) [REDACTED] of the U.S. Embassy Annex. TCP is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle.
2. At approximately 2351 hours, RA responded to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA arrived at TCP [REDACTED] at approximately 0001 hours. RA briefly questioned [REDACTED] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [REDACTED] stated that a black GMC Suburban failed to turn off its headlights and moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [REDACTED] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to turn off its lights. The driver then pulled forward without being ordered to do so. [REDACTED] continued to give the vehicle verbal and physical commands to stop. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [REDACTED] raised his [REDACTED] rifle, chambered a round, and fired one shot at the grill of the vehicle.
3. RA inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a black 4-door Suburban, tag number [REDACTED]. There was one visible bullet hole located in the front of the vehicle. A further inspection revealed that one [REDACTED] round had passed through the hood, punctured the radiator, and ultimately dissipated into the engine. A search of the TCP where [REDACTED] was standing uncovered one spent [REDACTED] cartridge; photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and submitted.
4. RA then spoke with [REDACTED] (US EMBASSY badge # [REDACTED], IRMO Electric # [REDACTED]), the driver of the vehicle. [REDACTED] argued that he did stop at the posted stop sign and turned off his headlights. [REDACTED] said he only pulled forward when ordered to by the Marines. [REDACTED] said he was halfway through the checkpoint lane when the Marine fired one shot at his vehicle; he said he was unsure why. While speaking with [REDACTED] RA detected an odor of alcohol and inquired if he had been drinking. [REDACTED] advised he had three beers earlier in the evening and stopped drinking approximately thirty minutes prior to the incident.
5. RA also spoke with [REDACTED] (US Embassy badge # [REDACTED], IRMO Electric # [REDACTED]), passenger in the vehicle. [REDACTED] said the vehicle did stop at the posted stop sign and waited to be called forward. [REDACTED] said the Marines did give visual signals so he and [REDACTED] assumed they were being called forward. [REDACTED] advised that approximately halfway through the checkpoint lane [REDACTED] turned off the headlights. [REDACTED] said he and [REDACTED] had been involved in a conversation while they were approaching the checkpoint. While speaking with [REDACTED] RA detected an odor of alcohol and inquired if he had been drinking. [REDACTED] admitted to have two or three beers that evening.
6. The vehicle was towed from the scene by KBR. Photographs were taken of the scene by [REDACTED] photos submitted. All Marines at TCP [REDACTED] at the time of the incident completed incident reports; submitted. The incident was captured on film by security cameras. Duty SEO [REDACTED]

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER: [REDACTED]

**DECLASSIFIED**

was contacted so Marines could view the film. RA was unable to view the tape due to involvements in other incidents.

7. Based on the statements from the Marines, the driver, and passenger there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] did not give their full attention to the Marines at TCP [REDACTED] and therefore misunderstood commands to turn off their headlights then stop/reverse. Case to be forwarded to the Investigations Section for follow up.

b2  
b6  
b7c

**DECLASSIFIED**

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER:

DECLAS SIFIED

TCP

b2 b7c

Pedestrian gateway

b2

031415387030

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER:

**DECLASSIFIED**

031415307030

Y0247

(P)

b6

b7C

b7D

## DECLASSIFIED

RAB50009

Location: Post [redacted] b2  
 Number of Individuals involved: 4 [redacted]  
 Date/Time: 051020 / 2340 [redacted] b6  
 On Scene Commander: [redacted] b7C

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6  
 Watch Chief: [redacted] b7C

## 4BCT CRITICAL INFORMATION REPORT

LINE 1: UNIT REPORTING: D Co / AT BN

LINE 2: INCIDENT: Escalation of Force Incident

LINE 3: DATE / TIME GROUP (DTG) INCIDENT OCCURRED: 051020 / 2340

LINE 4: LOCATION OF INCIDENT: [redacted] b2

LINE 5: PERSONNEL INVOLVED

|   | NAME | RANK | UNIT  | SSN | SEX | AGE | RACE      |
|---|------|------|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----------|
| 1 |      |      | MSF-B |     | M   |     | Caucasian |
| 2 |      |      | MSF-B |     | M   |     | Caucasian |
| 3 |      |      | MSF-B |     | M   |     | Caucasian |
| 4 |      |      | MSF-B |     | M   |     | Caucasian |

b2  
b6  
b7C

LINE 6: SUMMARY OF INCIDENT: At approximately 2340 [redacted] was standing post at TCP [redacted]. The NCOIC was [redacted] who was assisted by [redacted]. The Corporal of the Guard [redacted] was also on scene. [redacted] was located in the center lane between the PSD and the far left lane, while [redacted] was checking identification badges on the far right sidewalk. [redacted] was in the driver's side with the door open and [redacted] was talking to him. At approximately 2340 a black GMC Suburban license plate [redacted] came up to the stop sign in the middle lane where [redacted] was standing. The driver was never cleared to move forward due to the fact that his light was on high beam. There are signs entering post [redacted] that state Deadly force is Authorized turn your light off. The driver then proceeded on his own to move forward.

[redacted] used the proper procedures for Escalation of Force yelling and giving the hand and arm signals at the driver numerous times to stop but the driver still proceeded forward. [redacted] was also yelling and [redacted] was flashing his light from inside his vehicle trying to get the drivers attention to stop. The suburban came through all the speed bumps when finally [redacted] gave the command to shoot and [redacted] did.

The driver of the suburban was [redacted] US Embassy badge # [redacted] employed by IRMO Electric # [redacted] and passenger [redacted] US Embassy badge # [redacted] employed by IRMO Electric # [redacted] state that they thought the Marine called them forward. The drivers also state that they had been

drinking alcoholic beverages. All the correct procedures were used and no one was injured.

LINE 7: DAMAGE TO GOVERNMENT AND OR CIVILIAN PROPERTY: Minor leaking of Antifreeze from the radiator. Vehicle is still drivable. KBR towed the vehicle.

LINE 8: COMMANDER REPORTING: \_\_\_\_\_, USMC

b6  
b7c

031410S 07000



# United States Department of State

U.S. Embassy Baghdad, Iraq

DECODED  
Regional Security Office

Y0248

(P)

b6

b7C

b7E

R850610

IR Number: 102005-01

Date / Time: October 20, 2005, 2350 hrs

Location: Marine Traffic Checkpoint [ ] International Zone, Baghdad, Iraq b2

Individuals & Section Involved:

- 1)
- 2)
- 3)
- 4)
- 5)
- 6)

b6  
b7C



Reporting Agent: TDY A/RSO Joseph Burnette

Summary: Marines at Traffic Checkpoint (TCP) [ ] shot at a vehicle that refused to stop. One round was fired and impacted the suspect vehicle in the grille, no injuries. A/RSO Burnette responded to the scene; photographs taken at the scene and video images of the incident recorded by security cameras. b2

Description of Incident: On October 20, 2005 at approximately 2350 hrs, I, A/RSO Joseph Burnette, was working night shift in the RSO TOC when I was informed by [ ] that there had been a shooting at Checkpoint [ ]. Upon arriving on scene I observed a black Suburban stopped in the checkpoint lane with one bullet hole to the front grille; the driver and passenger were standing on the sidewalk. Checkpoint [ ] was closed to traffic during the investigation. b6  
b7C  
b2

I first spoke with [ ] who advised he was the shooter; [ ] provided the following information. [ ] advised the vehicle stopped at the stop sign at the entrance to the checkpoint lane but failed to turn off its headlights. [ ] gave verbal commands and hand signals to the driver to turn off the headlights; the driver failed to comply. The other Marines on post, [ ] and [ ] also gave verbal commands and hand signals to the driver to turn off the lights; the driver did not comply. The vehicle then began to drive forward without being signaled by any Marine to do so. All Marines on post gave verbal and physical commands for the vehicle to stop. When the vehicle reached the halfway point of the checkpoint lane [ ] raised his weapon to warn the driver; the driver again failed to stop. [ ] then asked [ ] for permission to fire; permission b6  
b7C

was granted. [REDACTED] fired one round striking the grille area of the vehicle; no injuries to the occupants or any Marine on duty.

b6  
b7c

I then spoke with the driver of the Suburban, [REDACTED] (US Embassy badge # [REDACTED], IRMO Electric # [REDACTED]), who provided the following information. [REDACTED] said he stopped at the stop sign at the entrance to the checkpoint lane and turn off his headlights. He then pulled forward when ordered to do so by the Marines. [REDACTED] said he was halfway to the Marines from the stop sign when the Marine fired one shot at him. [REDACTED] said he was not sure why the Marines fired at his vehicle because they did not give any warnings or commands to stop.

While speaking with [REDACTED] I detected the odor of alcohol and asked [REDACTED] if he had been drinking. [REDACTED] advised he had three beers earlier in the evening and stopped drinking approximately thirty minutes prior to the incident. [REDACTED] did not have slurred speech, problems standing or recalling events.

b6  
b7c

I then contacted the Suburban passenger, [REDACTED] (US Embassy badge # [REDACTED], IRMO Electric # [REDACTED]), who provided the following information. [REDACTED] said the vehicle stopped at the stop sign and waited to be called forward by the Marines. When the vehicle was called forward the Marines began to give instructions to turn off the headlights; [REDACTED] said [REDACTED] turned off their headlights as they approached the Marines. [REDACTED] said he and [REDACTED] had been talking to each other in their vehicle while they were at the checkpoint. [REDACTED] said the Marines then fired one shot at the vehicle, he was not sure why.

b6  
b7c

While speaking with [REDACTED] I also detected the odor of alcohol and inquired if he had been drinking; [REDACTED] said he had two beers that evening. [REDACTED] did not have slurred speech, problems standing recalling the incident.

USAF Security Forces arrived on scene and I asked if they had a portable breathalyzer; they did not have one. The vehicle was towed from the scene by KBR. I thanked [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] for their cooperation and released them from the scene. Photographs were taken by [REDACTED] of the vehicle, overall scene and from the shooters perspective; photographs to be submitted. The scene was cleared and Checkpoint [REDACTED] reopened at approximately 0045 hrs. All Marines on post at the time of the incident are to complete incident reports; copies submitted.

b6  
b7c

b2

Upon returning to the embassy I was informed that the incident was captured on film by security cameras. Duty SEO Scott OWENS was contacted so the Marines could get access to view the video.

Based on the statements provided I believe [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] did not give their full attention to the Marines at the checkpoint and therefore misunderstood commands to turn off their headlights then to stop/reverse.

Case to be forwarded to the Investigations Section for follow up.

Page 3 of 3

0314133807030

CC Y0249

(P)

b6

b7C

b7h, L

RAS605

b2

b6

b7C

## DEO :: Incident Report ::

I [redacted] make the following statement.

On 051021 at 0006 a gmc suburban, with two occupants approached TCP [redacted], the vehicle stopped at the stop sign, but failed to turn off its headlights. I [redacted] gave verbal commands to the vehicle and used hand signals to tell the driver to turn off his lights, the occupants failed to turn off their lights, NCOIC [redacted] b6 b7C [redacted] and myself all continued to use verbal commands to the vehicle to turn off their lights, at which the vehicle started driving forward without being signaled by any marine. Threw continued verbal, hand & arm signals, and the COG's vehicle lights flashing, the vehicle did not stop at any point when it was told to halt or back up. When the vehicle passed the half way point I [redacted] raised my weapon to no avail by the occupants and still using verbal, and hand & arm signals being shouted and gestured by all present , I racked one round in the chamber gave continued verbal and hand & arm signals as did all present when the vehicle passed the last speed bump I [redacted] asked permission to fire from NCOIC [redacted] who gave the order to fire , at which one round was fired into the grill of the vehicle stopping the vehicle. Both occupants exited the vehicle and asked why they were fired upon NCOIC [redacted], explained to the occupants what they did wrong and took both to the side of the road and interrogated them all lanes were secured and SOG [redacted] and watch chief [redacted] arrived on scene as did 4-64 reps and IZ police. The vehicle was towed and the occupants were allowed to leave. In closing I believe proper and necessary force was used to control the situation.

RS



b6

b7C

031415387030

Y0250

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d

DECOL Incident Report IEDO

RBS0606

Location: Post [redacted], b2

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6

Number of Individuals involved: 4

Watch Chief: [redacted] b7c

Date/Time: 051020 / 2340

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6  
[redacted] b7c

Description of event:

I [redacted] was on post [redacted] on the date 20051021. I was on personal search on the far right side of the post. I just got done checking a male i.d. when a black s.u.v came with his lights on came up to our post and did a roll on stop. [redacted] then started to shout turn off your lights and stop, he yelled this two or three times, the driver then turned off his lights but kept coming forward. As the s.u.v. still came forward [redacted] the Ncoic of post [redacted] also stared to yell stop. As the s.u.v came closer the left blinker came on and blinked two or three times then! [redacted] then came up with his weapon yelled stop again and then fired one shot into the s.u.v. The s.u.v then came to a stop. As the s.u.v stop I quickly shut down the out going lane and took cover and started to aim down range toward the s.u.v. [redacted] then came up to the s.u.v and told the two men to get out. When the two men came out [redacted] and myself took the two men over to the bunker as I then took over watch over the two men. I told men to face the bunker. I then asked the two men if they needed water as they turned towards me I could smell beer on there breathe. The two men then started to talk to one another as they did that I then told them to separate and told them to stop talking. After that then [redacted] then came up and took over.

b2

b6

b7c

031010S 07030

Y0251

(P)

b6

b7C

b2 b3 b4 b5

DE : Incident Report : DO

RBSJ0607

Location: Post [redacted] b2

Number of Individuals involved: 4

Date/Time: 051020 / 2340

On Scene Commander: [redacted] b6  
[redacted] b7C

Watch Officer: [redacted] b6

Watch Chief: [redacted] b7C

Description of event:

I, [redacted] was standing as NCOIC on post [redacted] on 21 Oct. 2005. At approximately 0007, on 21 Oct. 2005, I was speaking with the COG, [redacted] about one of our marines. [redacted] yelled for a vehicle at the end of the vehicle chute to turn his headlights off, the vehicle did nothing, so I yelled at the driver of the vehicle to shut off his headlights as well. Still the driver did nothing, [redacted] flashed his headlights at the vehicle as a signal as well, at this time the vehicle began driving down the chute without being called forward with his lights still on. [redacted] began yelling for the driver to stop the vehicle, but it continued moving. [redacted] and I yelled at the vehicle four or five more times as well as giving hand and arm signals for the vehicle to stop, but it did not. At this time, the vehicle was passing over the second speed bump, that is approximately 15 yards in front of the sentry post. [redacted] raised his weapon and gave one more verbal command for the vehicle to stop, before I told him to engage the vehicle, three times before he fired on the vehicle. The vehicle came to a halt, and I ordered the driver and passenger to exit the vehicle, after they got out of the vehicle, I asked the driver why he didn't stop the vehicle when commanded to by the sentry. The driver's response was that he could not see the sentry standing in the lane. I told [redacted] to take the individuals beside the bunker and hold security on them. [redacted] called the COC and informed them about the incident at the post. [redacted] arrived on the post about 5 minutes after the call was made.

031415687030

CC Y0252

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2 hyl

RBS/08

DECLASSIFIED

Incident Report

b2

I [REDACTED] on 2005-10-20 at 23:40 was in the PSD lane of [REDACTED] talking to the NCOIC [REDACTED] was in the lane to my left and [REDACTED] was in the personal lane to my right. The black GMC came down [REDACTED] lane the GMC's lights were still on so [REDACTED] yelled turn your lights off about 5 times I flashed the on coming vehicle about 3 to 4 times with my high beams. The vehicle proceeded to come forward. [REDACTED] then began the escalation of force procedure. At no time was the vehicle told to pull forward. [REDACTED] used verbal and visual commands to stop the vehicle. [REDACTED] also used verbal commands in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The vehicle did not stop and proceeded to move forward past the first speed bump. As the vehicle proceeded past the 2<sup>nd</sup> speed bump [REDACTED] gave the command to engage the vehicle. [REDACTED] after hesitating and being told 3 times engaged the vehicle with one round to the hood. After the round struck the vehicle it immediately stopped. I then called the COC and informed them that shot had been fired on [REDACTED] moved forward to further access the situation. Both the driver and the passenger were not harmed. The driver and passenger were then told to stand off to the side were [REDACTED] separated and covered the gentlemen. [REDACTED] the SOG arrived on the seen; I then told him what happened. As soon as I got done explaining to him what had happened [REDACTED] was on the seen and had taken control of the situation.

b6  
b7C

034155N 7030

**Caramelo, Michael D**

40253

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 high

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 21, 2005 4:43 AM  
**To:** Hieronstra, Jan (Baghdad); Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: 10-20-05 TCP shooting

**Attachments:** 051021\_shooting\_.doc; 051021\_shooting\_.doc; 051021\_shooting\_.doc; 051021\_shooting\_.doc; 051021\_Shooting\_.doc; 051021\_shooting\_.doc

b2

106

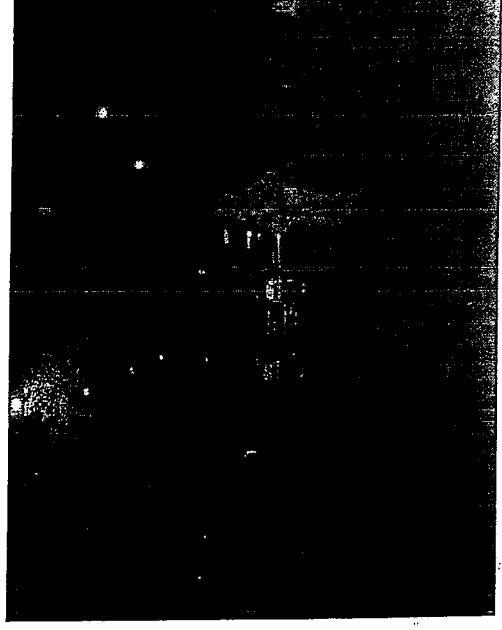
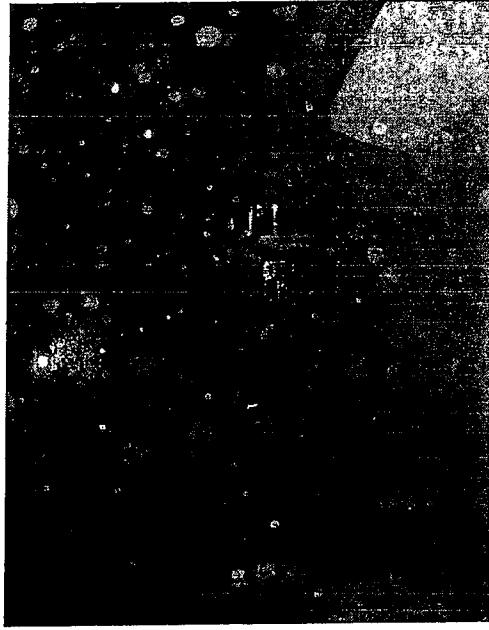
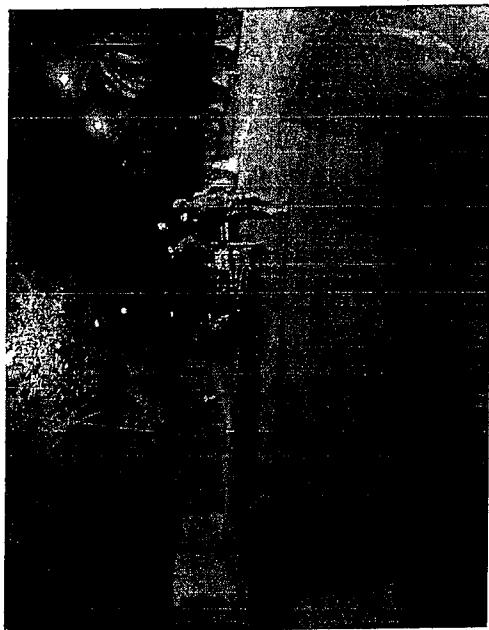
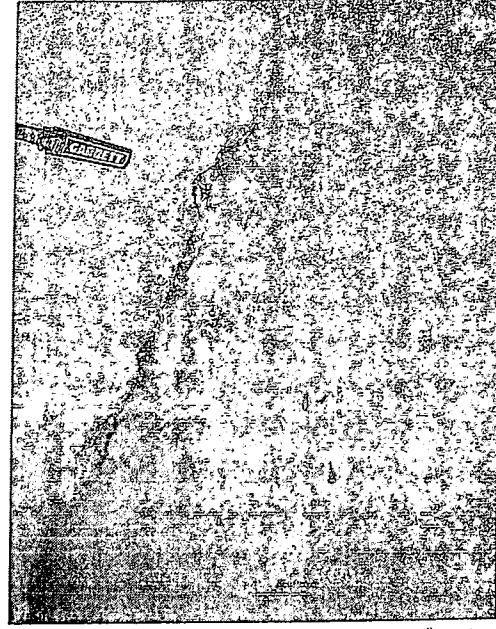
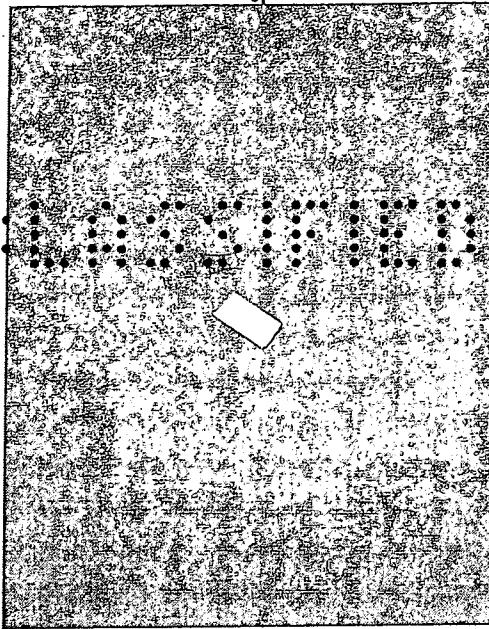
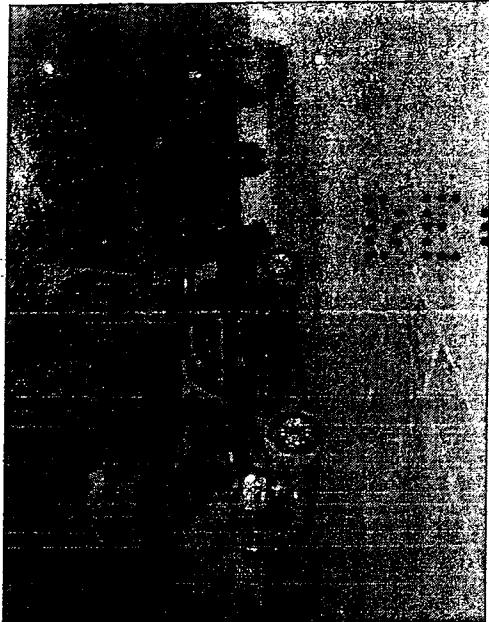
**From:** Burnette, Joseph A (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 21, 2005 9:24 AM  
**To:** Myers, Jon R (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 10-20-05 TCP{ shooting b2

Law Dog/Matt –

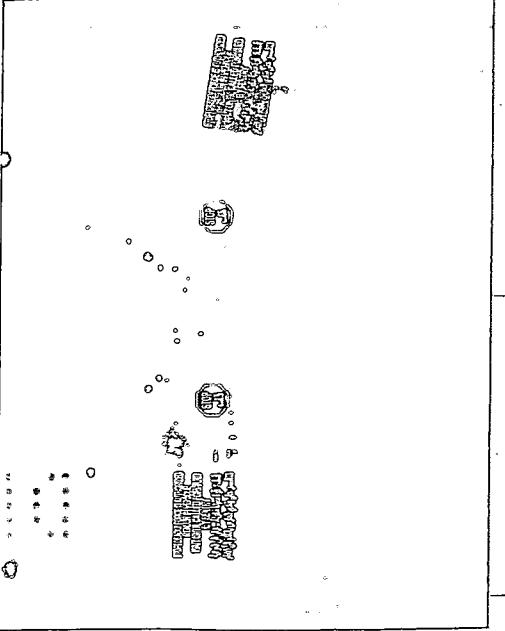
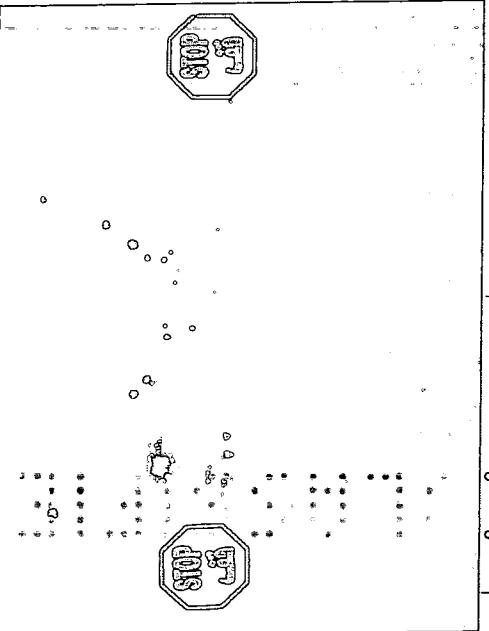
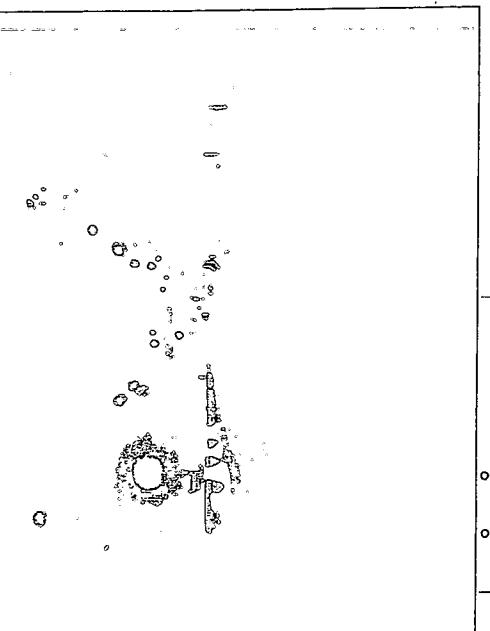
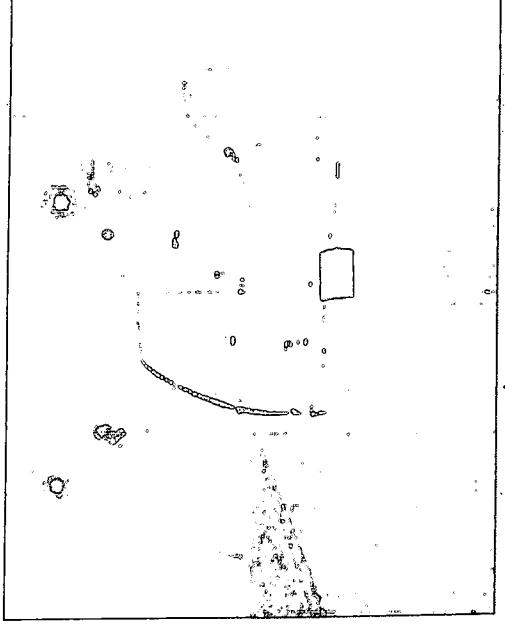
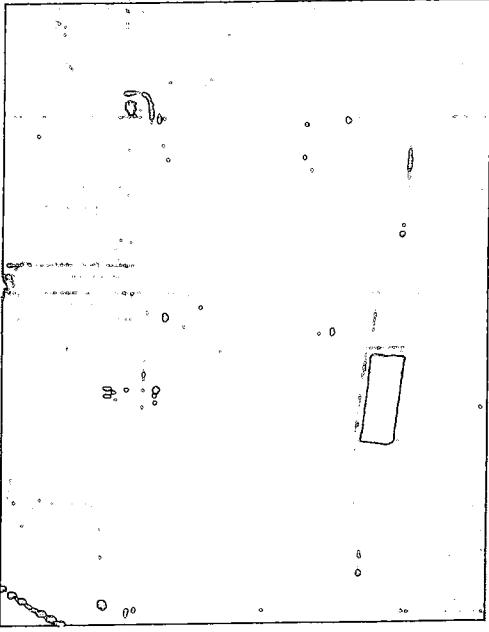
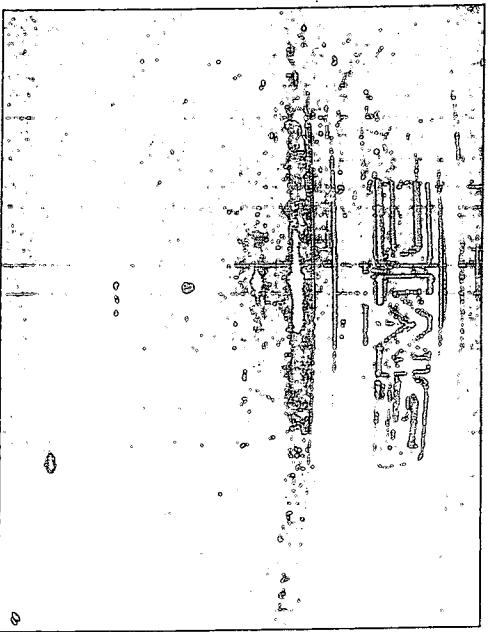
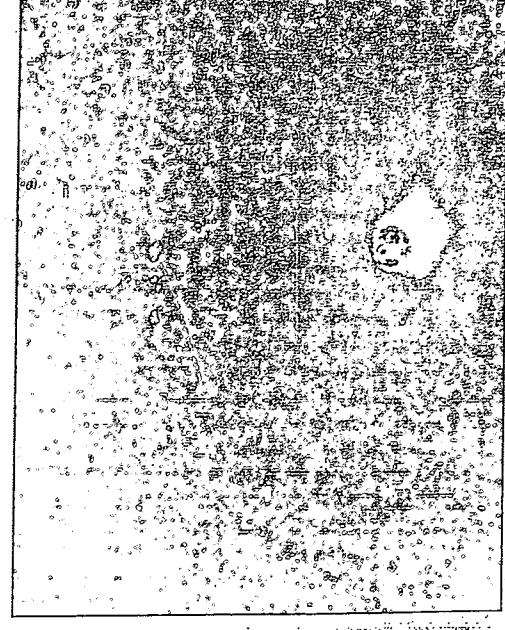
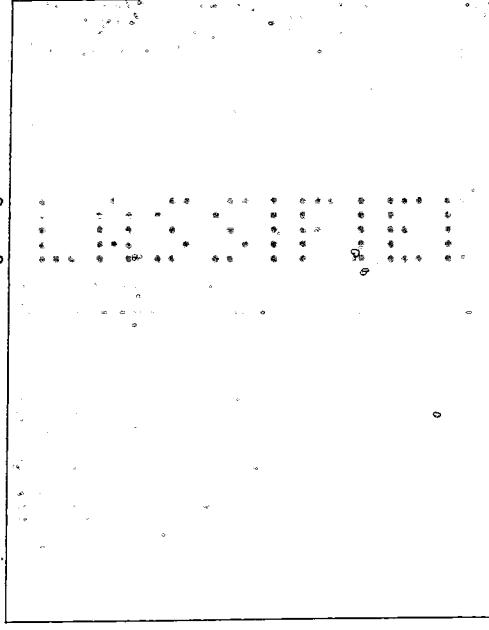
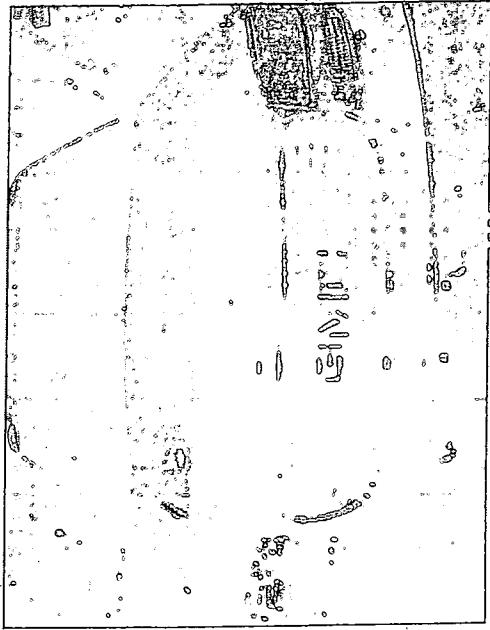
Had a shooting involving the Marines at TCP<sup>T</sup> last night; I responded to the scene and completed an incident report. My IR is saved on the share drive, TOC folder, in the Incident Reports sub folder; saved as 102005-01. The Marine's statements are attached. The Marines had a camera and took photos of the scene; photos will be forwarded. The incident was also caught on security cameras. Contact SEO Scott Owens to view the footage. Please advise if you anything further. - Joe

**From:** Flores, Nathan A (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 21, 2005 7:17 AM  
**To:** Burnette, Joseph A (Baghdad)  
**Subject:**

034153387020



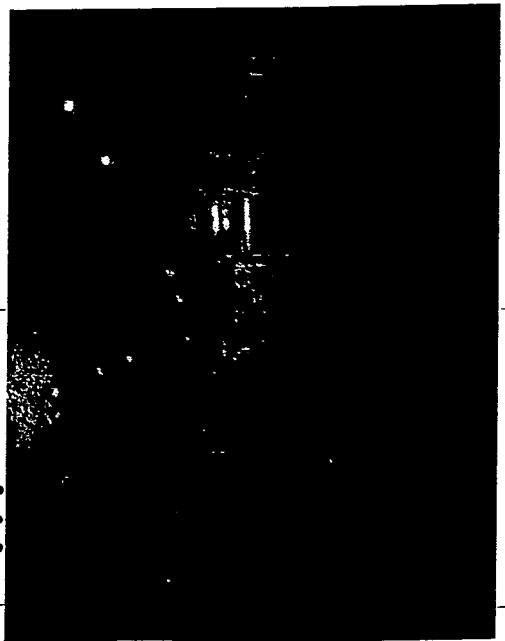
10253a  
R135063



b6137

DECLASSIFIED

031A1S3H700



Y0254 (P)

AH Division

b2  
b6  
b7Cb6  
b7C

|                                |           |      |    |                                                     |
|--------------------------------|-----------|------|----|-----------------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting |           |      |    | Date/Time of Statement<br>1600hrs / 22 October 2005 |
| Incident Report                |           |      |    |                                                     |
| Name                           | b6<br>b7C | Team | b2 | Incident Type<br>Shooting                           |
|                                |           |      |    | 1620                                                |
|                                | b2        |      |    | 22 OCT 05                                           |

**Description of Incident** (Please be as detailed as possible in describing the nature of the incident to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

11 a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member was assigned [ ] vehicle of the motorcade in the right rear observer position. I was carrying my State Department issued [ ]. Our vehicle was merging onto route [ ] from the left side of the road with our [ ] other vehicles in the motorcade in front of us. When we were merging onto to route [ ] a white flatbed truck was moving from the rear of our motorcade at a high rate of speed towards us and was not slowing down. I opened my door and put up a hand signal for the vehicle to stop, the vehicle still continued to come at our motorcade from the rear, at that time the well observer and the left rear observer each discharged a pen flare at the vehicle. The vehicle still continued to drive towards our motorcade, at this time I felt this vehicle was a threat to the safety of our motorcade, I then discharged my DSS assigned rifle four times at the vehicle, two at the front grill area and two to the right front tire area. The flatbed truck then came to a stop and our motorcade continued on mission to REO Al Hillah.

**Indicates or Damages** (Please list all injuries and damage resulting from the event)

Damages to the vehicle were minimal, possible right front tire flat. No individuals were observed to be hurt.

0314153N7030

~~HNSQD81~~(P)  
b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0255



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



October 24, 2005

## SPOT REPORT - 102405-06

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO shop – REO Al Hillah**SUMMARY:** Blackwater PSD Team fires rounds into approaching vehicle while en route back to REO Al Hillah

On October 24, 2005, a COM PSD Team en route back to REO Al Hillah encountered an aggressive vehicle. Approximately 1020 hours the team approached the Karbala Circle and encountered heavy traffic. The last vehicle (CAV) in a [redacted] vehicle motorcade stopped traffic from the rear of the motorcade. Traffic stopped about 90-100 meters from the rear of the motorcade. The Well Gunner used his Surefire flashlight to signal traffic to stop. The team was traveling in a brand new 2<sup>nd</sup> Generation fighting follow which has a clearly painted sign on the back that says stay back 100 meters. The new fighting follow however does not have lights and sirens.

b2

031413 SH 7030

The Well Gunner then noticed a black Daewoo Prince that did not stop with the flow of traffic and was weaving in and out of traffic. The Daewoo was about 7 cars back in traffic when it was noticed. The Well Gunner continued to flash the vehicle with his Surefire and yelled to the other gunners that a vehicle was not stopping. The Well Gunner then deployed a pen flare at the approaching vehicle and the driver still refused to stop. The Well Gunner observed that the driver appeared to lean toward the right passenger seat as if to avoid the flare. Right Rear Gunner then opened his door and fired 2 disabling rounds from his [ ] into the grill of the vehicle. The driver still refused to stop. The Well Gunner then fired 5 rounds from his [ ] into the grill to disable the car. The car still continued toward the motorcade. The Well Gunner and the Right Rear Gunner fired 5 to 8 rounds a piece into the hood and the windshield to stop the vehicle or the driver. The driver continued to duck down behind the dash board and swerved away from the Right Rear Gunner's side of the motorcade. The driver continued toward the motorcade and the Well Gunner fired two more 5 round burst at the vehicle until his weapon jammed. The Left Rear Gunner opened his door and noticed the vehicle was now on the left side of the motorcade. The Left Rear Gunner observed the driver sit up from behind the dash board look at the CAV and turn his car back toward the CAV. The Left Rear Gunner fired several rounds into the front hood and grill area of the vehicle. Now along side of the CAV the driver then attempted to pass the CAV. The Left Rear Gunner then fired several rounds into the front passenger door and fender area. The driver slowed his car and the CAV started to pull pass him and the driver attempted to head back at the CAV. Left Rear Gunner fired another shot taking out the left front tire. The vehicle came to a stop and the driver sat up as the CAV left the area. No COM personnel were injured and the motorcade returned to Al Hillah without further incident.

This incident occurred in the same area where a bomb was set off in a bus less than three weeks ago. Also, there are several black in color vehicles on the BOLO list as possible VBIEDs. IP's were sent to the area to get pictures of the vehicle. Photos show there are many holes in the grill and hood but maybe only two holes in the wind shield, even though there are more than 6 hits to the glass. Either the glass was hardened or the [ ] had trouble punching a hole in the glass. With the number of hits taken by the vehicle it was still able to come along side the CAV.

b2

b2

~~SECRET~~  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RSO ACTION: Further investigation as needed  
~~SECRET~~  
CLASSIFIED

LOCATION: Karbala Circle Grid   b2

~~SECRET~~  
CLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



REF ID: A65063 (P)

Y0256

b6  
b7c

## REF ID: A65063 PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0256

b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                  | 24 OCT 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident | 1020 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                  | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| The use of lethal force (use of fire or less than lethal force, Directed Devices, Directed, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                              | Kabala Circle (Grid b2)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                           | <p>On 24 October 2005, at approximately 1020, I was the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Rear Observer which is the vehicle in the motorcade. The motorcade was returning from venue in Kabala on route [REDACTED] As the motorcade approached Kabala Circle the Tactical Commander (TC), [REDACTED] called out that there was congested traffic ahead. The motorcade then slowed as it approached the congested traffic. As the motorcade was slowing down I then began using my Surefire flashlight to signal the traffic that was approximately 90-100 meters behind the motorcade to stop. All traffic complied at that time and came to a halt. I then noticed that a black Daewoo Prince did not stop and kept approaching the motorcade. This vehicle was behind approximately 7 other cars and was weaving in and out of traffic to get to the front of the halted traffic. As the black car passed the halted traffic I continued to flash the car with the flashlight and yelled out to the rest of the observers in the Counter Assault Vehicle that a black car was not stopping. After this I then deployed a pen flare at the black car, and the driver still refused to stop. As I deployed the pen flare it appeared to me that the driver of the black vehicle swerved over to the rear right observer's side to dodge the flare. [REDACTED] the rear right observer, then opened his door and discharged several rounds at the black car. After the car failed to show signs of slowing down, I then employed my [REDACTED] discharging approximately 5 rounds attempting to disable the vehicle. The 5 round burst was placed in the front grill area of the black car, again the vehicle failed to slow so I then placed 3 more separate 5 round bursts into the hood and windshield area of the black car. Each time I discharged a 5 round burst I reassessed the situation to see if the black car had attempted to slow down. Between the second 5 round burst I noticed that the driver had ducked down and accelerated the vehicle towards the rear left observer's side of the Counter Assault Vehicle. As I discharged my last 5 round burst into the black car my [REDACTED] jammed and I yelled out to the rest of the observers that my weapon was down. At this time [REDACTED] the rear left observer of the Counter Assault Vehicle had his door open and was engaging the black car. The black car then veered away from the left side of the Counter Assault Vehicle by approximately 5 meters away. The last few rounds went through the front window of the vehicle and I believe one of them struck the driver. During the time of these events I was in fear for the safety of our principles and my fellow teammate's lives. The motorcade continued on to base without further incident.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                      | DSS Certified Contractor had to use lethal force in attempt to stop a black Daewoo Prince with a DSS issued [REDACTED]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                | The Shift Leader was immediately notified of the incident.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |

b6 b7c

|                      |                     |                             |                  |                                    |
|----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Black Daiwoo Prince vehicle | Team(S) Involved | USAID PRS with Hillah PRS attached |
|----------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|------------------|------------------------------------|

b2

Y0257

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~  
**PSD INCIDENT REPORT**

A1100230

|                  |          |                  |          |
|------------------|----------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 24-10-05 | Time of Incident | 10:20 AM |
|                  |          |                  |          |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident        | Use of Non or Less Lethal Force, Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| Location of Incident    | Karbala Circle Grid # [redacted] b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| Description of Incident | <p>On date, time and location listed above, while stopped in traffic in Karbala Circle, we were the vehicle in the motorcade. I heard [redacted] The rear observer, yell out "approaching vehicle not stopping". I then heard him [redacted] fire a PEN FLARE in an attempt to get the driver to stop. The driver refused to comply with the pen flare along with all clearly marked signals on the rear of our vehicle, which included a clearly marked sign in white letters, written in the Arabic and English languages, to "keep back 100 meters". At this time, the mentioned vehicle, swerved from the rear and attempted to approach on the right side of our vehicle, out of view of the rear observer. At this time, the rear right observer of our vehicle [redacted] opened his door and placed two disabling rounds into the front grill area of this vehicle with his DSS issued [redacted]. The driver ducked behind the steering wheel and kept coming toward us. [redacted] then had no other options but to place several rounds into the vehicle in another attempt to get the driver to stop. The driver then swerved back to the rear of our vehicle still heading toward us at a high rate speed, the driver still ducked behind the steering wheel with a small part of his head just above the dash looking directly at our vehicle and still heading toward us. I then heard [redacted] discharge several rounds from the DSS issued [redacted] and the vehicle then swerved to the left out of the rear observer's field of vision. I, [redacted] was in the left rear observer position and I observed this vehicle as it went to the far left of the road way. The driver sat up looked toward us then ducked behind the steering wheel again turned and headed directly at us. I then placed several more rounds into the front hood and grill area the driver of this vehicle then came up along the left side and attempted to pass us. I [redacted] then placed several rounds into the front passenger door and fender area the driver then slowed down. As we were leaving, he headed toward us again at a 45 degree angle as if he was going to strike the drivers side back quarter panel of our vehicle. I then fired one last round at the driver's front tire. The vehicle then came to a stop and the driver sat up as we left the area. It should be mentioned that there are several black in color vehicles on the BOLO'S as "VBIED'S Vehicle Bombs/Improvised Explosive Devices. I was in fear of my life and every one else in our motorcade.</p> |
| Action Taken            | [redacted] a DSS certified contractor had to place several rounds into a black unknown vehicle with my DSS issued [redacted] in an attempt to stop him.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| Follow-up Requests      | [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |

|                      |            |                   |                             |                    |                                    |
|----------------------|------------|-------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Event(s) Involved | Black Daewoo Prince Vehicle | Person(s) Involved | USAID PRS with Hillah PRS attached |
|----------------------|------------|-------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

b6 b7c  
b2

b6 b7c

b2 b6 b7c

b6 b7c  
b2  
b6 b7c

b6 b7c

Y0258

AND0238

(P)

b6  
b7c

|                                                                          |            |                                          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Witness Statement                      |            | Date/Time of Statement<br>24 Oct 05/1020 |
| Name<br>b6<br>b7c                                                        | Team<br>b2 | Incident Type<br>Shooting Incident       |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>Karbala Traffic Circle |            | Incident Time<br>1020                    |
|                                                                          |            | Incident Date<br>24 Oct 05               |

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the name of the incident, the place, vehicle and date of the vehicle)

At the time and date listed above, I was the Rear Right Observer of the [redacted] vehicle in the motorcade returning from a venue in Karbala. As we entered Karbala Circle on Route [redacted] we encountered a lot of traffic and came to a halt approximately 100 meters from the circle. As we halted I observed a black in color vehicle break through traffic behind the Counter Assault Vehicle as the Right Observer [redacted] of the Counter Assault Vehicle engaged the vehicle with numerous rounds. I then heard and observed approximately 15-20 more rounds strike the grill, hood and windshield of the vehicle from the rear observer [redacted] as the driver was leaning towards the driver's door and appeared to still be accelerating towards the Counter Assault Vehicle. The black vehicle then shifted to the opposite side of the Counter Assault Vehicle and continued toward the Counter Assault Vehicle from the Left side this time. The Left Observer [redacted] then engaged the vehicle with numerous rounds to the front left tire and then the vehicle veered off away approximately 5 meters from the Counter Assault Vehicle. Traffic then cleared and we departed that location and returned to Regional Embassy Office, Al- Hillah.

b6  
b7c

**Injuries or Damaged** (Describe injuries and damage resulting from incident)

031415CSN7030

Y0259  
AN0023C

|                                                                          |                                          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Witness Statement                      | Date/Time of Statement<br>24 Oct 05/2020 |
| Name<br><i>b6 b7c</i>                                                    | Team<br><i>b6 b7c</i>                    |
| Location of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>Karbala Traffic Circle | Incident Type<br>Shooting Incident       |
|                                                                          | Incident Time<br>1020                    |
|                                                                          | Incident Date<br>24 Oct 05               |

**Description of Incident / Description de l'événement ou de l'incident (continued on next page if necessary)**

On 24 October 2005, at approximately 1020, [ ] was the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Commander of the [ ] vehicle in the motorcade. The motorcade was returning from venue in Karbala on route

As the motorcade approached Karbala Circle the Tactical Commander (TC), [ ] called out that there was congested traffic ahead. The motorcade slowed as it approached the traffic in Karbala Circle. The traffic was stopped at approximately one hundred meters west of Karbala Circle. The rear observer, [ ] called out that a black vehicle was weaving in and out of traffic following our path into traffic and wasn't stopping. I turned to see what was happening when I observed [ ] discharge a pen-flare towards the black vehicle. The black vehicle didn't stop and continued towards the motorcade. At that time the right observer, [ ] opened his door and discharged several rounds towards the black vehicle and I saw the rounds impact the front grill area of the vehicle. Due to the distance of the vehicle behind us I was able to observe the impacts of the rounds by looking over my right shoulder through the back right window. [ ] then employed his [ ] and discharged approximately 15 to 20 rounds before [ ] called out that his weapon was jammed. The black vehicle swerved back toward the left side of the CAV and began to pick up speed towards the CAV. The left observer [ ] opened his door and discharged several rounds at the vehicle. [ ] told me he placed several shots into the grill and the left front tire and I observed the black vehicle veer away from the CAV at approximately five meters away from the rear of the CAV. As the motorcade began moving again, I observed the driver of the car look over his dash in our direction. No damage occurred to the CAV and no injuries were sustained by members of the CAV.

*b6 b7c**b2 b6 b7c**b6 b7c**b2 b6 b7c**b6 b7c***Injuries or Damage / Description des blessures et dommages résultant de l'événement**

031413387030

Y0260  
A40003d  
(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6 b7c

|                                                                          |                         |                                          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Witness Statement                      |                         | Date/Time of Statement<br>24 Oct 05/2020 |
| Name<br><br>b6<br>b7c                                                    | Team<br><br>B C O L A H | Incident Type<br>Shooting Incident       |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>Karbala Traffic Circle | Incident Time<br>1020   | Incident Date<br>24 Oct 05               |

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

I, [REDACTED] on 24-Oct-05, a member of team [REDACTED] and acting Detail Leader was performing the duties of left rear security in the follow vehicle which is the [REDACTED] car in a [REDACTED] vehicle motorcade. At the Warsaw and Karbala traffic circle, Grid [REDACTED] I witnessed the [REDACTED] car in our motorcade engage a black sedan with what sounded like a pen flare followed by several shots from an [REDACTED] into the front end of the vehicle. The vehicle swerved to the left and then while accelerating turned to the right back towards the [REDACTED] suburban's left rear quarter panel. It appeared to me the vehicle was making a deliberate attempt to ram the [REDACTED] suburban. More shots were fired into the grill and right windshield area causing the sole occupant to duck to the left away from the impacting rounds with the vehicle continuing on a collision course with the [REDACTED] suburban. Finally shots were fired into the left front tire causing the occupant to turn to the left where I lost sight of him behind a larger vehicle.

I was unable to engage the vehicle due to a mechanical deficiency in the door of the vehicle I was traveling in. The motorcade continued on with no other incident to RBO Hillah.

**Details of Damage** (Describe damages and damage resulting from incident)

031413387030

Y0261

(P)  
b2 b6  
b7c

# UNCLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

AH023g

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |       |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------|
| Date of Incident        | 24-10-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Time of Incident | 10:20 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of Non or less lethal force; use of lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |       |
| Location of Incident    | Karbala Circle Grid #1 b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |       |
| Description of Incident | <p>On date/time and location listed above, while stopped in traffic on Karbala Circle, we were the vehicle in the motorcade with our principal, a high ranking official of USAID, in front of us in the vehicle. I heard the rear observer, yell out "approaching vehicle not stopping". I then heard him [ ] fire a "PEN FLARE" in an attempt to get the driver to stop. The driver refused to comply with the pen flare along with all clearly marked signals on the rear of our vehicle, which included a clearly marked sign in white letters, written in the Arabic and English languages, to keep back 100 meters. At this time, the mentioned vehicle, swerved from the rear and attempted to approach on the right side of our vehicle, out of view of the rear observer. I was sitting in the right rear observer's position. That's when I opened my door and placed two rounds with my [ ] in the grill area to disable the vehicle. The vehicle continued toward our motorcade still ignoring all warning signs. I feared that since he had ignored all previous warnings, he was a threat to our motorcade and Principal. That's when I placed 8 rounds into the window on the driver's side to mitigate the threat. The car then swerved to the left out of my sight and around the back of my vehicle at a high rate of speed.</p> |                  |       |
| Action Taken            | <p>[ ] a DSS certified contractor fired disabling and lethal shots to mitigate a threat to my motorcade and Principal with my DSS issued [ ]</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |
| Follow-up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |       |

b2  
b6  
b7c

b2

b6 b7c  
b2

| Operators Involved | Vehicle Involved | Last vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS |
|--------------------|------------------|---------------------------|------------------|-----------|
|--------------------|------------------|---------------------------|------------------|-----------|

b2

b6  
b7c

031416081030

Y0262

44102232

(P)  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                          |                       |                                          |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report                        |                       | Date/Time of Statement<br>24 Oct 05/2020 |
| Name<br>[Redacted] b6<br>b7c                                             | Team<br>[Redacted]    | Incident Type<br>Shooting Incident       |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>Karbala Traffic Circle | Incident Time<br>1020 | Incident Date<br>24 Oct 05               |

b2

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, route of vehicle and position of vehicle)

I, [Redacted] the [Redacted] for USAID PRS [Redacted] have read the attached statements and interviewed the individuals involved in the shooting incident and have found that those individuals gave the driver every chance to stop his vehicle before discharging their weapons. In addition, I fully believe, judging by the actions of the driver to not stop or not attempt to stop his vehicle and continue toward the motorcycle swerving and accelerating his vehicle, that he, the driver, acted in a manner that was consistent with Anti Iraqi Forces / Insurgent tactics of using VBIED's in order to attack coalition forces convoys and security contractor motorcades. I feel that these individuals acted fully within their right to engage and followed the Rules of Engagement (ROE) procedures.

b6

b7c

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

031415CN7030

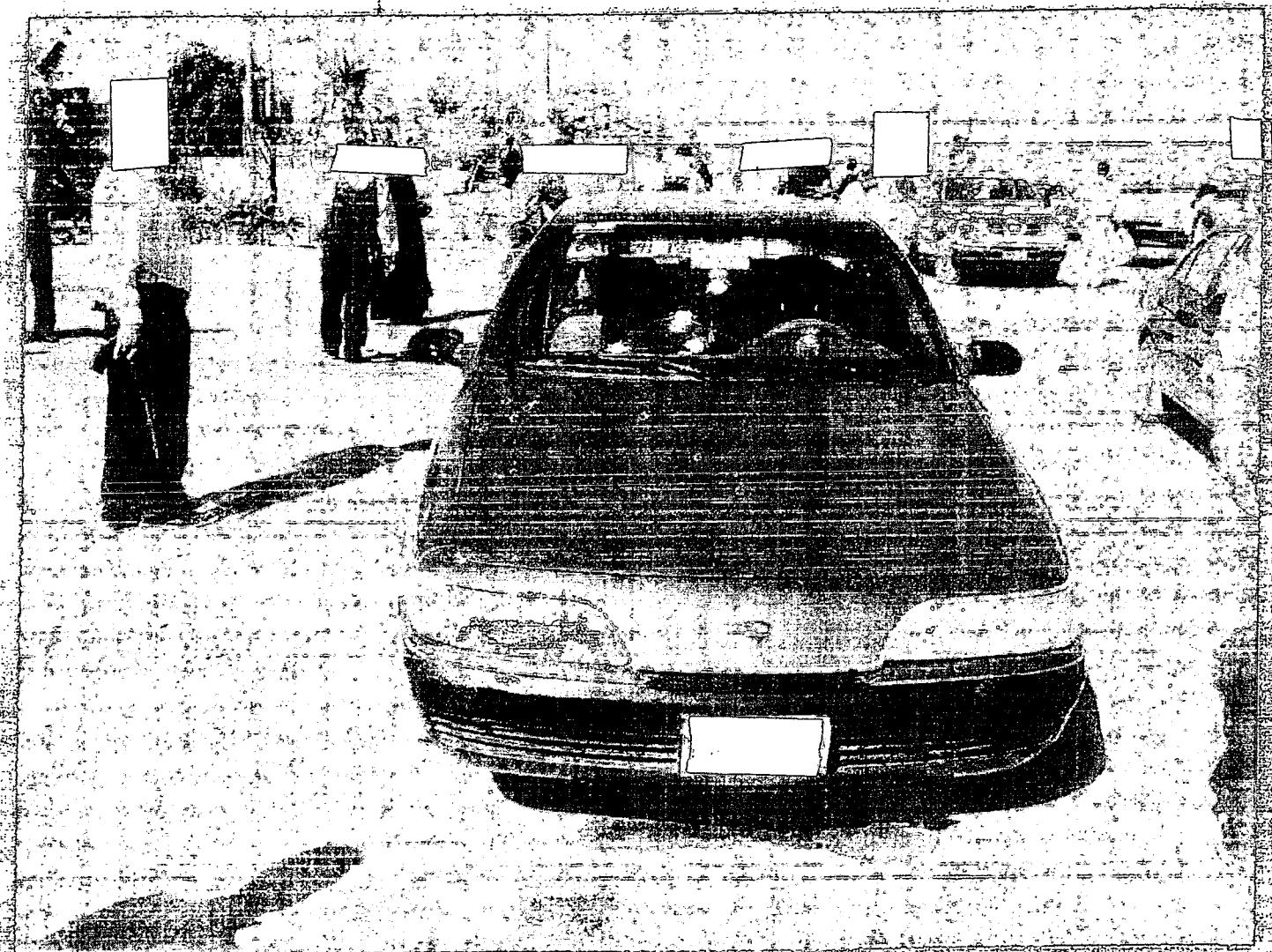
DECLASSIFIED

AH00231

Y0263 (P)

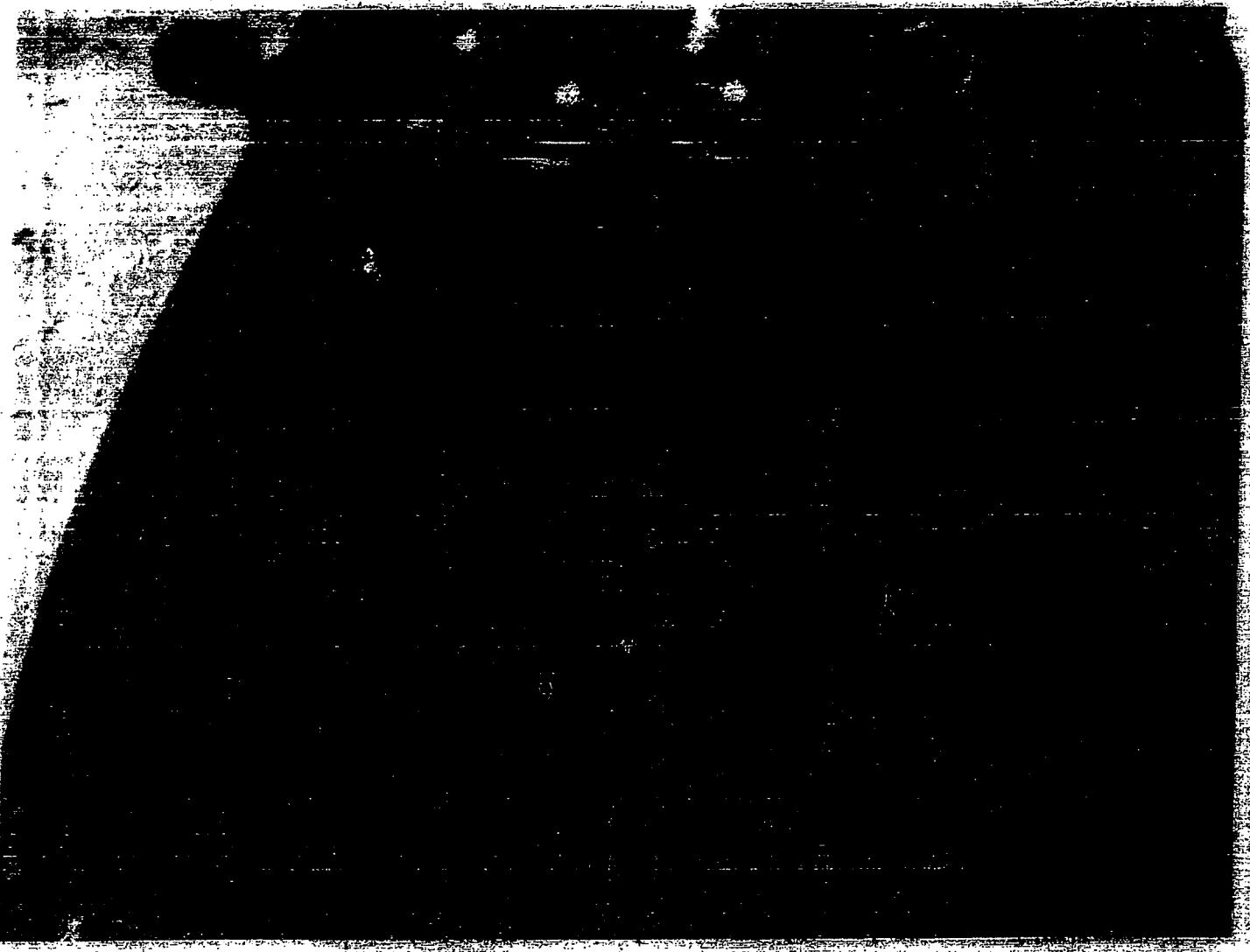
b6

b7c



2025 RELEASE UNDER E.O. 14176

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

CLASSIFIED BY

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



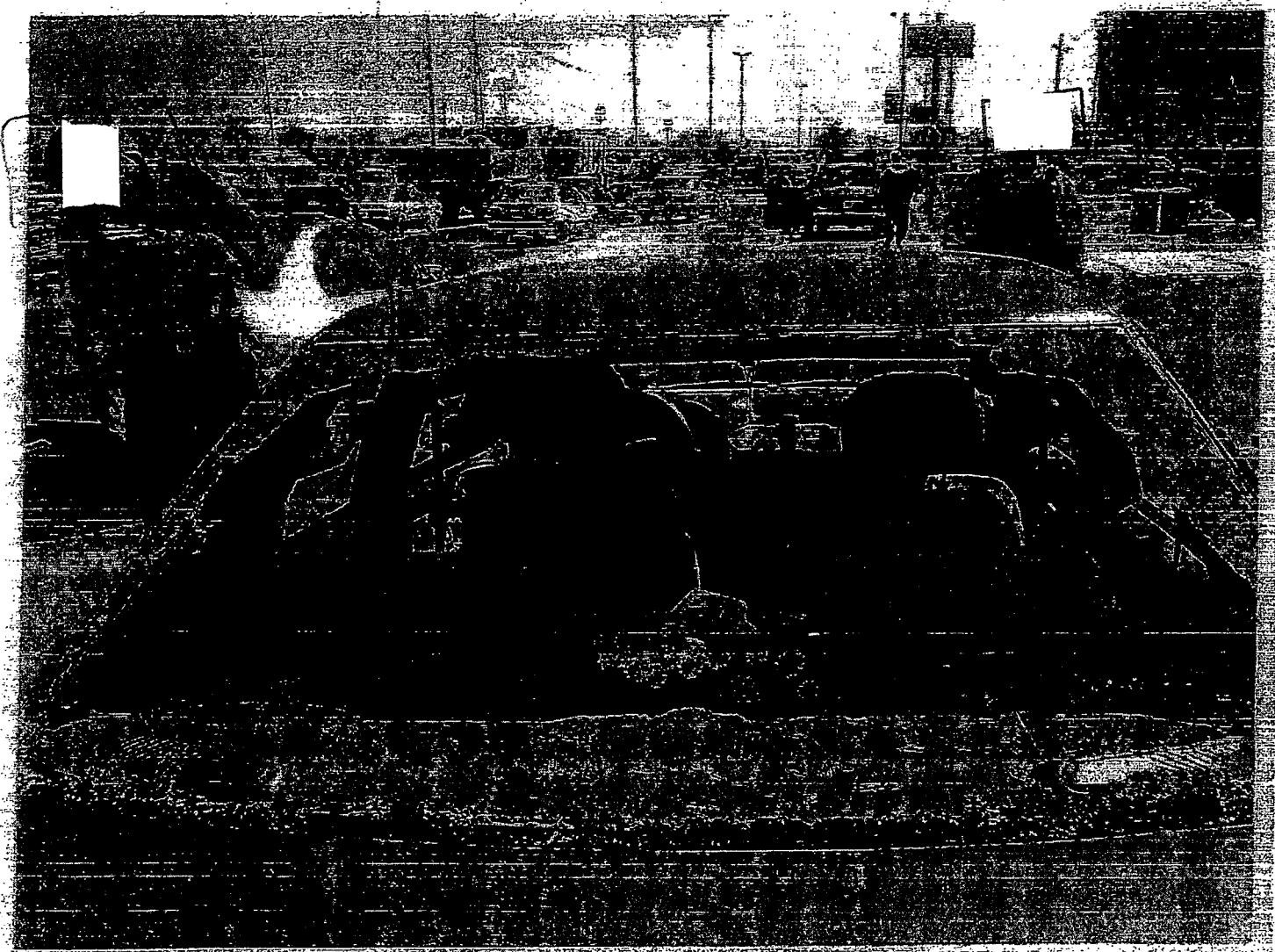
03416380000000

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



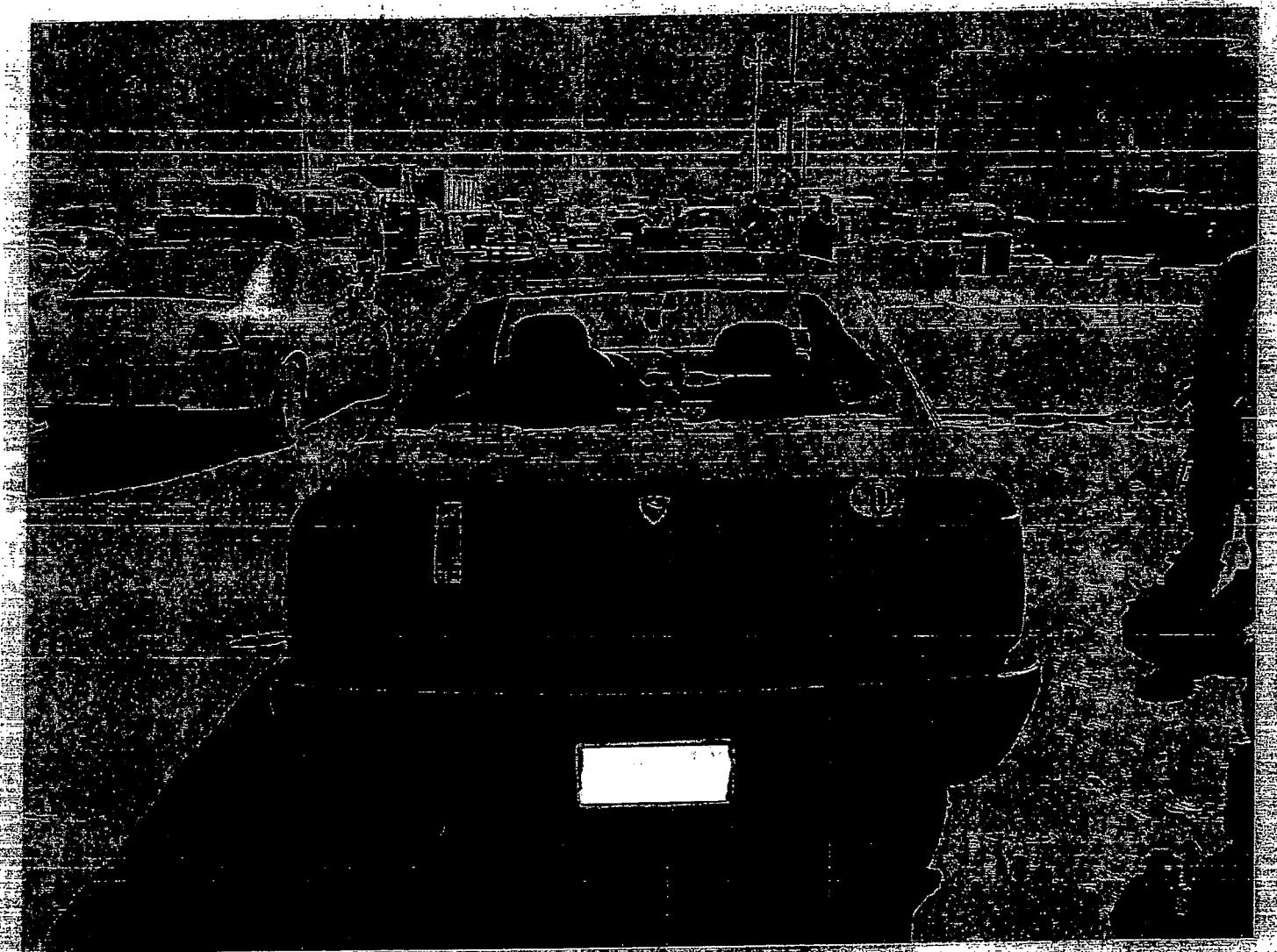
DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



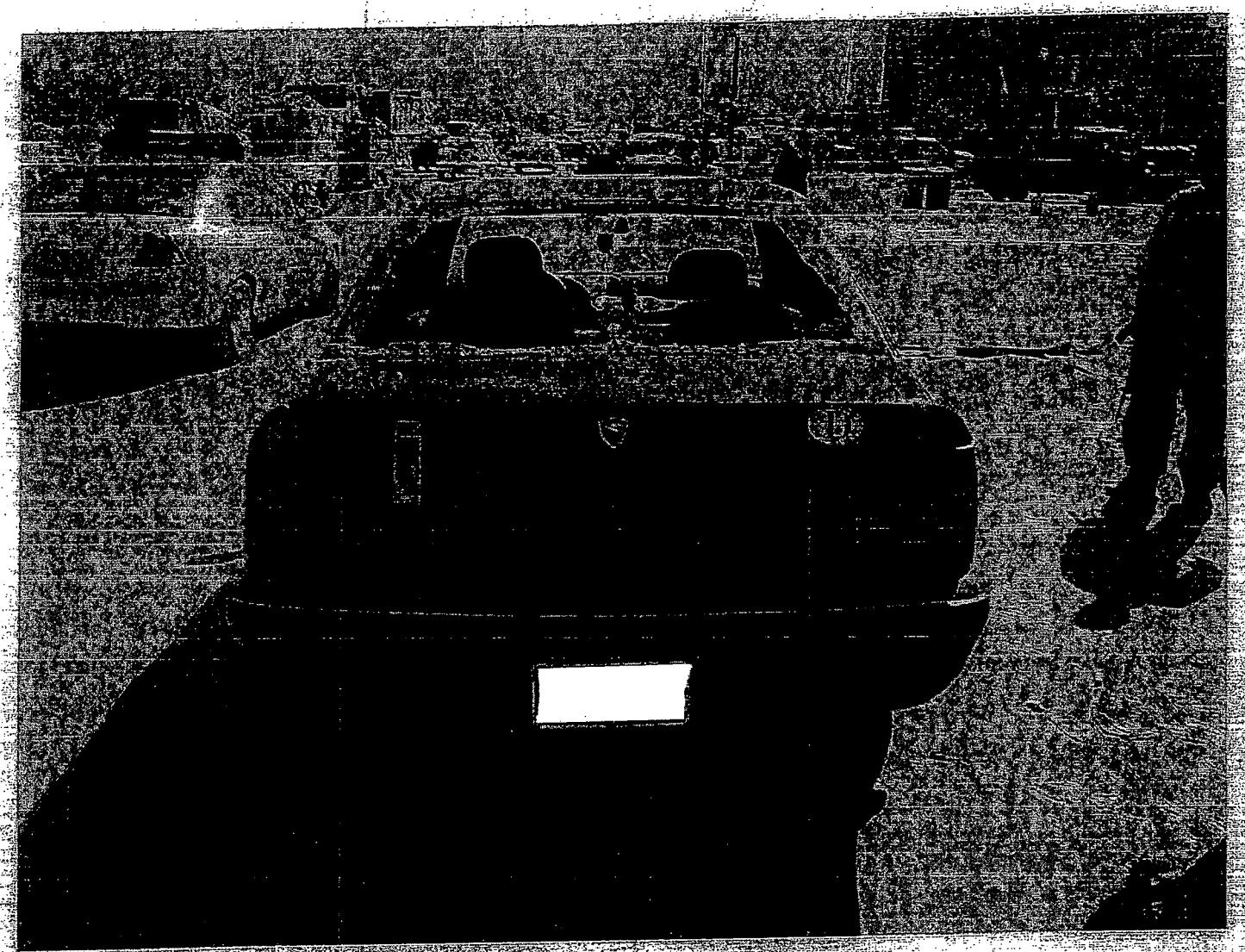
DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED



CLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

REDACTED

DECLASSIFIED

RELEASER'S SIGNATURE

DECLASSIFIED



DECLASSIFIED 2020

DECLASSIFIED

P  
66  
67C

The Department of the Criminal Investigator  
Al-Thawrah  
10/24/2005

~~AH0017~~

40264

## Corpse Examination

According to the information that reached to us through the central check-point about the death incident of the deceased Munther Kadhim Al-Babri who has been shot by the Coalition Forces as he was driving his private vehicle/ number 23310 /Babu / Type DIAW in 17<sup>th</sup> July Square. Accordingly, went to the hospital to examine the corpse which proved the following:

- I saw the dead body of the victim from which I inferred that his age is about 63 years who is identified as Munir Kadhim Abid- Ali
  - I saw the dead wearing white shirt, gray pants, white underwear, black belt, black shoes, and brown socks.
  - I saw the bullet in the right side of the abdomen which penetrated his body and went out the left side of his back.
  - I saw nothing else which is useful for the investigation and thus I closed the investigation.

## Criminal Investigator

٦٦

0031153397000

P  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

AH0017i

Y0265

The Department of the Criminal Investigator

Al-Thawrah

10/24/2005

Corpse Examination and Diagram of the Incident's Scene

According to the information that reached to us through the central check-point about the death incident of the deceased Muntar Kadhim Abid-Ali, who has been shot by the Coalition Forces as he was driving his private vehicle/ number- 28310/ Babil / Type- DIAW in 17<sup>th</sup> July Square. Accordingly, went to the incident scene for field investigation which proved the following:

- Location: the Central road Hilla-Karbala which is 1 kilometer away from the City Center. There was the deceased's private vehicle/ number- 28310/ Babil / Type- DIAW by 17<sup>th</sup> July Square.
- I saw the signs of the bullets on the vehicles' engine which are 21 bullets with wholes in the front glass window of the car while the back screen window was totally damaged.
- I saw the hole which the bullet left on the right side of the car.
- I saw the spots of blood on the driver seat.
- I saw nothing else which is useful for the investigation. I have concluded from the investigation that the victim was under heavy fire.

Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030

Y0266  
(1)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED ANDOM76

Criminal Investigation Dept. / Al-Thawrah

Date: 10/24/2005

Time: 11:00 am

Bio- Report

We have been called by the central check-point that there is a dead person in Al-Hillah Surgical Hospital whose name is: Muathin Kadhum Abid Ali. The deceased is reported dead as a result to being shot by the American Forces close to 17<sup>th</sup> July square while he was driving his car. Accordingly, we went to the hospital to start the investigation. The initial report on the aforesaid incident was written by me.

Criminal Investigator

The testimony of the legally enforceable requester (the son of the deceased):

[redacted] whose date of birth is [redacted], works as a businessman, resident in Al-Hillah- Hay Al-Hukam. The neighbourhood Mukhtar's name: Abu Arshed [redacted], testifies the following:  
My father early in the morning left the house in his way to his work place in Abu- Gerak district as he is a teacher in Hamrahi Elementary School. When he arrived by the 17<sup>th</sup> of July square driving his car number: 283107 Babil type DAIO Aspero and close to Al-Thawrah High School for girls was shot in his abdomen by an American convoy which resulted in his death. I request a legal complaint against the American Forces demanding compensation.

b6  
b7c

Signature

b6

b7c

Signature

Criminal Investigator

DECLASSIFIED ANDOM76

(P)

Y0267

b6

b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

APR 07 2007

The Department of the Criminal Investigator

Al-Thawrah

10/24/2005

His Respect, Al-Hilah Investigator Judge

1. We have been called at 11:00 am by the central check-point that there is a dead person in Al-Hilah Surgical Hospital whose name is: Muhammar Kadhim Abid Ali. The deceased is reported dead as a result to being shot by the American Forces close to 17<sup>th</sup> July square while he was driving his car number: Babil / Type: DIA W. Accordingly, we documented the saying of the legal right's complainant, the son of the victim Muhammar Kadhim Abid Ali whose name is: [REDACTED] who requested to complain against the American Forces demanding compensation as it is clarified in the attached papers.
2. The corpse was examined as it is documented in the attached autopsy certificate.
3. The incident's scene was examined and diagrammed as the attached papers show.
4. The corpse of the deceased Muhammar Kadhim Abid Ali was sent to the coroner office and according to the attached autopsy certificate to take the suitable decision.

b6  
b7c

Criminal Investigator

P.S. The Judge

1. I saw the result of the autopsy certificate.
2. The legal right's demander and the eyewitnesses' sayings are to be documented.
3. The decision is to be presented to the judge and the General prosecutor or deputy

Signature

10/24/2005

9:00 pm

b6 b7c

Attached are the original copies of the autopsy certificate and the vehicle's damage examination/ estimation

0301153073233

Y0268  
(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

AMDA/PN

The Department of the Criminal Investigator

Al-Thawrah

10/25/2005

His Respect, Al-Hilah Investigator Judge

1. In accordance with your decision dated 10/24/2005, we sent to you the civil right complainant [REDACTED], the son of the victim requesting you to document his saying judicially.
2. The testimonies of both witnesses [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] were documented to be judicially filed.
3. Attached are two photos for the victim's vehicle to take the suitable procedures.

b6  
b7c

Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

P.S Criminal Investigator

1. We certify the attachment of the autopsy certificate.
2. We certify the attachment of the legal right complainant and the eyewitnesses.
3. The decision is to be presented to the General Prosecutor

Signature  
The Judge

0314152003030

DECLASSIFIED

Y0269

(P)

b6  
b7c

Angerth

The Department of the Criminal Investigator

Al-Thawrah

10/25/2005

Testimony of the eyewitness

[redacted] a businessman, resident in Hay-Al-Imam neighborhood, Al-Muhit Al-Kaseem Mohammed Jodah [redacted] testifies the following:

On 10/24/2005 at 10:00 AM I was present at the central Karbala-Baghdad road and exactly 20 meters before Al-Thawrah Square where I saw with my own eye the last vehicle in the convoy which its color was kind of dark, and has tinted windows within which bearded well-built individuals wearing black sunglasses who after passing the victim's car opened fire on him after opening their backdoor truck and left him dead. The people afterwards transferred him to the Al-Hilah Surgical Hospital by the private vehicle of the witness [redacted]. When I saw the victim he was severely wounded in his abdomen and sound still, later on it was detected that he was dead.

b6  
b7c

Signature

b6  
b7c

Signature

Criminal Investigation

001413387030

(P)

b6

b7c

40270

Al-Aqsa

# DECLASSIFIED

The Department of the Criminal Investigator  
Al-Thawrah  
10/25/2005

## In-relation To the Testimony of the Eyewitness

The victim was all blood besmeared and conscious. I took him out of his car and transferred with my private car to Al-Hillah Surgical Hospital but in route he died. I was accompanied by the other eyewitness [redacted]. I also want to clarify the GMC convoy was stopping by the traffic light due to the traffic jam after they opened fire on the victim leaving him struggling for life.

b6

b7c

Signature  
The Eyewitness

Signature  
Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

0314103870000

(P)

b6  
b7c

Y0271

AH/AD/KF

# DECLASSIFIED

The Department of the Criminal Investigator  
Al-Thawrah  
10/25/2005

## Investigation Course

This morning the two witness [redacted] and [redacted] came the Department of the Criminal Investigator to testify about the incident of the victim Munther Kadhim, and their testimony as follows.

b6  
b7c

Signature  
Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

10/25/2005

The witness [redacted] testified, DOB: [redacted] a businessman who resides in Hilah, Hay-Al-Thawrah his cell phone is [redacted] who testified the following: I have no relationship to either or lawsuit parties for I am the owner of a [redacted] Al-thawrah square, on the morning of the incident date 10/24/2005, I saw three vehicles type GMC -color light blue/ civilian coalition convoy driving towards the city center coming from Karbala by Al-thawrah square where the victim was his car behind the convoy. The convoy opened fire on the victim's car which slowly swung to right roadside and stopped. I was the first to arrive to the scene and saw the victim dead inside the car.

b6  
b7c

Signature  
The Eyewitness

b6  
b7c

Signature  
Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

0314160087030

(P)

b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Y0272

AMARVIE

The Department of the Criminal Investigator  
Al-Thawrah  
10/30/2005

His Respect, Al-Hilah Investigator Judge

We present to you the legal right demander, the son of victim [REDACTED]  
and the witnesses [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] requesting documenting  
their testimony lawfully with our regards.

b6  
b7c

Criminal Investigator

b6  
b7c

Initials:

- The sayings of the civil right demander are documented and the witnesses attached with the papers.
- Following the Judicial Dept. procedures, it is understood that a compliant cannot be followed against the MNF.
- Babil Local Government is to be provided with copies of the documents which include the police report, the medical examinations, the witnesses testimonies, and the sayings of the civil right complainer.
- The decision is to be presented to the General Prosecutor

Signature  
The Judge

031412097030

Y0273

DECLASSIFIED ~~ALL INFORMATION~~

Al-Hillah Investigation Court

Date: 10/30/2005

The witness \_\_\_\_\_ testified, DOB: \_\_\_\_\_ a businessman who resides in Hillah,  
Hay-Al-Thubbat

b6  
b7c

On 10/24/2005 I was present at the door of my shop when three vehicles type GMC and I am quite sure that they were not military vehicle but suburban have no warning through which the civilians can distinguish them as a convoy. The deceased Muinther Kadhim stopped keeping a distant of 15-20 meters away from the convoy and was totally static. The Coalition Convoy opened fire on car, the victim raised up his hands as a sign of surrender, meanwhile the convoy opened fire again, he was not killed until his car moved forward towards the convoy where he shot him to death. I repeat that I have been an eyewitness on this incident.

Signature  
The Eyewitness

\_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

Signature  
The Judge

\_\_\_\_\_

OBIAISCH 7030

(P)

Y0274

b6

b7c

# DECLASSIFIED *After 01/01/2014*

Al-Hillah Investigation Court

Date: 10/30/2005

The Testimony of the Witness, [REDACTED] DOB: [REDACTED] who  
works as a businessman and resides in Al-Hillah / Hay Al-Imam, Al-Mukhtar: Falih  
Mohammed Joedah. The testimony is as follows:

b6  
b7c

The witness has no kinship or animosity to the victim whatsoever. The eyewitness says  
that on 10/24/2005:

I was present at the incident's scene and saw several shaded vehicles type GMC that were  
driven by foreigners heading at the City Center coming from Karbala to Hillah, 17th July  
Square and because of the traffic jam there, I saw two individuals sitting in the front seat  
of one of the aforementioned vehicles stepping outside their vehicle and opened fire on a  
civilian's car type DAIO, that I don't remember its color. The civilian's car was close to  
the convoy, the fire was directed towards the driver and it resulted in his injury and the  
damage of his car. The victim was in his car unconscious, I hastened to transfer the victim  
to the hospital with the witness, [REDACTED] but in our way to the hospital the victim  
passed away. The witness also mentioned, the vehicles didn't have the usual warning  
signs that warn the people not to be close to the convoy.

b6  
b7c

Signature  
The Eyewitness

Signature  
The Judge

b6  
b7c

03141007034

Y0275

(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

APPROV'D

Al-Hillah Investigation Court

Date: 10/30/2005

The testimony of the legally enforceable requester, [redacted]  
[redacted] b6  
[redacted] b7c  
born in [redacted] and whose work is [redacted] and resides in Al-Hillah- Hay Al-  
Hukam whose testimony:

The victim, Munther Kadhim Abid Ali, is my father. On the day of the incident  
on the morning of last Monday 10/24/2005, I have been informed by my cousin,  
that my father was shot by a vehicle that belongs to the Multi- National Forces by  
Al-Thawrah Square as he was driving his car type DANO Aspro/ numbered 28340- Babil  
in his way to his usual working place as he is a teacher in Hamrahi Elementary School.  
My father was shot and consequently died. His car was damaged as well due to the heavy  
fire. Accordingly, I request applying the legal measurements and this is my testimony.

b6  
b7c

Signature  
The Judge  
[redacted]

Signature  
Legally enforceable requester  
[redacted] b6  
[redacted] b7c

031415CHN7030

*AMERICAN* (P)  
b6  
Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

From: Hamilton-Hedges, Juliana (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Saturday, November 12, 2005 4:12 PM  
To: Engle, Gregory W (Baghdad); Wiener, Andrew T (Baghdad)  
Cc: Anderson, Gary L (Al Hillah); Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Subject: Shooting Death Claim - REO Al Hillah

Y0276

  
claim.pdf (411 KB)

Ambassador Engle,

Here is the report on the shooting death incident we had before in Al-Hillah on 24 October.

Per the proposed plan (undated), implementing the Claims and Compensation Payment Program in Iraq (dated 30 Aug 05), we have assessed the claim and have prepared a short decision memo recommending whether claim should be approved. We are forwarding the report for your decision.

If you have any questions, please contact myself or Gary Anderson.

Respectfully,  
Juliana Hamilton-Hedges  
Management Officer  
Regional Embassy Office, Al-Hillah, Iraq

"Sua cuncte voluntas"

This email is unclassified as defined by E.O. 12958

00000000000000000000000000000000

(P)

b6  
b7c



DECISION MEMORANDUM  
Embassy of the United States of America  
Baghdad, Iraq

Y0277

Attn: [redacted]

December 23, 2005

**DECISION MEMORANDUM**

**FOR THE MINISTER, COUNSELOR FOR ADMINISTRATION**

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

TO: Ambassador Engle  
FROM: The Claims and Condolence Payment Program Committee  
SUBJECT: Claim by \_\_\_\_\_ b6  
\_\_\_\_\_ b7c

**Background**

On December 20, 2005 the Embassy Baghdad Claims and Condolence Payment Program Committee (hereinafter the "Committee") met to discuss the claim by the son of an Iraqi citizen (Munther Kadhim Aabd Ali) killed on 10/24/05 by a PSD contingent from REO Al Hillah. The claimant's name is \_\_\_\_\_ (hereinafter "the claimant"). b6  
b7c

The following individuals comprise the committee and were present at the meeting:

Mark Hunter – RSO  
Matt Burton – Deputy Legal Adviser  
Renee Crowningshield – ARSO  
Fred Mattern – Deputy Financial Management Officer

**Analysis of Claim**

The committee addressed the following factors in its consideration of the claim.

**1) Assessment of fault in the incident**

The committee reviewed the Report of Investigation (ROI) submitted by REO Al Hillah. Based on the facts as presented in the ROI, and the combined experience of the RSO and ARSO, the committee concluded that the PSD team acted in accordance with approved procedures for use of weapons. The ROI reported that the victim failed to yield to an assortment of escalating warnings and force before he was mortally wounded. Particularly significant was the victim's failure to stop when all other traffic had come to a halt. Some eyewitness accounts from Iraqi citizens corroborated aspects of the ROI by attesting, for instance, that the victim's car was close to the convoy. However, potential factual discrepancies between the ROI and sworn testimony made it impossible for the committee to assess the degree of the victim's fault, if any. Based on

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

these factors, the committee concluded that only a condolence payment would be available for this claim.

**2) Amount claimed -**

The claimant claimed reimbursement for medical and burial expenses (\$3,000.00), vehicle damage (\$2,000.00) and loss of income/support (victim earned \$750 per month as a teacher). The claimant, however, did not make a monetary claim for the loss of life.

**3) Payment amount consideration -**

The committee considered the following factors in deciding on an appropriate payment:

- a) U.S. Armed Forces Practice - The cap on non-negligent injury or death of Iraqi citizens, or damage to their property, caused by U.S. Armed Forces is \$7,500 per incident. (In the case of deaths that are caused by negligent military activity, the cap is \$17,500. Because the committee found that the PSD acted within the prescribed weapons use rules, the latter cap is not relevant to this claim.)
- b) The REO Recommendation - The recommended amount of settlement from the REO was \$5,000 plus vehicle damage, or \$7,000 total.
- c) The personal characteristics of the victim - The victim was sixty three years old. He had a relatively high social status as a teacher at a an all-girls school and earned approximately \$750 per month. He also was the head of household, and claimed to have several dependants, including a wife and six children. (The claimant offered no documentation to support this figure or the personal facts alleged.)
- d) The claimed damage to the vehicle (\$2000) - The claimant did not offer any supporting documentation.
- e) The claimed medical and burial expenses (\$3000) - The claimant also offered no supporting documentation. The committee considered the medical and burial expenses somewhat inflated but not grossly exaggerated given the higher social stature of a teacher in Iraqi society.

**Payment Recommendation**

The committee recommends that you approve payment of \$5,000 to the claimant. This amount is based primarily on the loss of life and the property damage, but takes into account several factors, including loss of life, the claimed cost of burial, claimed vehicle damage, family support provided by the victim, number of dependants, and, as an offsetting consideration, the absence of documentary evidence for some of these claimed amounts. In addition, we believe, given our understanding of the U.S. Armed Forces *soldier* program, that this payment is in approximate conformity with amounts paid by that program for similar claims.

Approve \_\_\_\_\_ Disapprove \_\_\_\_\_ Discuss \_\_\_\_\_

031413N1030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Drafted: FMO - F Mauren [phone #]  
Cleared: L - M Burton (ok)  
RSO - M Hunter (ok)  
RSO - R Crowningshield (ok)  
M - M Young (ok)

031416C071030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(١)

b6  
b7c

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS FORM

Y0278

AYAD&K

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
مستشار طلاق المعرض

TO: Department of State

Today's Date: 12-15-05

تاريخ اليوم:

الي: وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية

FROM: Name: \_\_\_\_\_

عنوان المقدم: \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

Circle one: Claimant: Attorney/Authorized representative Parent Brother/Sister Son/Daughter  
→ [Anyone other than claimant MUST attach proof of authorization or proof of familial relationship.]

أرسم نكشح على أحد منها: المحامي / الممثل المفوض لحد الراين الابن/الابنة  
(يشجب على أي شخص غير المعني أن يوثق ثبات المفوض أو ابنة العلاقة العائلية)

Other: \_\_\_\_\_

لغير: \_\_\_\_\_

ADDRESS of person filing claim:

عنوان مسكن المقدم:

(English) Babylon Hilla Center Al-hu Kam  
Quarter \_\_\_\_\_  
(باللغة العربية)

(a) I, the above named claimant/attorney/representative, certify that I (or the person on whose behalf I am making this claim) am a resident of Al-Hilla.

أنا، المعني / المحامي / الممثل المفوض المذكور أسمه أعلاه، أقر بائي (أو الشخص الذي أتم هذا المدعي)  
أنني (أنا) من سكان منطقة

(b) I hereby make a claim against the UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT for damages, injuries or death caused by the Department of State or its contractors.

أرجو منكم هذا طلب للمطالبة بمحاسبة الولايات المتحدة عن اضرارها، أو إصاباتها، أو وفاتها كثبت  
وزارة الخارجية أو الممتدرين سلطتها

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
للمطالبة بطلب التعويض

A H T C 19 -

- (c) The property damaged is owned by:

ج. إن الملكية التي تضررت تعود إلى:

Monther Kadhum Abed Ali

- (d) The name of the person injured or killed is:

د. باسم الشخص الذي أصيب أو قُتل:

Monther Kadhum Abed Ali

10:00 hrs. (Monday) (Karbala circle)

- (e) The incident happened on 24 Oct 2005 at Al-Thawra intersection, Al-Hilla

(Date)

(City/town/neigborhood/highway name & number)

موضع الحادث

(البلدة/البلدة/المنطقة/اسم ورقم الطريق السريع)

(الخرج)

- (f) The facts of the incident are as follows:

و. إن وقائع الحادث هي كالتالي:

On this day left his home. He was planning to go to his job. He left the Abu qharaq city towards the Bab Al Hussein area. He works as a teacher in Namorabi School. When he arrived close to the Al-Thawra intersection in his car (Plate # 28310) a Daewoo Espero, near the Al-Thawra Secondary School for girls, he was hit by a number of gun shots. These shots came from an American Convoy causing injury to his abdominal area. The result of this injury was the loss of his life. As his son, I am requesting compensation with this claim.

[Use back of sheet if needed. Be sure to include any photographs, statements from witnesses, documents proving ownership of damaged or destroyed property, death certificates, medical bills and repair estimates.]

استكمال الحادث على من هذه الورقة بعد المطالبة. يكفي من رشقي اي صور ، وشهادات شهود ، ووثائق ثبت

الملكية المضررة او المدمرة ، وبيانات حولها ، وبيانات طبية وتقدير تكلفة الصيانة

This is my testimony -

Signed by

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
مكتب الشئون الفنية

- (g) The names and addresses or other contact information of any witnesses:

Al-Hilla Al-Emam Close to the Mokhtar ②

ز. أسماء وعناوين الشهود أو معلومات أخرى لاتصال بائي

b6  
b7c

- (h) If the claim is for death, please provide a detailed description of decedent's employment, family information, degree of support provided to family by decedent, itemized medical bills and burial expenses and any other information that would have a bearing on the damages claimed.

جـ إذا كان طلب التعويض عن وفاة ، يرجى تقديم وصف مفصلاً عن عمل المتوفى ، ومعلومات عن عائلة ، ودرجة الاعانة التي يوفرها المتوفى لـ العائلة ، وفترة تقديم مطالبة وكاليف العلاج ولاري معلومات متوفى قد يكون لها صلة بالأضرار المطلوب تعويضها

1. Father of 4 children other dependents : wife and 8 other adults.
2. Employment : Hamorabi School teacher and taxi driver receiving \$ 750.00 American per month.
3. Medical and burial expenses: \$ 3,000.00 American dollars.

المجموع TOTAL

- (i) If the claim is for personal injury, please provide a detailed description of the nature of the injury, as well as any doctor's reports, medical bills, prognosis for future treatment, evidence of lost income, or any other evidence or information that would have a bearing on the damages claimed.

جـ إذا كان طلب التعويض عن إصابة مكتوبة ، يرجى تقديم وصف مفصلاً عن طبيعة الإصابة ، وبيان أي تقارير طبية ، وبيان تاريخ ، وتشخيص المرض المصاب ، ودليل عن الدليل المقدم ، أو أي دليل أو معلومات قد يكون لها صلة بالأضرار المطلوب تعويضها

N/A

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**CLAIMS FORM**

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
السفارة طرابلس

الجمارك TOTAL

(h) If the claim is for damage to property, please provide a detailed list of what was damaged or destroyed and the estimates for repair, if damaged, or replacement, if destroyed.

PRICE (السعر)

**ITEM (Label)**

1. both head lights damaged.
  2. 15 bullet holes in the hood.
  3. Wind shield destroyed. back window destroyed
  4. both front doors and back doors left & right have bullet holes damage
  5. Dash board and engine damaged.
  6. All four tires are damaged

\$2,000.00

**TOTAL (الإجمالي)**

(i) I had insurance for the following persons/property:

*stove*

(1) My insurer paid me the following amount for the injuries/damage:

Almond

الـ: دفعت شركة التأمين في العجلة الثالث من الأخطاء / الأضرار:

CHIUSO A TUTTO

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIM FORM**

وزارة الخارجية الامريكية  
البيان طلب التوضیح

(k) My insurer is:

ج. إسم تحرّكه للثائرين

This is my total claim resulting from this incident. I understand that my acceptance of an award, compromise, or settlement is final and conclusive on me (as the claimant), my agent (or legal representative) and any person on whose behalf (or for whose benefit) the claim has been presented, and constitutes a complete release of any claim against the United States, against any employee of the Government whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, against the contractor, and against any employee of the contractor whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, by reason of the same subject matter.

I also understand that if my claim is denied, I will have the opportunity to appeal the decision but likely will need to provide new evidence in order to have my claim approved.

هذا هو ملخص طلب للتعويض الناتج عن هذه الحادثة، أقر أن قولي لـ«كافاله»، أو جمل وسط، أو سيرورة هو تهانٍ وسلام بالقصة لي (وصفي الشخصي)، وبالنسبة لـ«أركيل» (وأو مثل قاتلني) فإني شخص كان طلب التعويض قد قدم بالنتيجة عذر (أو لمصلحته)، وبشكل تام لا يكتمل عن أي طلب تعويض ضد الولايات المتحدة بوضياع موظف لدى الحكومة لكن عذر، أو إغفاله قد أدى إلى طلب التعويض، مجرد المعتقد، وهذا أي موظف يحمل لدى المتعدد لدى عمله أو إغفاله إلى طلب التعويض، حيث موضع القضية نفسه، وأقر أيضاً في حلقة «قضى طلب» بالتعويض مكتوب في القرصنة لاستئثار القرار ولكن من المحدث أن يطلب ذلك مني تدريباً على ما يجيء من أجل المعرفة على

I (have/ have not) previously filed a claim relating to the incident described above.

(فقط) (المُؤمِن) سلبياً بتقدیم طلب بالتعویض مختلف، بالحادث المذکور اعلام

0000000000000000

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS FORM

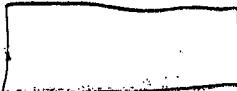
بيان المطالبة بالتعويض  
للمطالبة بالتعويض

To the best of my knowledge, another claim (has/ has not) been filed relating to the incident described above.

بصري علمي، (نعم) (لا) مطلب آخر بالتعويض سبق بالحادث المذكور أعلاه.

NOTE: BY SIGNING BELOW, YOU ARE SWEARING THAT THE INFORMATION PROVIDED IN THIS CLAIM IS ACCURATE AND TRUTHFUL. ANYONE WHO ATTEMPTS TO FILE OR CONSPIRES TO FILE A DUPLICATED OR FRAUDULENT CLAIM AGAINST THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT WILL FACE CRIMINAL PROSECUTION.

لما ذكرت في المطالبة بالتعويض أدناه بأن المعلومات المقدمة في المطالبة بالتعويض هنا هي صحيحة وexacta، فإنني أقسم بالله العظيم أنني لا أملك أو ينكر من قبل تقديم مطلب تعويض أو تقديم مطلب تعويض مزور أو مزيف ضد حكومة الولايات المتحدة الأمريكية.



b6 b7c

(توقيع المطالِب)  
(Signature of Claimant)

The claimant was assisted in completing this claim form by:

لمطالِب المطالِب من قبل مساعدة وطلب التعويض  
  
(Name) \_\_\_\_\_

(Details of assistance given to complete the claim form - e-mail address, phone, etc.)

031015307030

Y0279 (P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Embassy of the United States of America  
Baghdad, Iraq



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS AND CONDOLENCE PAYMENT PROGRAM  
PAYMENT RECEIPT

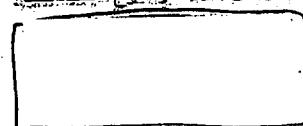
بيان تسلیم المبلغ  
بيان تسلیم المبلغ  
وصل تسلیم

I hereby accept and acknowledge receipt of payment from the United States Department of State in the amount of \$5,000 as payment in full for the claim I filed on December 15, 2005 for the death of Member Kadhim Abu'l Ali, and for damage to his personal property.

أنا واثق من تسلیم كل راحق بطلب المبلغ من قبل وزارة خارجية الولايات المتحدة الأمريكية، مبلغ 5,000 دولار (خمسة آلاف دولار)، وذلك في المبلغ كنالجاً مخالباً طلب طلاق التوقيع على الذي قدم يوم 15 كانون الأول 2005 من رفقاء (بilateral claim) طلي (ومن الأضرار التي حصلت، لم يتمكنه من تقديمها).

I understand that my acceptance of this payment is final and conclusive on me (as the claimant), my agent (or legal representative) and any person on whose behalf (or for whose benefit) the claim has been presented, and constitutes a complete release of any claim against the United States, against any employee of the Government whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, against the contractor, and against any employee of the contractor whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, by reason of the same subject matter.

لقد تسلیم لي هذا المبلغ من طلاق طلاق بالشخصي (الشخصي الشخصي) وروابطه الوكيل (والوكيل الشخصي)، فإني شخص كأن طلاق الشخص قد تم بالشخصي (أو الشخصي)، وبذلك تزالاً كتملاً من لي طلاق الشخص على أن يكون أصلي، وضد أي موظف لدى الحكومة كان صلة أو إرث لدى لي طلاق الشخصي، وضد الشريك، وضد أي موظف يمثل لدى الشخصي على صلة أو إرث لدى طلاق الشخص، بحسب موظفه في المكتب.



(توقيع المدعى)  
(Signature of Claimant)

Y0280 (P)  
b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

24 October 2005



---

Spot Report - 102405-01

---

**Subject:** COM PSD ( [REDACTED] ) Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 24, 2005 at approximately 0953hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered an aggressively driven vehicle in the vicinity of grid [REDACTED] b2. While merging into the main traffic lanes, a Blue Bongo Truck with two male occupants approached the motorcade from the rear at a high rate of speed. The Rear Gunner of the Lead Mamba Vehicle gave physical warnings to the driver in the form of hand signals and presenting his [REDACTED] rifle. Verbal warnings were given in the form of shouts from the Lead Mamba Rear Gunner and air horns from the Mamba driver. Fearing for the lives of himself and teammates the Lead Mamba Rear Gunner fired two rounds from his [REDACTED] rifle when the Blue Bongo closed to within 45 meters. b2 The rounds struck the grill and right front tire. The truck came to an immediate stop. No injuries to either occupants were evident. No COM personnel were injured.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

081153Z OCT 05



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

HISTONES (P)  
b2 kg

Y0281

6  
7C

|                  |                    |                  |      |
|------------------|--------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 24 October<br>2005 | Time of Incident | 0953 |
|------------------|--------------------|------------------|------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(Describe the type of incident, i.e. use of force or less-lethal devices, deployed airburst, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                   | Use of Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail, include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, weapons involved, names, if any other US Government or allied forces, other foreign nationals, FOUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | <p>On Monday October 24, 2005 at 0730 hrs Team [REDACTED] was briefed on the day's missions, times, routes and rules of engagement prior to departure. At approximately 0953hrs while traveling East over [REDACTED] around the right top side of the tunnel, a <b>blue Bongo truck</b> proceeded up out of the tunnel at a high rate of speed failing to heed verbal and visual warnings by the rear turret gunner of the lead vehicle. The rear turret gunner on the lead vehicle used all available signals repeatedly by yelling for the driver to stop, giving repeated hand signals for the driver to stop and raising the barrel of his issued [REDACTED] rifle. The driver failed to heed any of the warnings provided and the rear turret gunner, fearing for his life, and the lives of all members of his motorcade, and also basing his decision upon past threats of VBIED's and insurgents actions, fired 2 rounds into the front engine compartment of the vehicle. The driver of the vehicle then stopped and our motorcade proceeded to venue with no further incident. Neither occupant appeared to be injured upon our exiting the scene.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed air flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                          | 2 shots fired into the front engine compartment of a blue bongo truck that disregarded visual and verbal signals to stop.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what follow-up actions required, e.g. further verification, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                         | None                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |

|                      |  |                     |                  |                  |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Blue Bongo Truck | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------|------------------|--|

۶۶

b2



Y0282 (P)

RB BOX 31  
Sworn Statementb2 b6  
b6  
b7c

|                   |                  |
|-------------------|------------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 05 | Time<br>07 16:40 |
| Location<br>TOC   |                  |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of WILLIAM DOOSE, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 24 OCT 05 at 0730, [redacted] mustered for mission briefing which included routes, threat reports and the explanation of the ~~other~~ rules of engagement. b2

On 24 OCT 05 at 0953, the rear batch gunner of the lead mamba engaged a blue bongo truck with 2 male occupants with 2 shots each with the [redacted]. [redacted] was traveling east and was crossing [redacted] on the right hand lane. [redacted] crossed [redacted] above the tunnel and began to merge into the ~~center~~ main traffic lanes coming from the tunnel. b2

At this moment, a blue bongo truck with 2 male occupants came out of the tunnel at a high rate of speed. ~~At this moment~~ I gave hand and arm signals as well as verbal warnings and shouts. At 60m, I muzzleled the truck as well as maintaining my hand signals.

The vehicle did not stop after being given the warnings and I felt that [redacted] was in imminent danger. At 45m, I fired 2 rounds from my [redacted] which impacted in the right front tire and the front grill. The vehicle stopped after the rounds impacted and the motorcycle proceeded on its mission in support of [redacted]. There are no injuries to either b2 occupants of the blue bongo truck.

DECLASSIFIED

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

0314152917030

2 of 4

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

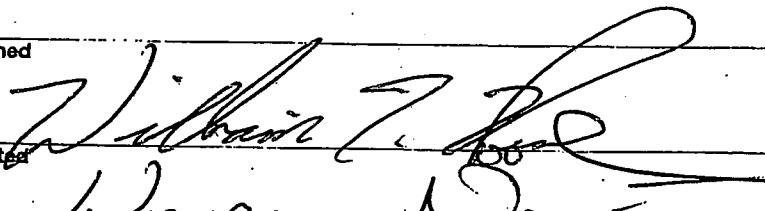
03481030  
Page 1 of 1 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                               |
|---------|-------------------------------|
| Signed  |                               |
| Printed |                               |
| Address | DSS/BW<br>RSO<br>APO AE 09316 |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24<sup>th</sup> day of  
OCT, 2005.

|         |                                                                                     |
|---------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed | William T. Cook                                                                     |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

Y0283 ~~REBUND~~

Sworn Statement

Date: Monday October 24, 2005 Time: 0730  
Location:

TOC US Embassy Baghdad

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d b7E

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of  
William Noodie, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON Monday October 24, 2005 at 0730 hrs I, the [redacted]

b6  
b7c

[redacted], briefed the day's missions, routes, rules of engagements and times. During the day's missions while traveling

EAST TOWARDS [redacted] IN SUPPORT OF [redacted] b6

@ 0953, as we came up top of [redacted]-tunnel-

A Blue Bongo Truck w/ unknown # of occupants

was coming up out of the tunnel,

~~Vehicle was attempting to merge left into the~~

lane of travel, and out of my view and

hearing 2 shots were fired into the front

grill area of the vehicle. I was notified of

the shots and advised [redacted] of the incident

immediately after. I could not see the

last vehicle or up gunner from my position.

b6  
b7c

I did see a Blue bongo truck come out  
of the tunnel at a high rate of speed and  
come to ~~DEJOLLO~~  
an abrupt halt where the 2  
cars merge. As we passed I saw 2  
occupants that appeared to be uninjured.

Page 2 of 2 Pages

b6  
b7c

0314153087030

DECLASSIFIED

b6  
b7c

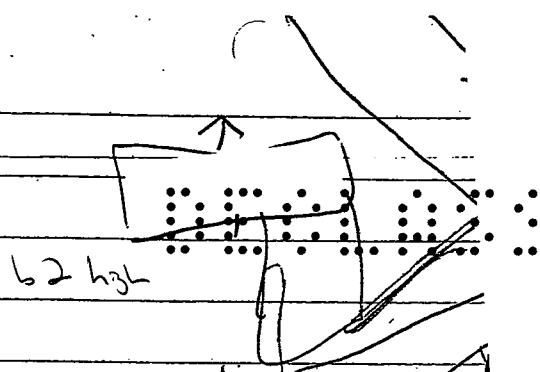
I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |           |
|---------|--|-----------|
| Signed  |  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |  |           |
| Address |  |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24<sup>th</sup> day of  
October, 2005.

|                                                                               |                        |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |                        |
| Printed                                                                       | <u>William J. Noon</u> |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                        |

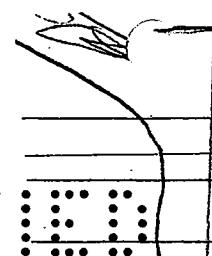
|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |



SIF

EE

b2 high



ABBA 4330

Y0283a

b2 high

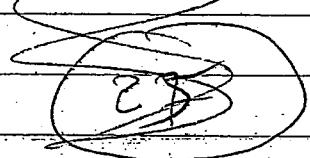
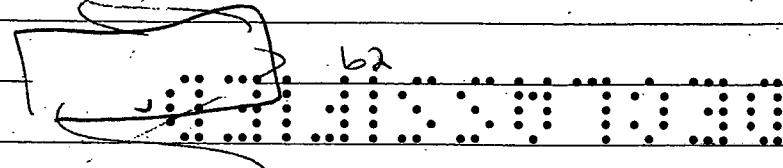
b2

CRM P

TUNNE

Annotat

b2



HORNAD (1)

b2 b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0284

b6  
b7c

|                  |                 |                  |                     |
|------------------|-----------------|------------------|---------------------|
| Date of Incident | 24 OCT.<br>2005 | Time of Incident | 1005 hours<br>local |
|------------------|-----------------|------------------|---------------------|

|                                                                                            |                                               |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident                                                                           | Use of Lethal Force ( Vehicle disabling shot) |
| Use of Lethal Force/ Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/ Distraction Devices Deployed/ Ambush |                                               |

|                      |                                                                     |
|----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident | Kirkuk City Kirkuk Province Iraq. In route to the Government Center |
|----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | On 10/24/05 [ ] was tasked with advancing the Government Ctr. (GC) in Kirkuk for a mtg. that [ ] was bringing Principals to. While in route to the GC in a [ ] vehicle motorcade driving Toyota Land cruisers as the team entered the intersection of Police Station Rd. The lead vehicle. Had two doors open (TC and left rear) to keep distance from local drivers in doing this they were giving hand signals to stop the cross traffic. |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|--------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken | An orange and white taxi entered [ ] meter bubble, the driver was given visual as well as verbal signs to stop forward movement, the local driver failed to yield even after the visual signal was given. At that time the left rear security person fearing for himself and the safety of the team fired one disabling shot to the left front quarter panel of the vehicle. |
|--------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|--------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken | At that time the taxi continued forward and pushed through the motorcade. As the taxi sped through it was observed that there were no civilian casualties and no government vehicles damaged and no DS casualties. |
|--------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                    |                      |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| Follow Up Required | See above statement. |
|--------------------|----------------------|

|                    |       |
|--------------------|-------|
| Follow Up Required | None. |
|--------------------|-------|

|                         |     |           |                        |     |                     |     |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|------------------------|-----|---------------------|-----|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | [ ] | Left rear | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | [ ] | Team(s)<br>Involved | [ ] |
|-------------------------|-----|-----------|------------------------|-----|---------------------|-----|

b6  
b7c

b2

00 00 00 00 00 00 00

Incident report  
Blackwater PSD Tikrit:  
10-24-05 1000

Y0285

(P)  
b6  
b7c

While in an over watch position for the approaching motorcade, [redacted] noticed abnormal behavior from several construction workers. When the motorcade used the brevity code for five minutes out I noticed the workers leave the area and mingle suspiciously about 250-yards to the west. As the motorcade started to approach a choke point at the entrance to the venue I saw an individual run into the street about 350-yards to the west of my position, with what appeared to be a RPG. I immediately shifted my aim and laid suppressive fire for the motorcade to pass the choke point.

[redacted] b6 b7c

031AISCH7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0286

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |                             |          |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident        | 24 Oct 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Time of Incident | 1005am Submitted By KW Bell | RIB 6034 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of lethal force to stop RPG attack on motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                             |          |
| Location of Incident    | Provincial Council Building,<br>grid/ [redacted] northern end of Town<br>Business 1 North through Tikrit                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |                             |          |
| Description of Incident | <p>Motorcade escort of [redacted] to Provincial Council building for meeting with [redacted]. The advance team departed FOB Danger at 0920 and arrived at venue without incident. The venue was secured and pre-post personnel was placed into position. The motorcade departed at approximately 1000 and moved toward venue.</p> <p>One of those positions is that of a roof observer who is armed with [redacted] weapon. This pre-post was [redacted] observed workers in orange jump suits working on the road direct west of the venue. This location was targeted earlier this year with and VBIED. [redacted] observed the workers looking toward the venue and then looking in opposite direction toward the south (direction of motorcade approach). He had to look South to get a visual on the motorcade. He was alternating his visual of the southern road and his suspension of the workers. The workers started moving off the road and moving the younger workers to the side. As [redacted] was looking south he glanced westerly and observed a subject step out from some houses on a side road approximately 300-350 meters away. The subject had what appeared to be a Rocket Propelled Grenade Launcher (RPG). The individual pointed the RPG at the approaching motorcade. At this point [redacted] engaged the target with [redacted]. The first burst struck a wall several feet in front of the suspect without striking him. [redacted] continued to deliver suppressing fire while motorcade entered venue and placed Principle into hard room. The motorcade was already committed to enter the venue due to limo already being inside the security barriers. This placed us inside the venue behind T-wall and inside the gated compound. [redacted] was placed inside a pre-determined hard room. The Shift Leader and the Tactical Commander requested the local Iraqi Police force to investigate, which they did. After approximately 30 minutes the motorcade with Advance as a CAT departed the venue and took secondary route [redacted]. The motorcade came back to FOB Danger from the south without incident.</p> |                  |                             |          |
| Action Taken            | The roof observer seeing the motorcade was in immediate danger from this threat engaged the target with suppressing fire.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |                             |          |
| Follow-Up Required      | Debrief of Tikrit team was conducted. Debrief of [redacted] was conducted and his statement is attached. When the threat has lessened the Tikrit team will make contact with local IP's at that site to determine if any evidence of the suspect was located.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |                             |          |

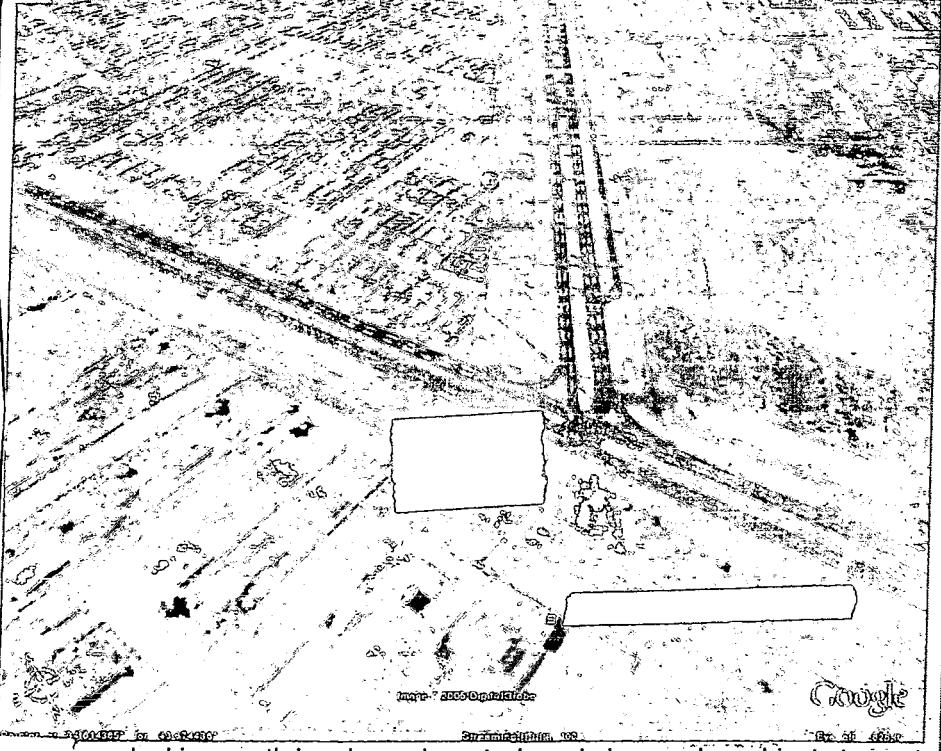
|                      |  |                     |  |                  |            |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|--|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved |  | Team(s) Involved | Tikrit PSD |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|--|------------------|------------|

031415Z Nov 030



HONOR 2  
(P)  
b2 b6  
b7C

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0287

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                             |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 24 Oct 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident | 1005am Submitted By KW Bell |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Use of lethal force to stop RPG attack on motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |                             |
| The Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                             |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Provincial Council Building, grid: Jnorthern end of Town through Tikrit                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                             |
| Description of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Motorcade escort of _____ to Provincial Council building for meeting with _____. The advance team departed FOB Danger at 0920 and arrived at venue without incident. The venue was secured and pre-post personnel was place into position. The motorcade departed at approximately 1000 and moved toward venue.<br><br>One of those positions is that of a roof observer who is armed with _____ weapon. This pre-post was _____ observed workers in orange jump suits working on the road direct west of the venue. This location was targeted earlier this year with and VBIED. _____ observed the workers looking toward the venue and then looking in opposite direction toward the south (direction of motorcade approach). He had to look South to get a visual on the motorcade. He was alternating his visual of the southern road and his suspension of the workers. The workers started moving off the road and moving the younger workers to the side. As |                  |                             |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                             |
| was looking south he glanced westerly and observed a subject step out from some houses on a side road approximately 300-350 meters away. The subject had what appeared to be a Rocket Propelled Grenade Launcher (RPG). The individual pointed the RPG at the approaching motorcade. At this point _____ engaged the target with _____. The first burst struck a wall several feet in front of the suspect without striking him. _____ (continued) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                             |

[REDACTED]

to deliver suppressing fire while motorcade entered venue and placed Principle into hard room. The motorcade was already committed to enter the venue due to time already being inside the security barriers. This placed us inside the venue behind T-wall and inside the gated compound. [REDACTED] was placed inside a pre-determined hard room. The Shift Leader and the Tactical Commander requested the local Iraqi Police force to investigate, which they did. After approximately 30 minutes the motorcade with Advance as a CAT departed the venue and took secondary route [REDACTED]. The motorcade came back to FOB Danger from the south without incident.

b6  
b7c  
b2

**Action Taken:**  
*(Describe in detail what actions were taken. i.e. deployed air forces, destroyed specific weapons systems, etc.)*

The roof observer feeling the motorcade was in immediate danger from this threat engaged the target with suppressing fire.

**Follow-up Required:**  
*(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required to further investigation, notifications, etc.)*

Debrief of Tikrit team was conducted. Debrief of [REDACTED] was conducted and his statement is attached. When the threat has lessen the Tikrit team will make contact with local IP's at that site to determine if any evidence of the suspect was located.

b6  
b7c

**Operator(s) Involved:** [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

**Vehicle(s) Involved:** [REDACTED]

**Team(s) Involved:** [REDACTED]

Tikrit PSD

031413387030

*HASSO386*(P)  
b2 b7cBUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0288  
D I P L O M A T I C S E C U R I T Y

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



24 October 2005

Spot Report - 102405-02

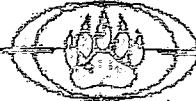
**Subject:** COM PSD (Echo 24) Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 24, 2005 at approximately 1105hrs, a COM PSD Team from Baghdad, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven vehicle at Grid [redacted] b2. While providing a protective bubble for the motorcade the Follow Truck Left Rear noticed a **Black Four Door Sedan** approaching the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the Follow Truck stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". Left Rear presented his [redacted] rifle motioning the driver to stop. The Left Rear also gave verbal warning ordering the Black Four Door Sedan to stop. Fearing for the lives of himself, teammates and principle the Left Rear fired a one round from his [redacted] into the grill to disable the Black Four Door Sedan. The Black Four Door Sedan immediately stopped. Iraqi Police approached the Black Sedan then signaled everything was O.K. Injury to the driver is unknown. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2 b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

0000000000

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah, Iraq



HISTORIC

(P)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Y0289

|                  |          |  |  |
|------------------|----------|--|--|
| Date of Incident | 10-24-05 |  |  |
|                  |          |  |  |

## Type of Incident

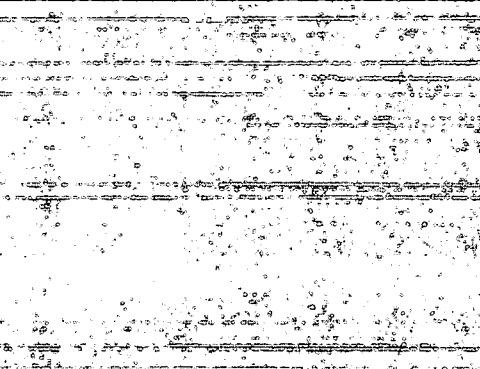
The Use of Lethal Force / Use of Non-or-Less Lethal Force / Distraction Devices Deployed / Ambush

## Location of Incident

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

## Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)



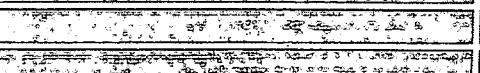
## Actions Taken

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed munitions, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)



## Follow-Up Required

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)



## Operator(s) Involved

Left Gunner -

b2

Right Gunner -

b2

Well -

b6

SL -

b7c

Driver -

b2

## Vehicle(s) Involved

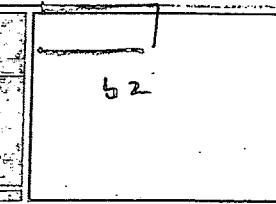
b2

## Follow Vehicle

b2

## Team(s) Involved

b2



b6  
b7c

↓  
b2



Y0290

(P)

b6

b7c

24

RRB30785

## Sworn Statement

Date 10-24-05

Time 1400 hrs

Location Team Room

I, [REDACTED] hereby make the following statement at the request of William Nook b6  
b7c

who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 24 OCT 05 AROUND 1105 Hours [REDACTED] WAS ENROUTE TO [REDACTED] FROM [REDACTED] (MO INDUSIR AND MINERALS). AS WE APPROACHED [REDACTED] THE [REDACTED] vehicle MOTORCYCLE CAME INTO HEAVY TRAFFIC. I, [REDACTED] CALLED FOR THE FOLLOW GUNNERS TO "GIVE A BUBBLE". PSS [REDACTED] (RIGHT DOOR) AND PSS [REDACTED] (LEFT DOOR) OPENED THEIR DOORS AND THE TRAFFIC STOPPED AROUND 100 METERS TO THE REAR. I HEARD PSS [REDACTED] YELLING KIF AND AGAF. I THEN HEARD PSS [REDACTED] SAY "I IS TAKING A SHOT". ONE ROUND WAS FIRED INTO THE GRILL OF THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE CAME TO A SUDDEN STOP. THE TRAFFIC TO OUR FRONT STARTED TO MOVE AND THE MOTORCYCLE CONTINUED BACK TO [REDACTED] WITHOUT FURTHER INCIDENT.

b6  
b7c  
b7d  
b7e

Nothing Follows

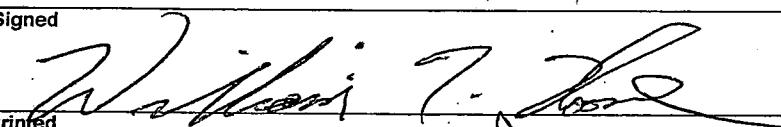
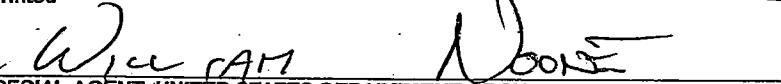
DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|               |                                                                                   |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed        |  |
| Printed       |  |
| Address       |  |
| WPPS man Camp |                                                                                   |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
October, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                     |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                     |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |



Y0291

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

24

RBB0726

## Sworn Statement

Date

Time

Location

I, [REDACTED] hereby make the following statement at the request of William Moore b6  
b7c

who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

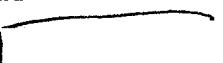
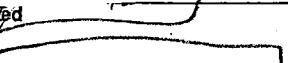
On October 24, 2005 I, [REDACTED] engaged an aggressive vehicle in the vicinity of [REDACTED] at approximately 1108. I was seated in the follow vehicle, as the left rear gunner. The motorcade came to a stop due to heavy traffic. When the motorcade stopped I opened my door to keep vehicles from approaching the motorcade from the rear. We created a "Bubble" around the motorcade of approximately [REDACTED] meters. b2  
That is when a black four door sedan with two male occupants maneuvered around the halted traffic and continued to approach the motorcade. I began to give the oncoming vehicle hand and arm signals to stop, and yelled "Kif" and "Agaf". The vehicle did not adhere to my warnings I then proceeded to present "my weapon" at the aggressive vehicle. The vehicle continued to approach the motorcade disregarding my warnings, and the posted stops on the rear of other follow vehicles. That is when I felt the aggressive vehicle became a threat to the motorcade and

announced to the members of the follow vehicle that I was taking a shot. I fired one round to the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle came to a stop. Iraqi Police that were not in the area approached the aggressive vehicle and then signaled to me that everything was ok. The motorcade continued without further incident

End of statement

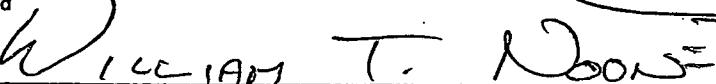
b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

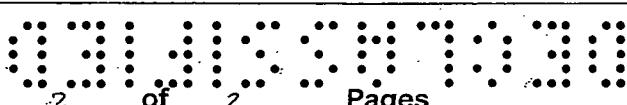
|               |                                                                                   |
|---------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed        |  |
| Printed       |  |
| Address       |                                                                                   |
| WPPS man camp |                                                                                   |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
October, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                     |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       |  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                     |

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

  
Page 2 of 2 Pages

Y0292

R1850644

(P)

b2 bigh

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

24 October 2005

**Spot Report - 1005-3****Subject:** Use of Deadly Force Against a Vehicle Resulting in Death**Reporting Office:** REO Mosul – RSO

**Summary:** On 10/24/05 RSO Mosul was notified that a Blackwater PSD engaged a local national vehicle after the unknown vehicle had attempted to abruptly cut in front of the motorcade and failing to heed signals to stop. Unfortunately when the up-gunner fired a short burst into the vehicle, the escalation of force resulted in the death of a bystander on a median. RSO later confirmed that the LN killed at the scene had been struck in the head by a ricochet bullet which had exited the window or rear compartment of the vehicle (NFI). End Summary

**Spot Report:**

On October 24, 2005, at approximately 1155 hrs (local), RSO Mosul was notified that a Blackwater PSD exiting Provost Hall in Mosul had engaged an unknown local national (LN) vehicle with deadly force. Prior to the incident, Iraqi Police (IP) in the area of stopped all traffic coming into the intersection; but as the PSD motorcade exited the venue, the lead Tactical Support Team (TST) up-gunner, lead TST driver and Tactical Commander noted a gold passenger sedan with a lone occupant inching into the intersection from the westbound lane of a major road leading to the intersection the PSD was approaching. The TST up-gunner indicated (both hand and verbal signals) for the LN driver to stop, but the unknown driver began to execute a left-hand turning movement into the front of the motorcade after making eye contact with both the up-gunner and driver. When the LN driver continued into the path of the motorcade, however, the TST up-gunner engaged the vehicle with a burst of fire from his [redacted] signaling it to stop. As the PSD passed the disabled vehicle, members spotted an unknown LN (apparent bystander) lying on the median with an apparent head wound received from a round that had exited the sedan's rear window or passenger compartment and ricochet off the concrete. It appeared that the unknown driver had not/not been injured in the incident.

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

---

The motorcade continued through and returned to FOB Courage without further incident and no other injuries were reported.

**RSO Action:** As a result of the RSO Mosul initiated an investigation. An incident report was provided and RSO obtained sworn statements from individuals who witnessed the incident. RSO later discovered that a LN killed at the scene was Sebhan Ahmed ((HAMED)). It appears that Mr. Hamed unfortunately died instantly when he was struck in the head by a ricocheting bullet (NFI).

**Location:** Mosul, Iraq.

031413387030

HISTORICAL (P)

b2 b7c



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0293

|                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                             | 24-OCT-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident | 1155 |
| Type of Incident                                                                             | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| (Ref Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distractor Devices Deployed/Ambush) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                         | The location of this incident is Grid [redacted]. It is an intersection of four roads right in front of the Mosul Provincial Hall. This area is very heavily trafficked. The main East to West roadway is labeled Route [redacted] by the US Army. Opening from the Provincial Hall is actually a blocked off roadway that was originally part of the intersection.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                      | This incident occurred when the REO Mosul PSD was leaving the Mosul Provincial Hall to return to FOB Courage located on the northern edge of the city of Mosul. The motorcade consisted of [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                 | There were no injuries to the PSD members or the Protectees. One LN was killed as a result of PSD gunfire exiting an aggressive vehicle that crossed into the path of the motorcade in the intersection. This vehicle was damaged significantly in the rear passenger compartment.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
|                                                                                              | The PSD conducted the movement to Provincial Hall from 0830 to 0855. While on site from 0855 until 1155 the Tactical Support Team (TST) HMMWV continuously monitored the local Army Tactical Radio Frequency for real time incident and enemy updates. During this time 1 Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED) detonated within hearing of the Team. In addition, there was one Improvised Explosive Device (IED) detonated on the planned return route to FOB Courage and an ongoing small arms engagement somewhat farther out from the venue. The DL changed the return route due to the incidents mentioned above. When the PSD departed the main gate at the Provincial Hall, the Follow TST vehicle moved to the front to block the traffic coming from the right side (West) of the motorcade for their movement through the intersection. Additionally the Iraqi Police (IP) stopped all traffic coming into the intersection. The movement executed was a simple left hand turn through the intersection onto the East bound lane of route Infinity. The TST up gunner noted a Gold Colored sedan inching into the intersection from the West bound lane of [redacted] in essence beginning a left turn in front of the motorcade. This movement if successful would block the motorcade forcing them to either push the vehicle out of the way or stop. The up gunner began yelling at the driver, motioning for him to stop. The driver looked up and made eye contact with the gunner and accelerated into the path of the motorcade. At this time the gunner perceived a very real threat to the safety of the lead TST vehicle and his team mates and engaged the vehicle with a burst of fire from his [redacted]. The rounds impacted the rear passenger compartment of the car forcing it to clear their path. While the HMMWV passed the disabled car, a LN male was noted to be lying on the median, apparently struck by a bullet that had exited the aggressive car hitting him in the head. The motorcade continued through and returned to FOB Courage without further incident. The shooting and probable killing of the LN was reported to the RSO at REO Mosul and to Task Force Freedom. An ambulance was dispatched through the Joint Control Center (JCC). |                  |      |

|                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br>Indicate what type of follow-up action is required<br>for further investigation, notifications, etc. | This incident will be investigated by the RSG at REO Mosul and results will be forthcoming.<br><br>The mission use of deadly force policy has been reviewed with the TST up gunner.<br>Company chain of command was notified via email spot report. This report will be forwarded as well. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                        |                        |                                   |                     |               |
|-------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | Lead TST up<br>gunner. | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | 1 x LN sedan<br>Lead TST<br>HMMWV | Team(s)<br>Involved | REO Mosul PSD |
|-------------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------|

031413SW7030



H50R0

(P)

b2 b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0294

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | 24-OCT-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident | 0835 |
| Type of Incident<br><small>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force, Use of Non-Lethal Weapons, Force Extraction, Carries, Deployed Ambush)</small>                                                                                                                                               | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                          | The location of this incident is Grid [REDACTED] It is an intersection of three roads with a traffic circle. There are no buildings near, however there is a hotel about 50 meters to the north of the site. There is a low curb circling the circle on the inside edge. The circle is essentially a T intersection with the circle being the cross of the T. The main road that crosses the T is a divided four lane road with low curbs and a median about 4 feet across.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principals involved, injuries, if any, other US Government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, IGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | This incident occurred when the REO Mosul PSD was conducting a PSD movement from FOB Courage to the Mosul Provincial Hall. The motorcade consisted of a [REDACTED]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed personnel, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                      | There were no injuries to the PSD members or the Protectees. There appeared to be no injury to the LN driver however fluid was noted to be leaking from the front of his vehicle as the remainder of the PSD passed his location.<br><br>The PSD conducted the movement to Provincial Hall at 0830, while approaching the circle traveling from the east to the west, essentially moving up the base of the T to the crossing, the PSD sounded the sirens and horns of the lead three vehicles to give warning to traffic to stop for movement through and around the circle. All traffic came to a halt and the DL called "Clear Through Intersection" at this time a sedan accelerated around stopped traffic closing rapidly on the rear of the TST and the front of the lead HAV. The lead TST up gunner yelled at and tried to signal the driver to stop. The driver was looking at the lead TST and continued towards the motorcade. The up gunner realizing that the vehicle wasn't going to stop engaged it with two rounds from his [REDACTED] into the front grill bringing the car to an immediate halt. The driver raised his hands and the motorcade continued through the intersection arriving at the Mosul Provincial Hall without further incident. |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                          | The mission use of deadly force policy has been reviewed with the TST up gunner.<br>Company chain of command was notified via and email spot report. This report will be forwarded as well.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |

|                      |                     |                     |                                |                  |               |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|---------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Lead TST up gunner. | Vehicle(s) Involved | 1 x LN sedan<br>Lead TST HMMWV | Team(s) Involved | REO Mosul PSD |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|---------------|

0314153017030

Y0295

(P)

b6

b7c

CLASSIFIED

ABAGHQQA

b6  
b7c

FRONT

REAR

031418CH1000



Y0296

RIB 506515

## Sworn Statement

|                                                               |              |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>October 24, 2005                                      | Time<br>1400 |
| Location<br>Infinity intersection in front of Provincial Hall |              |

(P)  
b2 b3  
b6  
b7c

I, [redacted] b6 b7c hereby make the following statement at the request of Stephen M. Sexton, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Twenty minutes prior to our movement we received reports from the U.S. Army that there were three incidents (IED, VBIED, SAF) that occurred within a 1 kilometer radius of our current position. Of those 3 incidents one of those was an IED that was on our return route. We then changed our route home due to the incident reports.

At approximately 1150 a.m. while conducting a PSD movement for the Department Of State, [redacted] team departed Provincial Hall enroute to FOB Courage. The follow TST vehicle departed the gate first in order to block the traffic so the rest of the detail could have an open lane of departure. The [redacted] TST (Lead TST for the detail) led the motorcade out of the gate and proceeded to turn left onto route [redacted]. The [redacted] TST had stopped traffic and the Iraqi Police were also in the intersection holding traffic. The [redacted] TST proceeded to make their way thru the intersection when I (up-gunner) saw a gold car with a single male occupant proceed to make his way toward our vehilce. The gold sedan was going to make a u-turn on [redacted] heading in the same direction as the motorcade. There were two IP's holding traffic at the particular cut through that the male occupant in the gold sedan was going to take. I proceeded to yell and signal the gold sedan, but he failed to yield to our warnings. Passing a stopped car and the two IP's, the gold sedan proceeded through the cut through [redacted] in a direction that would block our motorcade. I then fired a burst of 4 to 5 rounds with the [redacted] through the rear compartment of the gold sedan. The threat then cleared the interction so the motorcade could proceed through. While proceeding

b2

b2

b2

through the intercession I noticed that there was 1 Local National that appeared to be fatally wounded. Our motorcaded proceeded through and made it back to FOB Courage safe and sound.

The incident was reported to the RSO and the U.S. Army.

031415ZMAY1030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Signed  |           |
| Printed | b6<br>b7c |
| Address |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.  
  
*[Handwritten signature]*

|                                                                                                    |  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed                                                                                             |  |
| Printed                                                                                            |  |
| Stephen M. Sexton<br>SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |  |

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

03141SSN7030



Y0297

RBS58646

## Sworn Statement

|                         |              |
|-------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>OCT. 24, 2005   | Time<br>1330 |
| Location<br>Mosul, Iraq |              |

(P)

b6

b7c

I,                         , hereby make the following statement at the request of Stephen M. Sexton, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

At approx. 1150 hours on the above date I,                          was driving the lead TST in a                          motorcade. Within 30 minutes of our departure from our venue, and within close proximity to our location, provincle hall, there were numerous AIF activity reported to us by the US Army. One of which was right down the road from our location. As we were departing the venue our follow TST vehicle pushed out the gate and with the aid of the local police security halted all vehicles and cleared out the intersection for the rest of the motorcade to roll through smoothly. As I departed the gate I noticed traffic to our left and right had stopped. Our up-gunner,                         , was giving all traffic the hand and arm signal to stop and yelling "stop!!!" As I drove into the intersection a gold vehicle from our left side looked right at us and proceeded to pull out infront of my vehicle and if I had not hit the brakes he would have ran right into the side of my vehcle. After the driver of the gold car pulled out into the intersection our up-gunner fired a 5 to 8 round burst from our

                         weapon striking the car in the hood, rear window and trunk. The driver immediately stopped as did I. The driver then moved his vehicle up and to the right out of our way. Once the gold vehicle was out of the intersection I noticed a local national laying down near the median and on the curb. As we drove by I didn't notice any movement from the individual. We proceeded to head back to our F.O.B, F.O.B Courage. Enroute to our F.O.B. the shift leader

                         relayed the incident and status to our TOC. Also our rear TST relayed the nature of the incident and status to                          the US Army TOC. The statement above is true and complete to my knowledge.

b7

b6  
b7cb6  
b7c

b2

b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ 24 \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_ October \_\_\_\_\_, 2005 \_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

Stephen M. Sexton

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

031418807000



Y0298

~~RBS 5000~~

THEIR DECISIONS

## **Sworn Statement**

|                             |              |
|-----------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 October 2005     | Time<br>1155 |
| Location<br><hr/> <i>b2</i> |              |

(P)  
b2 hyL  
b6  
b7c

I,                         , hereby make the following statement at the request of  
Stephen M. Sexton, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Today, 24 October 2005 at 1155 am while working as the Regional Embassy Office, Mosul, Iraq PSD Team Leader, we were departing from the Mosul Provincial hall. While travelling to and from this location in the past and while on site, we have been mortered, engaged an enemy sniper, and been attacked with a VBIED. Today while on site with three DOS principles, we were monitoring the \_\_\_\_\_ Tactical net for real time intelligence in regards to routes and threats. During this time we received reports of 1 VBIED, 1 IED and 1 firefight. The IED was on our return route so we altered some of the roads that we planned to use. I was riding in the lead vehicle, an M1114 HMMWV in the right front passenger seat. We exited the Provincial Hall compound directly into an intersection. Our follow HMMWV was already in the intersection to provide cover to our right and to stop traffic for the rest of the motorcade. The Iraqi Police had stopped all traffic and we proceeded to move through the intersection. We were making a left turn onto the east bound side of route \_\_\_\_\_. Since all traffic was stopped, I was looking for cars that might be moving towards us, thereby posing a threat to the convoy, when I noted a gold sedan making a move to cut in front of us from the oncoming side (West Bound) of route \_\_\_\_\_. I heard our up gunner yelling for him to stop, then I heard a short burst of fire from his \_\_\_\_\_. The rounds impacted the car in the rear passenger compartment as he now passed in front of us. Once his vehicle was shot, the Local National driver moved out of the way. Once he was clear, I noted a LN male laying on the curb in the median. He appeared to have been struck by a bullet that had exited the aggressive vehicle, and appeared to be dead. We continued on to FOB Courage without further incident.

This statement is true to the best of my knowledge.

... my knowledge.

b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
October, 2005.

Signed

Printed

Stephen M. Sexton

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

0314ISSN7030

~~RECORDED~~

# DECOLONIAL

ONE WAY DRIVER  
HAD TO STOP

- ENGRAVED REAR OF  
SUSPECTS SEDAN

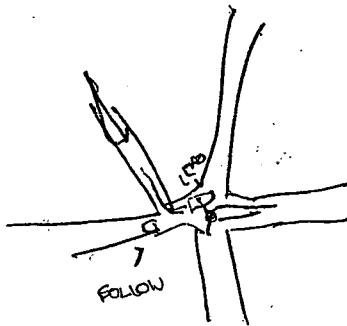
b2

- TO AVOID HITTING,  
HAD TO SLAM BRAKES

- DRIVER FLUNG HANDS IN AIR

- REMAINING TRAFFIC WAS  
STOPPED

[BECHS SKETCHES]



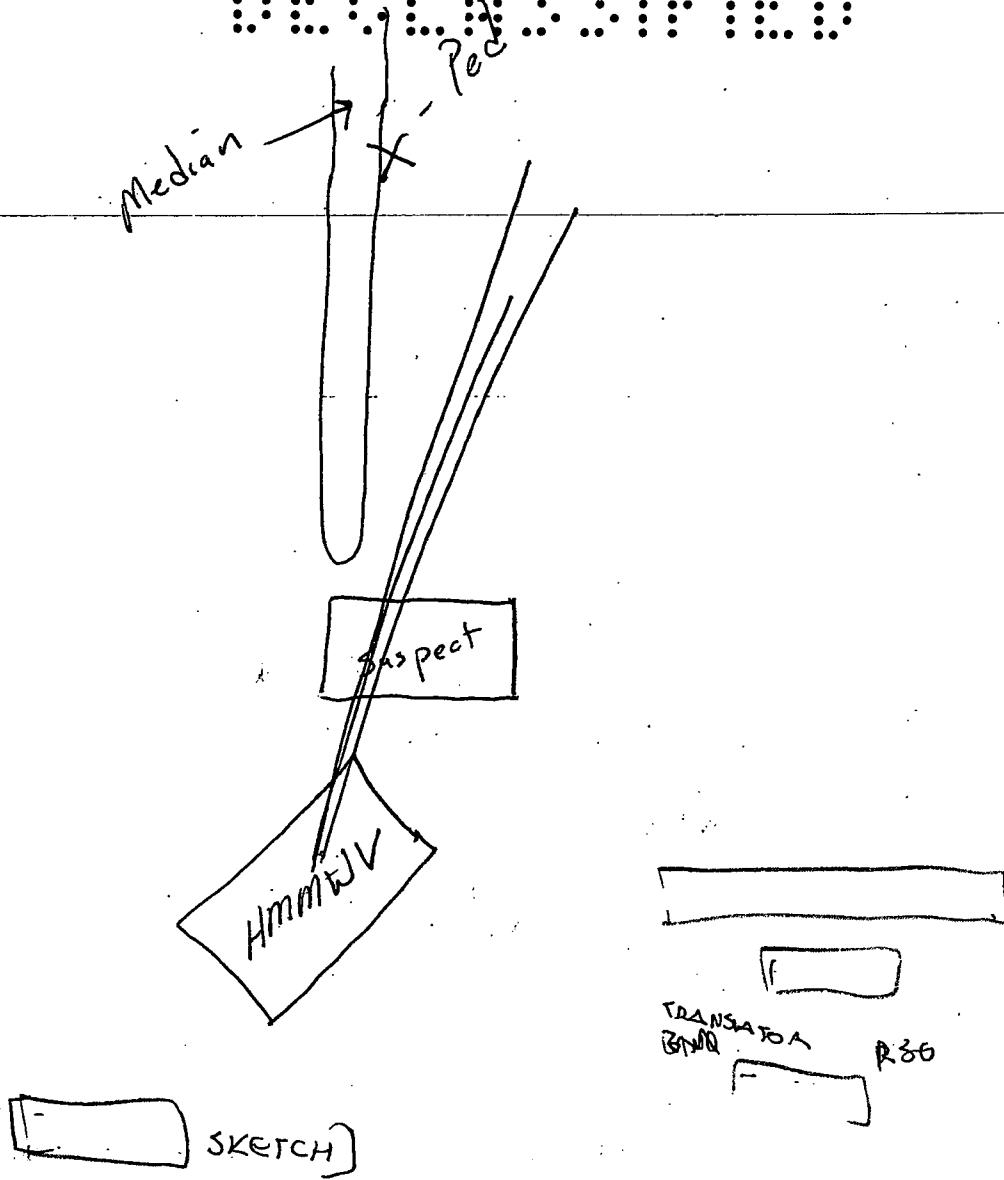
- BACK WINDOW  
DESTROYED, 4 ROUNDS

- PEDESTRIAN 30-40 FT

b6  
LAST DRAWING FOR [REDACTED]  
by [REDACTED] 02 OCT 2005

# DISMISSAL

DECLASSIFIED



b6  
b7c

03145507030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge. **U.S. GOVERNMENT**

Signed

Printed

Address

b6

b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
October, 2005.

Signed

Printed

Stephen M. Sexton

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

03145507030

Page 1 of 1 Pages

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Y0299

RIBN50642

UNCLASSIFIED



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION

|                           |               |                                |                 |
|---------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                     |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 24OCT2005 Mosul PSD Shoot |               | 2005-0124A                     |                 |
| TRUE NAME                 |               | CASE TYPE                      |                 |
| Blackwater PSD Team       |               | Administrative                 |                 |
| POST                      | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| US Embassy Baghdad        | 09NOV2005     | 05NOV2005                      | SA Becht        |

SYNOPSIS

On 24OCT2005, a Blackwater PSD team leaving Provincial Hall in Mosul, Iraq, engaged a suspicious vehicle with rounds from an [redacted]. The driver of the suspicious vehicle was not hurt in the incident; however, a pedestrian bystander was killed when a round apparently ricocheted out of the suspicious vehicle. Two independent RSO investigations led to the determination that this was a valid shoot.

---CLOSED---

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

1. On 05NOV2005, RA interviewed [ ] the Team Leader for the 24OCT2005 PSD movement from Provincial Hall to FOB Courage. According to [ ] the team's motorcade proceeded from Provincial Hall to a five-way intersection, leading to Route [ ]. As the motorcade approached the intersection, the [ ] vehicle in the motorcade, a HMMWV, pulled into the right side of the intersection to control traffic. The lead HMMWV in the motorcade began to move through the intersection. As it was doing so, a gold sedan with a lone male driver pulled in front of the motorcade. The driver of the lead motorcade HMMWV, [ ] had to hit his brakes hard to avoid contact with the sedan. As he hit his brakes, the up-gunner in the HMMWV, [ ] fired approximately 4 rounds at the suspicious vehicle. [ ] stated that he saw the rear window of the suspicious vehicle blown out. [ ] stated that he also saw the driver of the vehicle place his hands in the air as his vehicle moved out of the HMMWV's path.

2. [ ] stated that the suspicious gold sedan was the only local national vehicle moving at the time of the shooting; all other traffic had stopped. [ ] noted that the pedestrian who was struck and killed by a ricocheted round was standing approximately 30-40 feet away from the suspicious vehicle at the time of the incident. [ ] also noted that this pedestrian was not standing in a straight azimuth with the suspicious vehicle and the HMMWV's up-gunner.

3. According to [ ] last zeroed and trained with the [ ] on 02OCT2005. b2 b6 b7c

4. RA then interviewed [ ] the driver of the lead HMMWV on the 24OCT2005 PSD mission from Provincial Hall to FOB Courage. According to [ ] the team heard a lot of heavy activity within the 30 minutes before the team departed Provincial Hall. The US Army sent a radio transmission about two potential complex attacks (involving VBIEDs and SAF), and the PSD team saw heavy smoke from a detonated IED in the distance.

5. As [ ] pulled into the intersection leading towards Route [ ] he noted a couple dozen pedestrians, approximately 4 Iraqi Police officers (IPs) actively controlling traffic on his left side, and the motorcade's follow HMMWV controlled traffic on the right. [ ] saw a stopped white car immediately to his left. As [ ] continued to pull into the intersection, a gold sedan moved through the gap between the stopped white car and the road's median at a slow role. [ ] saw the lone male driver of the gold sedan look at the lead HMMWV, then accelerate into the intersection, effectively blocking [ ] path. Both [ ] and the driver of the suspicious vehicle then hit their brakes. As this happened, [ ] heard rounds fired and saw the rear window of the suspicious vehicle shatter. The driver of the suspicious vehicle then pulled out of [ ] path, and the motorcade continued forward.

6. RA then interviewed [ ] the up-gunner in the lead HMMWV on the 24OCT2005 PSD mission from Provincial Hall to FOB Courage. According to [ ] two IPs on the left and the follow HMMWV on the right had already effectively stopped traffic when his vehicle pulled into the intersection. [ ] observed pedestrians on the far side of the road and a stopped white car on his left side; as he watched this car, a gold sedan slowly rolled up parallel to the white vehicle, then pulled

**UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0124A

REF ID: A6292

DECLASSIFIED

into the intersection in front of [REDACTED] vehicle. [REDACTED] began yelling at the gold sedan's driver to stop as soon as he saw it rolling. Once this suspicious vehicle pulled into the intersection, approximately 10 meters from the lead HMMWV, [REDACTED] engaged it with 4-5 rounds from his [REDACTED] [REDACTED] aimed at the lone male driver; however, given the erratic speeds at which the suspicious vehicle moved, the rounds hit towards the rear and right side of the vehicle.

7. According to [REDACTED] he last fired the [REDACTED] in training approximately 3 weeks prior. During this training, [REDACTED] zeroed the same weapon he used on 24OCT2005, and he practiced shooting-while-moving drills in the HMMWV. [REDACTED] stated that he has served as an up-gunner for the past 7 months, and he is very comfortable with the position.

8. All three PSD members that RA interviewed provided sketches of the incident scene. Included below is a scene diagram based on those sketches.

03415387920

**UNCLASSIFIED**

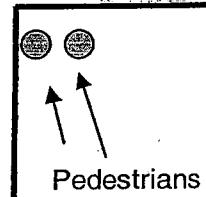
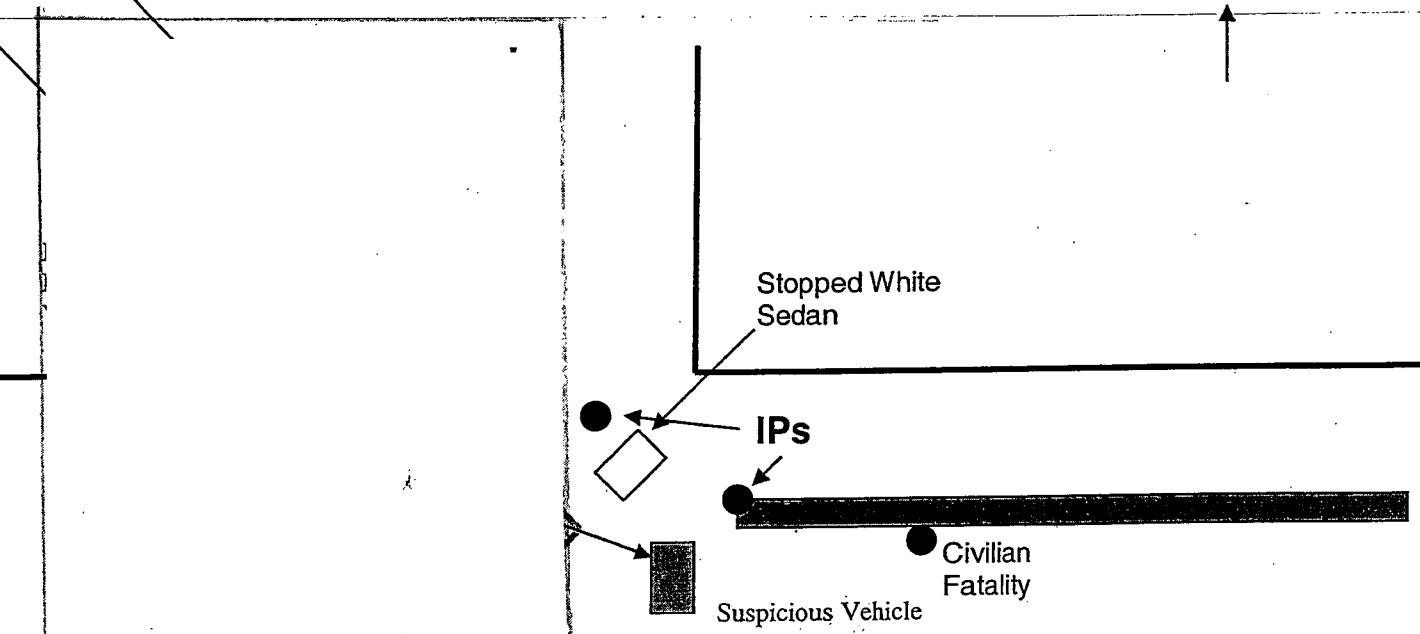
UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0124A

DECLASSIFIED  
24OCT2005 Scene Diagram

Provincial  
Hall

b-2  
N

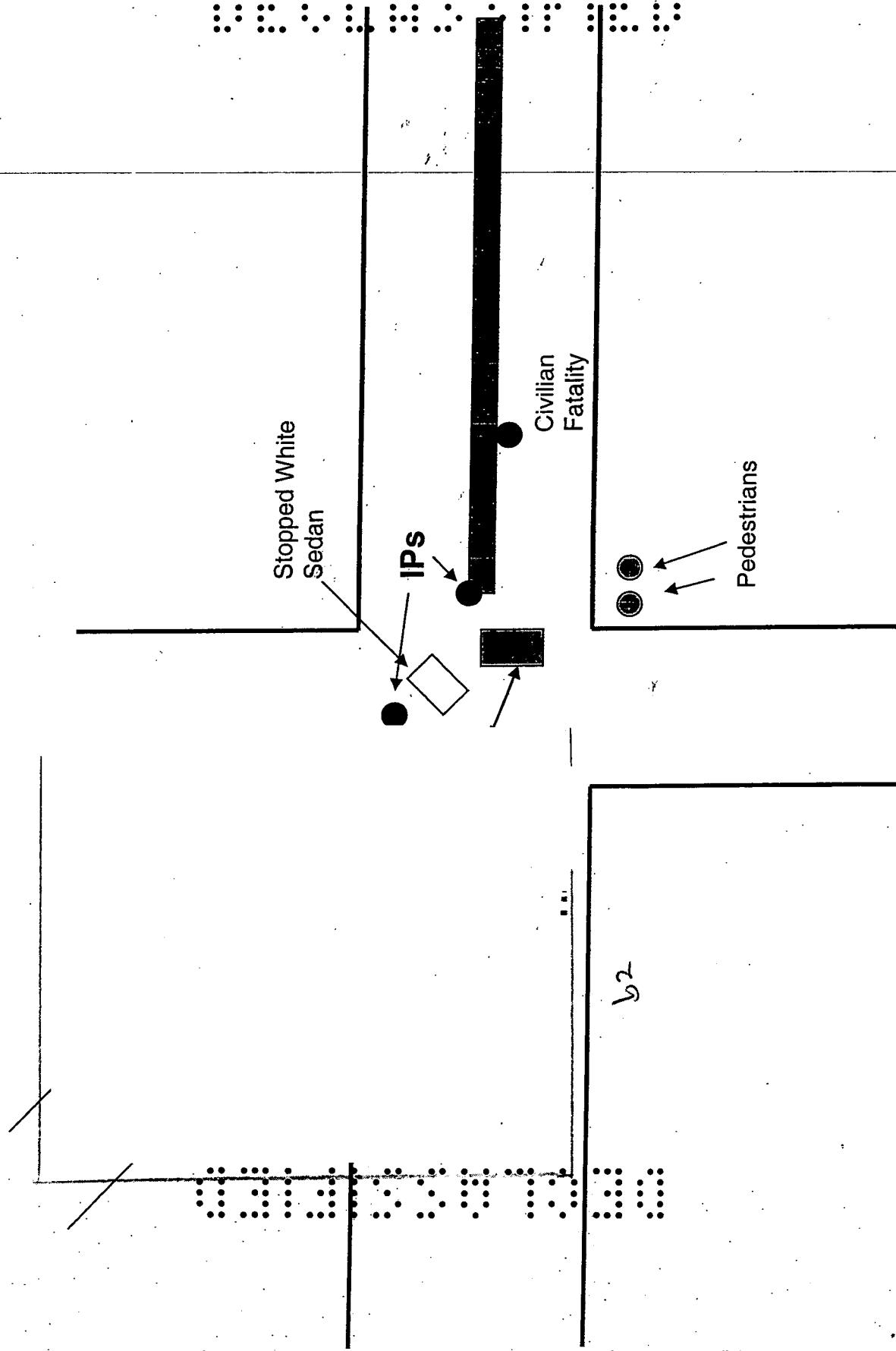


DECLASSIFIED

UNCLASSIFIED

24OCT2005 Scene Diagram

DECLASSIFIED



**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Thursday, November 03, 2005 3:59 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Poyer, Christopher E (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 051103 - FW: 051024 SPOT REPORT - Mosul PSD Escalation of Force Against Vehicle Resulting in Death of LN  
Matt,

40300 page 1 of 2

ABACUS

(P)

b6

b7C

Here's the 10/24/05 shooting.

Regards,

Steve

*Stephen M. Sexton*  
Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
(US-based number)

SBU-LAN: [REDACTED]

C-LAN: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

---

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Monday, October 24, 2005 5:56 PM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M; RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul); Doherty, James P (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 051024 - SPOT REPORT - Mosul PSD Escalation of Force Against Vehicle Resulting in Death of LN

\* SEE ATTACHED SPOT REPORT AND STATEMENTS \*

Use of Deadly Force Against a Vehicle Resulting in Death

**Summary:** On 10/24/05 RSO Mosul was notified that a Blackwater PSD engaged a local national vehicle after the unknown vehicle had attempted to abruptly cut in front of the motorcade and failing to heed signals to stop. Unfortunately when the up-gunner fired a short burst into the vehicle, the escalation of force resulted in the death of a bystander on a median. RSO later confirmed that the LN killed at the scene had been struck in the head by a ricocheting bullet which had exited the window or rear compartment of the vehicle (NFI). End Summary.

**Spot Report:**

On October 24, 2005, at approximately 1155 hrs (local), RSO Mosul was notified that a Blackwater PSD exiting Provost Hall in Mosul had engaged an unknown local national (LN) vehicle with deadly force. Prior to the incident, Iraqi Police (IP) in the area of stopped all traffic coming into the intersection, but as the PSD motorcade exited the venue, the lead Tactical Support Team (TST) up-gunner, lead TST driver and Tactical Commander noted a gold passenger sedan with a lone occupant inching into the intersection from the westbound lane of a major road leading to the intersection the PSD was approaching. The TST up-gunner indicated (both hand and verbal signals) for the LN driver to stop, but the unknown driver began to execute a left-hand turning movement into the front of the motorcade after making eye contact with both the up-gunner and driver. When the LN driver continued into the path of the motorcade, however, the TST up-gunner engaged the vehicle with a burst of fire from his signaling it to stop. As the PSD passed the disabled vehicle, members spotted an unknown LN

(apparent bystander) lying on the median with an apparent head wound received from a round that had exited the sedan's rear window or passenger compartment and ricochet off the concrete. It appeared that the unknown driver had not/not been injured in the incident.

The motorcade continued through and returned to FOB Courage without further incident and no other injuries were reported.

00111111111111111111

**RSO Action:** As a result of the RSO Mosul initiated an investigation. An incident report was provided and RSO obtained sworn statements from individuals who witnessed the incident. RSO later discovered that a LN killed at the scene was Sebhan Ahmed ((HAMED)). It appears that Mr. Hamed unfortunately died instantly when he was struck in the head by a ricocheting bullet (NFI).

**Location:** Mosul, Iraq.

Regards,

*Stephen M. Sexton*  
Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
[redacted] (US-based number)

SBU-LAN: [redacted]

C-LAN: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

00111111111111111111

Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)

RRBBDT29

10301

(P)  
b6  
b7c

From: Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
Sent: Wednesday, October 26, 2005 12:44 PM  
To: Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)  
Subject: FW: 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

UNCLASSIFIED

John Krajicek  
Regional Security Coordination Center (RSCC)  
Intelligence and Investigation Program Manager  
U.S. Embassy Baghdad

Office: [REDACTED]  
DSN: [REDACTED]  
Cell: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Wednesday, October 26, 2005 12:34 PM  
**To:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Subject:** RE: 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

Mark,

Understand; we've been standing by on this. Be advised the one subject they do have on this will be transferred to Abu G. fairly soon.

See you all in a few hrs; I'm thumbing a ride with the Ambassador in 25 min.

Regards,

Steve

*Stephen M. Sexton*  
Regional Security Officer - Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent - U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
[REDACTED] (US-based number),

b6  
b7c

SBU-LAN: [REDACTED]  
C-LAN: [REDACTED]

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

From: Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)

10/26/2005

**Sent:** Wednesday, October 26, 2005 9:22 AM  
**To:** Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); Sexton, Stephen M; RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

Steve,

Work with John Krajicek who will be your POC on the attack last month on [REDACTED] and our BW colleagues. The FBI has taken the lead and made this investigation a priority. They got out of the box slow but are establishing an investigative team to handle this.

John Krajicek will be your POC here regarding this investigation.

John: I need you to contact [REDACTED] the Legatt to see if they plan to travel to Mosul and when. Also find out what information they need us to forward/provide to them from here. Also, keep me and John Y/Jon Myers updated on this case. Mark

---

**From:** Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Tuesday, October 25, 2005 11:48 AM  
**To:** Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); Sexton, Stephen M; RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

Thanks Steve.

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Myers, Jon R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Monday, October 24, 2005 2:06 PM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M; RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

Thanx Steve LD

---

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Monday, October 24, 2005 1:04 PM  
**To:** RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 051024 - PSD Shooting Incidents Mosul - One Local Bystander KIA

RSO is working on obtaining sworn statements, but in the interim wanted to expedite notification to Baghdad on two shootings during a PSD movement today in Mosul. The first occurred with only minor vehicular damage and no/no injuries; however, the second involved a round that struck an Iraqi standing near a vehicle which attempted to cut into the motorcade at a high rate of speed.

While RSO is currently investigating, it appears that one of the rounds fired by the lead TST up-gunner skipped off the ground and killed a bystander instantly (Gunner fired a three round burst into the passenger compartment).

Statements are being written up by all PSD and REO personnel on site; RSO will complete a full spot report ASAP.

Regards,

Steve

031415387030

Regional Security Office - Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent - U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
US-based number)

SBU-LAN:

C-LAN:

UNCLASSIFIED

b6  
b7c

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

0314153087030

HAN0383 (P)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0302

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

24 October 2005

**Spot Report - 102405-04**

**Subject:** COM PSD [ ] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 24, 2005 at approximately 1445hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered an aggressively driven vehicle while approaching Checkpoint [ ]. The motorcade stopped traffic in preparation to enter the checkpoint when a **Green Four Door Sedan** with one male occupant advanced on the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the Saxon Follow Truck stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". The Rear Hatch Gunner gave verbal warnings and hand signals ordering the Green Four Door Sedan to stop. Fearing for the lives of himself and teammates the Rear Hatch Gunner fired a one round from his [ ] into the grill to disable the Green Four Door Sedan. The Green Four Door Sedan came to an immediate stop. The driver was uninjured. No COM personnel were injured.

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

00000000000000000000000000000000



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0303

~~HAS CONC~~

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                       | 24 October 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Time of Incident | 1445 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                                       | Use of Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Use of lethal or non-lethal force or other less lethal force by operator or vehicles deployed. (e.g. firearms, fire, explosives, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                                   | Checkpoint 1                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                                                                | <p>On Monday October 24, 2005 at 0730 hrs Team [REDACTED] was briefed on the days missions, times, routes and rules of engagement before starting the days business. At approx. 1445 hrs while traveling west in front of Checkpoint [REDACTED] as we were attempting to gain entry into the checkpoint, a green sedan occupied by one person failed to heed our follow vehicles' rear turret gunner, who verbally and physically commanded him to stop. The rear turret gunner yelled repeatedly, gave hand signals and showed the driver of the green sedan his [REDACTED] barrel, but the driver refused to stop and keep a safe distance from the rear of our motorcade. The turret gunner, being aware of possible VBIED threats, and insurgent tactics, was forced to fire one round from his issued [REDACTED] rifle into the front grill area of the green sedan, at which time the driver stopped his vehicle and our motorcade proceeded safely into checkpoint [REDACTED]</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                                                           | 1 Round fired into front grill area                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| (Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed in force, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                                                     | None                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |

|                      |                         |                     |                   |                  |            |
|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [REDACTED]<br>b6<br>b7c | Vehicle(s) Involved | Small Green Sedan | Team(s) Involved | [REDACTED] |
|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|------------|

b2

031AISCH7030



Y03C4

(P)  
b6  
b7cRUBBON  
Sworn Statement

|                                  |               |
|----------------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>Oct 24 05                | Time<br>16:30 |
| Location<br>U.S. EMBASSY BAGHDAD |               |

I, William Noone, hereby make the following statement at the request of b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON MONDAY OCTOBER 24 AT 0730 I WAS GIVEN THE DAY'S MISSION BRIEF WHICH INCLUDED OUR RULES OF ENGAGEMENT. AT 1430 WE DEPARTED MINISTRY OF INTERIOR IN SUPPORT OF b2 WHILE TRAVELING WEST ON BRIDGE [ ], WE PROCEEDED TO STOP TRAFFIC IN PREPARATION TO ENTER CHECK POINT [ ] A GREEN FOUR DOOR SEDAN WITH ONE MALE OCCUPANT CONTINUED TO ADVANCE ON OUR MOTORCADE. I GAVE MULTIPLE HAND SIGNALS AS WELL AS VERBAL WARNINGS. AFTER THE VEHICLE BROKE 50 METERS I FELT THE VEHICLE HAD INTENT ON HARMING MYSELF AND MY TEAM MEMBERS, I SHOT ONE ROUND INTO THE FRONT OF THE CAR AT WHICH TIME HE STOPPED HIS VEHICLE. THE OCCUPANT WAS NOT INJURED. I NOTIFIED MY SHIFT LEADER OF THE INCIDENT AT WHICH TIME HE CALLED IT INTO THE TOC.

DECLASSIFIED

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

031133H7030

264

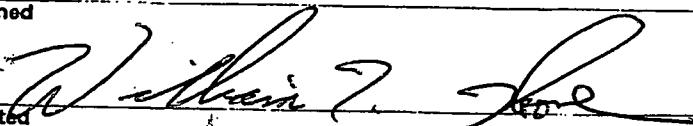
~~DECLASSIFIED~~

Page 30 of 30 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                         |
|---------|-------------------------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c               |
| Printed |                         |
| Address | DSS/BS RSO APO AE 09316 |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
OCTOBER, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | William J. NOONE                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6

Y0305

AA00229



# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                  |                |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|----------------|
| Date of Incident | 24 OCT 05 | Time of Incident | Approx<br>0945 |
|                  |           |                  |                |
|                  |           |                  |                |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| Location of Incident    | Grid location                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Description of Incident | <p>I, [REDACTED] a DSS trained and certified member of a Personal Security Detail employed by Blackwater and assigned to team [REDACTED] was sitting in the right front seat of the last vehicle in the motorcade.</p> <p>While leaving the waste water treatment plant disposal area in Karbala, our team deployed two smoke signal devices on both sides of the road to stop traffic in both directions. I was observing traffic driving north to south on route [REDACTED]. A black BMW travelling south on route [REDACTED] approached our motorcade at a high rate of speed. The rear observer fired one pin flare at the black BMW sedan. The vehicle did not slow down so the left observer of the vehicle fired one pin flare. Ignoring our smoke, flashing lights, and two pin flares the BMW continued to speed toward our motorcade. The well observer fired a disabling three round burst from the DSS approved [REDACTED] into the front grill area of the sedan. The left observer also fired disabling shots into the grill area of the sedan. The driver of the sedan swerved across the median and jumped out of his vehicle. As we passed the driver got back into the vehicle, and appeared to not be hurt.</p> |
| Action Taken            | Witness                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
| Follow Up Requests      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |

|                      |            |                     |                            |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|----------------------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [REDACTED] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle in motorcade. | Team(s) Involved | [REDACTED] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|----------------------------|------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031MSCH7030



~~REF ID: A1100221~~  
**REF ID: A1100221  
 PSD INCIDENT REPORT**

(P)  
 b2 b7c  
 b6  
 b7c

Y0306

A1100221

|                  |             |                  |         |
|------------------|-------------|------------------|---------|
| Date of Incident | 24 Oct 2005 | Name of Incident | Approx. |
|                  |             |                  | 0945    |

|                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|-----------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident            | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| Location of Incident        | b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| Description of the incident | <p>I was riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade in the well observer position. While leaving the waste water treatment plant disposal area in Karbala, our team deployed two smoke signal devices on both sides of the road to stop traffic in both directions. From the well observer position, I was observing traffic driving north to south on route [REDACTED]. A black BMW traveling south on route [REDACTED] approached our motorcade at a high rate of speed. I fired one pin flare at the BMW. The vehicle did not slow down so the left observer of the vehicle also fired one pin flare. Ignoring our smoke, flashing lights, and two pin flares, the BMW continued to speed toward our motorcade. I fired a disabling three round burst from my DSS approved [REDACTED] into the front grill area of the sedan. The left observer also fired disabling shots into the grill area of the car. The driver of the sedan swerved across the median and jumped out of his car. As we passed the diver got back into the car, and appeared to not be hurt.</p> |
| Action Taken                | I applied the least amount of force necessary to protect our motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| Follow-up Actions           | b3                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last Vehicle of Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|
| b6<br>b7c            |                     |                           |                  | b2   |

031AISCH7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0307 (P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |              |          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------|----------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                         | 24 OCT 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Time of Incident | Approx. 0945 | RWBV0307 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                                                                                         | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |              |          |
| <input type="checkbox"/> Use of Lethal Force / Use of Non-Lethal Force<br><input type="checkbox"/> Less Lethal Force / Distraction Devices<br><input type="checkbox"/> Deployed / Ambush |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |              |          |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                                                                                     | Grid location <u>b2</u>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |              |          |
| Describe location in detail - include route name, location name, grid coordinates if known, etc.                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |              |          |
| Description of Incident                                                                                                                                                                  | <p>I was riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I was the left rear observer.</p> <p>We were blocking the traffic for the motorcade to cross over the median at [redacted] grid [redacted]. Red smoke was immediately deployed with no traffic within approximately 1,000 meters of our vehicle. As the First (1) and second (2) vehicles were attempting to cross the road a Black BMW traveling North to South at a high rate of speed was observed continuing through the smoke. At this time approximately 50 meters the rear observer fired one (1) pen flare and then I (left rear) fired one (1) pen flare at the said vehicle. The vehicle still did not slow its speed. I fired four (4) disabling rounds into the front grill area, with my assigned Department of State [redacted]</p> <p>While I was shooting, I also heard approximately 3 rounds discharged from the rear observer. The vehicle instantly swerved away from the rear vehicle and stopped facing west in the road. The driver jumped out of the vehicle and assessed the damage and got back into his car. The driver did not appear to be injured. The vehicle described above is on the Bolo list and in fear of the vehicle being a Vehicle Bourne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED) or armed Anti-Iraqi Forces.</p> |                  |              |          |
| Action Taken                                                                                                                                                                             | I applied the least amount of force necessary to protect our motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |              |          |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                                                                                                       | I immediately notified the Shift Lead of what happened.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |              |          |

|                      |            |                     |                           |                  |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415 CH 7030

Y0308

(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

AM0022

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |                 |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Date of Incident        | 24 Oct. 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Time of Incident | Approx.<br>0945 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |                 |
| Location of Incident    | Use of non-lethal force (DSS approved) - Karbala, Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |                 |
| Description of Incident | <p>I was riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade in the right rear observer position. While leaving the waste water treatment plant disposal area in Karbala, our team deployed two smoke signal devices on both sides of the road to stop traffic in both directions. From the right rear observer position, I was observing traffic driving north to south on route [redacted]. A black BMW travelling south on route [redacted] approached our motorcade at a high rate of speed. I informed the well observer to discharge a pin flare at the BMW. The vehicle did not slow down. The left observer of the vehicle also discharged one pin flare. Ignoring our smoke, flashing lights, and two pin flares the BMW continued to speed toward our motorcade. Our vehicle was making a U-turn while this was happening so I did not have a full field of view to fire. The well observer discharged a three round disabling burst from his DSS approved rifle at the BMW. The left observer also discharged disabling rounds from his DSS approved rifle at the BMW. When we had completed our U-turn the driver of the sedan had swerved all the way across the median and I observed the driver jump out of his vehicle appearing uninjured as we drove by assessing the damage to his vehicle.</p> |                  |                 |
| Action Taken            | The motorcade continued our route to Hillah REQ. The team leader and chain of command were immediately notified.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |                 |
| Follow-up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |                 |

|                      |  |                     |                        |                  |   |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|---|
| Operator(S) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last Vehicle Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | - |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|---|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415Z NOV 03

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2h,L

Y0309

|                                                                   |                   |                                                |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting                                    |                   | Date/Time of Statement<br>24 October 2005 1300 |
| Statement Form                                                    |                   | Incident Type<br>Use of Force                  |
| Name<br><i>b2</i>                                                 | Team<br><i>b2</i> | Incident Time<br>0945                          |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>On<br><i>b2</i> | <i>b2</i>         | Incident Date<br>24 October 2005               |

I [redacted] the [redacted] for team [redacted] have reviewed the incident reports and concur to the events as described in the following reports. All Personal Security Detail members did everything they could to prevent the incident; all visual signal devices were deployed. I reported the incident to the Senior Detail Leader seven minutes after the incident. I have nothing to add.

*A/A0022a*

031415CSW7030

Person giving statement

Y0310

(P)  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

A4190226

|                  |           |                  |             |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident | 24 OCT 05 | Time of Incident | Approx 0945 |
|                  |           |                  |             |
|                  |           |                  |             |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| Location of Incident    | Grid location 103                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| Description of Incident | <p>I was the driver of the last vehicle of the motorcade. Upon departure of our roadside venue, the right rear observer deployed red smoke into the center lane of traffic. The order to roll motorcade was given and I immediately looked over my shoulder to clear my lane of traffic. There was one dark colored vehicle in my view at approximately 200 meters to the rear traveling in our direction. The smoke was clearly visible as I looked to the rear. The lead and follow vehicle was making a u-turn and I heard approximately 6 to 8 rounds discharged. I continued to follow the motorcade through the u-turn as we passed the disabled vehicle. I witnessed a male sitting behind the driver seat observing the front of his vehicle.</p> |
| Action Taken            | I continued to drive behind the motorcade as rear security.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Follow-up Required      | None                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |

|                      |  |                   |                           |                  |
|----------------------|--|-------------------|---------------------------|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicles Involved | Last vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|--|-------------------|---------------------------|------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

0314163W7030

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0311

A100022C

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                     |             |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident        | 24 OCT 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Number of Incidents | Approx 0945 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                     |             |
| Location of Incident    | Grid location b7                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |             |
| Description of Incident | <p>I was riding in the left rear observer position in the Lead Vehicle of the motorcade. In preparation for leaving our roadside venue, I deployed a red smoke to signal any oncoming traffic that may approach in the northbound lane to halt. I observed the same being done to the rear of the motorcade at the same time to halt traffic in the southbound lane. This would allow our motorcade to safely execute a U-turn and move northwest on [redacted]. I recovered to the Lead vehicle immediately after deploying the smoke. As we prepared to move, I heard four shots fired from our vehicle. We continued on our route and I observed a 4 door white sedan parked on the east side of facing north. It had passed approximately 80 meters north of the red smoke I had deployed. I observed the left rear passenger window was broken and the driver waving to our vehicle, apparently unharmed.</p> |                     |             |
| Action Taken            | Witness                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                     |             |
| Follow-up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                     |             |

|                      |  |                     |                           |                  |      |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Lead Vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031A13 087030

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7E

Y0312

ANHQ0222d

# DECLASSIFIED PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                  |                |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|----------------|
| Date of Incident | 24 OCT 05 | Time of incident | Approx<br>0945 |
|                  |           |                  |                |
|                  |           |                  |                |

|                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
|------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of incident       | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| Location of incident   | Grid location: b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| DPS personnel involved | I, a DSS trained and certified member of a Personal Security Detail was riding in the right rear observer position in the Lead vehicle of the motorcade. At approximately 0945 we were executing a "U" turn on [REDACTED] to go north leaving the Karbala Waste Water Disposal Area after having deployed red smoke in both directions. As we started through the median [REDACTED] who was in the tactical commander position, opened his door and stepped onto the running board. I then heard him fire. As we completed our "U" turn I saw a white four door compact sedan with no left rear window. As we went by, the driver waved with what appeared to have a guilty look on his face. The driver did not appear to have any injuries. |
| Action taken           | Witness                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| Follow up required     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |

|                      |                     |                           |                  |      |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|
| Operator(s) involved | Vehicle(s) involved | Lead Vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) involved | Team |
|                      |                     |                           |                  | b2   |

b6  
b7C

031415Z OCT 05

(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0313

AN0022e

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |             |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident        | 24 OCT 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Time of Incident | Approx 0945 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |             |
| Location of Incident    | Grid location just outside the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Disposal Area on [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |             |
| Description of Incident | <p>I, a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member was assigned to the lead vehicle of the motorcade in the position.</p> <p>As we were leaving the venue the left rear observer of the lead vehicle deployed a red smoke to signal any oncoming traffic that could approach to halt, so that our motorcade could turn left heading northwest on [redacted]. As the lead vehicle of the motorcade was making the turn a 4 door white sedan coming from 300 meters out was approaching at a high rate of speed. As the vehicle neared to approximately 100 meters I opened my door to give the driver hand and arm signals to stop, fearing that this vehicle was a threat to our motorcade. The vehicle continued at a high rate of speed ignoring a red smoke, hand and arm signals and myself exhibiting my Department of State issued [redacted] rifle. As the local national vehicle got within approximately 20 meters of the red smoke, I fired four disabling rounds towards his left side tire area. One of the rounds impacted the local national driver side passenger window, at which point the local national slammed on his brakes and skidded off to the side of the road approximately 80 meters past the smoke. As our motorcade passed by I observed the local national acknowledge us by waving at our lead vehicle.</p> <p>By the actions of the local national the only damage was to the window of his vehicle.</p> |                  |             |
| Action Taken            | I applied the least amount of force necessary to protect our motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |             |
| Follow Up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |             |

|                    |  |                    |                           |                  |   |
|--------------------|--|--------------------|---------------------------|------------------|---|
| Operators Involved |  | Witnesses Involved | Lead Vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved | — |
|--------------------|--|--------------------|---------------------------|------------------|---|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415 CH 7030

(P)

Y0314

b6  
b7c  
b7d

AH00234



# DECLASSIFIED

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident: 24 OCT 05 Time of Incident: 0946

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |  |  |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |  |  |
| Location of Incident    | Grid Location Just outside the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Disposal Area on                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |  |  |
| Description of Incident | <p>I am a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member, was assigned to the lead vehicle of the motorcade in the driver position. As we were leaving the venue, the left rear observer of the lead vehicle deployed a red smoke to signal any oncoming traffic to halt, so that our motorcade could turn left heading northwest on. As the lead vehicle was making the turn, a 4 door white sedan coming from 300 meters out was approaching at a high rate of speed. As the vehicle neared to approximately 100 meters I witnessed the Tactical Commander (TC) give hand and arm signals to stop the approaching vehicle. The vehicle ignored the red smoke, the hand and arm signals and the TC exhibiting himself and his weapon from the vehicle. When the vehicle was 20 meters away, I saw and heard the TC fire 4 rounds from his rifle. The vehicle came skidding to a complete stop past the red smoke. As we passed the vehicle that was fired upon, I noticed a local national waving at our vehicle. The local national did not seem to be injured in the incident.</p> |  |  |
| Action Taken            | Witness:                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |
| Follow Up Actions       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |  |  |

| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Lead Vehicle Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|------|
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415CH7030

H50384

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0315

(P)  
b2 b3

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



24 October 2005

Spot Report - 102405-03

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 24, 2005 at approximately 1437hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered an aggressively driven vehicle when traveling from Doura Power Plant to the International Zone in the vicinity of grid [REDACTED] While creating a protective bubble around the stopped motorcade the CAT Humvee encountered a **Blue Van** approaching the rear of the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the CAT Humvee stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". The Turret Gunner gave physical warnings in form of hand gestures and presenting his [REDACTED] rifle. Verbal warnings were also given ordering the vehicle to stop. Fearing for the lives of himself and teammates the Turret Gunner fired a one round from his [REDACTED] into the grill. The Blue Van immediately stopped 20 meters from the motorcade. Two Iraqi policemen approached the vehicle and spoke to the driver and indicated to the motorcade that the occupant was uninjured. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed pending written statements from PSD team members.

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

**Location: Red Zone; Baqubah, Iraq**

**UNCLASSIFIED**

**031415087030**

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**



40316

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7DREF ID: A880103  
~~REF ID: A880103~~  
DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                          |              |
|--------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 Oct 05        | Time<br>1728 |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD IRAQ |              |

, hereby make the following statement at the request of

William Nease

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7C

08140307030

1 of 2

From: \_\_\_\_\_  
To: Deputy Detail Leader Ed Rios

b6  
b7C  
b2

R13B00103(K)

Subj: Shooting Incident

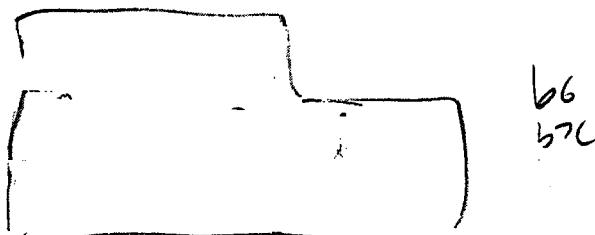
# REF CLASSIFIED

At 1437 on 24 October, while Team [ ] was escorting Team [ ] back from Durah Power Plant [ ] I was riding as [ ] in the follow hummer in the motorcade. Our convoy was traveling counter-flow over bridge [ ] and preparing to cross the median into regular flow traffic when my turret gunner, [ ] asked if he should keep traffic off our '6'. I told him to keep vehicles back until all vehicles had crossed the median. I then heard him yell "Stop!" repeatedly and then he fired two shots in quick succession. He gave me a description of the car and reported that there were no injuries to the driver. I then radioed the TOC on DPDR and submitted my SIT-REP [ ] After the incident, our motorcade continued on to CP [ ] without further incident. \*\*\*\*END OF STATEMENT\*\*\*\*

b2

b6  
b7C

b2



b6  
b7C

William T. Doe  
DSS  
William T. Doe

001000 201030  
201030

(P)  
b6  
b7c

Y0317

10/25/05

Sworn Statement

DECLASSIFIED

|                           |                  |
|---------------------------|------------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 2005       | Time<br>1731 HRS |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD, IRAQ |                  |

I, William A. Jones, hereby make the following statement at the request of b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

081053W1030

## **Statement**

To: Ed Rios, Deputy Detail Leader b6 b7C b2  
From:  
Date: 24 October 2005

RIBBOLSKY

On 24 October at approximately 1437 hours, while [redacted] was in support of [redacted] returning from Doura Power Plant, I was in the follow Hummer serving as the Turret Gunner. While eastbound crossing Bridge [redacted] our motorcade had encountered heavy traffic in the regular flow lane, we had crossed over and were driving counter-flow across the bridge. Upon crossing the bridge I yelled to the shift leader' [redacted] if they wanted the traffic going regular flow to be stopped so we could cross back over the median into the regular flow lanes, he advised to stop traffic. I then put my arm up giving the signal for all traffic to stop, the traffic started slowing and I again gave the hand signal to stop. Traffic had stopped and was holding, while the follow hummer was crossing the median I noticed a blue van moving closer to our hummer, I yelled for the vehicle to stop and again gave the hand signal to stop, the blue van continued coming closer. Feeling there was a imminent threat to my team members and principal and that the blue van had already disregarded several warnings, as well as the large sign on the back of the hummer stating "Warning stay back 100 meters" in both English and Arabic I immediately fired two rounds, one round struck the engine block and one round struck the right front tire of the van. The van then came to a complete stop, and 2 local IP's approached the van and talked with the driver. I advised our shift leader [redacted] of the situation. End of statement.

b 2

۶۷

1

1

L G

b7c

A large, irregularly shaped rectangular frame with a thick black border. The bottom right corner is slightly irregular. A small, thin black arrow points from the bottom left towards the center of the frame.

b6  
b7c

William T. Cole

D55

William Noodé

03418380000  
2 OF 2

Y0318

RBBR0105 (P)

Sworn Statement

|                                    |              |
|------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 05                  | Time<br>1728 |
| Location<br><u>Ba'ath Party HQ</u> |              |

b6  
b7c  
b7d

b6  
b7c

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Urie IAM [Redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

WHD

1012

DECLASSIFIED

To: Deputy Detail Leader [Ed Rios] b6 b7c  
From: [ ]  
Ref: Team [ ] Incident Report 24 October 2005

RB0105(a)

REF CLASSIFIED

On 24 October 2005 Team [ ] was running in direct support of Team [ ] from the Dourha power plant to the IZ. I was the Left Rear the follow HMMWV in the motorcade. We were traveling east between bridge [ ] and [ ] in the counter-flow lane. The HMMWV began to cross the median into the normal lane of traffic. I then heard the turret gunner, [ ] repeatedly yell "stop". I heard 2 shots fired as I was opening my door. I observed a blue van stopped behind the motorcade approximately 20 meters. I did not observe any injured persons.

[ ] Team [ ] Follow Left Rear for the follow HMMWV on mission (102405-11-2)

b6  
b7c

10-24-05

William T. [Signature]  
DSS  
Dec 14M Done

REF CLASSIFIED

20F2



Y0319

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2G

DECLASSIFIED

RMB BOX 06

Sworn Statement

|                           |              |
|---------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 Oct 05         | Time<br>1730 |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD, IRAQ |              |

I, William Nease, hereby make the following statement at the request of   
b6  
b7C

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

03110307030

1072

To: Deputy Detail Leader Ed Rios  
From:  
Ref: Team Incident Report: 24 October 2005

b6  
b7c

RBB6106(a)

REF ID: A65122  
~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

On October 24, 2005 Team [ ] was escorting Team [ ] from the Dourha Power Plant to the IZ. I was the right rear the follow HMMWV in the motorcade. We were traveling East between bridge [ ] and [ ] in the counter-flow lane. The HMMWV began to cross the median into the normal lane of traffic. The normal flow traffic was slowing and beginning to stop about fifty meters away to rear. A blue van with one male passenger was not following suit as the rest of traffic. I then heard the turret gunner,

[ ] yelling for the vehicle to stop. I began to pop my door to assist in getting the vans attention as I heard two shots fired. The van came to a rest approximately twenty meters from the motorcade. I did not observe any injures. Two Iraqi Police Officers began immediately handling the situation.

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

follow right rear for the follow HMMWV on mission

William P. Rose

DSS

William Rose

031415SUT030

2 OF 2

Y0320

(P)  
b6, b7c  
b6  
b7c~~REF ID: A112345678~~ RBB0107  
Sworn Statement

|                          |              |
|--------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 05        | Time<br>1728 |
| Location<br>BAGUAN, IRAQ |              |

I, William Nease, hereby make the following statement at the request of William Nease, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting therefrom may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c

DISMISSAL

1 OF 2

To: Deputy Detail Leader Ed Rios  
From:  
Ref: Team Incident Report 24 October 2005

b6

b7c

RB30108

DECLASSIFIED

On 24 October 2005 Team [ ] was running in direct support of Team [ ] from the Durha power plant to the IZ. I was driving the HMMWV in the motorcade. We were traveling east between bridge [ ] and [ ] in the counter-flow lane. I began to cross the median into the normal lane of traffic. I then heard the turret gunner, [ ]

[ ] repeatedly yell verbal commands for a vehicle to stop. I was looking straight ahead when I heard 2 shots fired. I was informed that a blue van with one occupant failed to stop and the shots were fired into the engine block of the vehicle with no injuries. End of statement.

b2

b6  
b7c

Team [ ] HMMWV driver for Mission [ ]

b2

b6  
b7c

Wilkes, T. [Signature]

DSS

Wilkes, T. [Signature]

Noonan [Signature]

03101007030

2 of 2

Y0321

HIS0322

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**(P)  
b2 b7c**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

24 October 2005

**Spot Report - 102405-05****Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. **b2****Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 24, 2005 at approximately 1545hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered an aggressively driven vehicle when returning to the International Zone in the vicinity of grid [REDACTED]. The motorcade encountered heavy traffic requiring the Left Rear to open his door to stop traffic 50 meters behind the motorcade. A White Four Door Sedan with one male occupant passed the stopped traffic on the left and continued to approach the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the Saxon Follow Truck stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". The Left Rear gave verbal warnings and hand signals ordering the White Four Door Sedan to stop. When the White Four Door Sedan closed to within 40 meters the Left Rear fired a one round from his [REDACTED] into the grill to disable the White Four Door Sedan. The White Four Door Sedan came to an immediate stop. No injuries or deaths were evident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. **b2**

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members. **b2**

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

031415007030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~



Y0322

FBI BALTIMORE

## Sworn Statement

|                   |               |
|-------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 05 | Time<br>16:34 |
| Location<br>1 b2  |               |

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d b7g

b6  
b7c

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of

William D.

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor... any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 24 Oct 05 at 15:45 hrs. I was serving as the \_\_\_\_\_ of team \_\_\_\_\_. My position places me in the passenger seat of the follow vehicle. While en route from the venue back to \_\_\_\_\_ on the road between \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ I heard my team member \_\_\_\_\_ engage a vehicle \_\_\_\_\_ behind us with one shot. I was unable to see the incident or outcome. END OF STATEMENT. 03103001030

b2

b2

b2

b6  
b7c

10/05

DECLASSIFIED

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

0314150017030

2054

DECLASSIFIED

Page 000000000000 of 0000 Pages

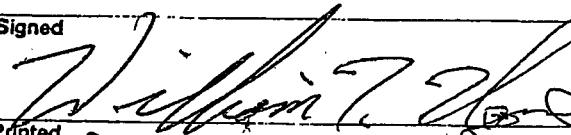
3 of 4

R/B B0723(8)

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                                                                                   |           |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Signed                                                                            |           |
|  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed                                                                           |           |
| Address                                                                           |           |
| MANCAMP, BAGHDAD.                                                                 |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
OCTOBER, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | William J. He<br>WILLIAM J. HORN                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |



Y5323

(P)

b6

b7c

b7d, l

RB2012

Sworn Statement

|                     |              |
|---------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 OCT 2005 | Time<br>1545 |
| Location<br>b2      |              |

I,                   , hereby make the following statement at the request of

William Nade, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 24 OCT 2005 AT APPROX 1545 HRS MY PSD TEAM WAS ENROUTE FROM A VENUE IN THE RED ZONE BACK TO THE IZ. I WAS RIDING IN THE FOLLOW CAR REAR LEFT POSITION, IN THE VICINITY OF CHECK POINT       . OUR MOTORCADE STOPPED DUE TO TRAFFIC IN FRONT OF US. I CRACKED MY DOOR IN ORDER TO ESTABLISH AND MAINTAIN STAND OFF FROM THE TRAFFIC BEHIND US. TRAFFIC BEHIND THE MOTORCADE WAS STOPPED. A WHITE FOURDOOR SEDAN WITH ONE MALE OCCUPANT MADE ITS WAY AROUND THE LEFT SIDE@RIGHT (AS I WAS LOOKING AT IT) I GAVE VISUAL AND VERBAL SIGNALS TO STOP. HE PASSED THE OTHER TRAFFIC AT APPROX 50 m. WHEN HE REACHED APPROX 40m FROM OUR MOTORCADE FEARING FOR THE SAFETY AND LIVES OF MY TEAM AND MYSELF I FIRED ONE ROUND INTO THE GRILL TO DISABLE THE CAR. THE CAR IMMEDIATELY STOPPED. THERE APPEARED TO BE NO INJURIES OR DEATHS. OUR MOTORCADE CONTINUED ON ITS ROUTE.

NOTHING FOLLOWS

OCT

DECLASSIFIED

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

031415397030

DECLASSIFIED

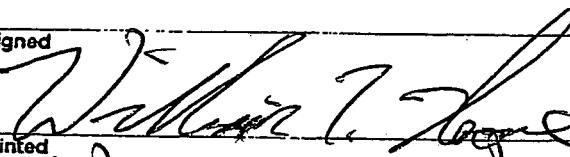
Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

3 of 4

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                  |
|---------|------------------|
| Signed  | bs<br>b7c        |
| Printed |                  |
| Address | MAN CAMP BAGHDAD |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
OCTOBER, 2005.

|         |                                                                                                |
|---------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |               |
| Printed | William T. Doyle                                                                               |
| Address | WILLIAM DOYLE<br>SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

Y0324

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RBBR463

(P)

b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

25 October 2005

Spot Report - 102505- 01

Subject: COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

Reporting Office: RSO TOC - Baghdad

Summary: PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 25, 2005 at approximately 0933 hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered an aggressively driven vehicle when returning to the International Zone in the vicinity of grid [REDACTED]. The motorcade encountered heavy traffic requiring the Right and Left Rear to open their doors to stop traffic approximately 70 meters behind the motorcade. A Blue Four Door Sedan with two male occupants passed the stopped traffic in the right-hand lane and continued to approach the motorcade. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the Follow Truck stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". The Right Rear gave verbal warnings and hand signals ordering the Blue Four Door Sedan to stop. The Right Rear then presented his rifle. When the Blue Four Door Sedan closed to within 50 meters the Right Rear fired three rounds from his [REDACTED] into the grill to disable the Blue Four Door Sedan. The Blue Four Door Sedan came to an immediate stop. The Blue Four Door Sedan was then ordered to reverse by an Iraqi National Guard. No injuries were evident to the two occupants. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2

031115 SH 1030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031315Z MAR 03

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



Y0325

(P)

RABRON64

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |      |
|----------|---------------|------|------|
| Date     | 25 Oct 05     | Time | 0933 |
| Location | Bashdad, Iraq |      |      |

b6

b7C

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of

Will Noonan, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b2

b6  
b7C

On October 25th, at approximately 0930, our team [ ] motorcade was stopped in front of checkpoint [ ] waiting to get into the [ ]. I was in the follow vehicle in the well position. [ ] was manning the rear right door. We were stopped outside of checkpoint [ ] trying to keep our protective bubble. [ ] had traffic holding about 60 meters back when a dark blue 4 door car with two male occupants started coming forward passing all the other vehicles that were stopped on the right side of the street. So [ ] cracks his right door and starts yelling at the vehicle stop along with giving them hand signals and showing his weapon. The dark blue car keeps coming forward ignoring [ ] and the warning sign on the back of our vehicle. At this time the vehicle was getting dangerously close to our motorcade and after [ ] multiple signals and signs along with pointing his weapon at the car, he had no other choice but to fire upon the vehicle to keep it from getting into our motorcade. [ ] fired three rounds from his [ ] into the radiator of the [ ]

b2  
b6 b7C

DECLASSIFIED

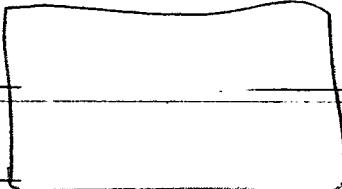
Vehicle, which I could visually see were they impacted. A Iraqi guard sees what is happening and helped. by getting in the right side of the street and pointing his AK-47 at the car, along with yelling at the vehicle. The car slams on its breaks and starts to then back up, at which point you could see fluid coming from the cars engine bay. About 30 seconds later we are let into checkpoint and are clear.

Fired at the vehicle at about 50 meters out.

b6  
b7c

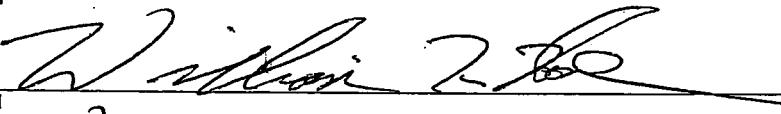
Page 1 of 3 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |           |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| Signed  |  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |                                                                                   |           |
| Address |                                                                                   |           |
| Team    | b2                                                                                |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 25<sup>TH</sup> day of

OCTOBER, 20 05.

|                                                                               |                                                                                    |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | <u>William T. Moore</u>                                                            |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                    |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | <u>Joseph A. Burnette</u>                                                           |
| Address           |                                                                                     |



Y0326

(P)  
b6  
b7cREF ID: A651025  
~~REF ID: A651025~~

Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |
|----------|---------------|------|
| Date     | 25 Oct 05     | Time |
| Location | Bashdad, Iraq |      |

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of  
W.H. Noone, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

| See page 2F |

b6

b7c

031415 CWT 030

b6  
b7c

For

b2

I [redacted] b6  
 Which team was involved in a shooting Today October

25, 2005 at 0933. The team [redacted] had left

the Ministry of Justice advancing for Team

b2

[redacted] b6  
 [redacted] had just arrived at check point [redacted] from Ministry  
 or Justice. Once at check point [redacted] was  
 stopped to be cleared through check point [redacted] while being  
 held up outside of check point [redacted] the follow vehicle as  
 to Team SOP's cracked doors to stop traffic from the  
 rear and from a blind merge to the right. Traffic had stopped  
 100 meters to the rear. The left gunner and the right rear  
 gunner called out vehicle approaching to the rear. The  
 right rear door gunner gave hand signals and yelled for  
 the vehicle to stop. The right rear gunner called out  
 still approaching. The right rear gunner then brought  
 his weapon from the low ready to a shooting position, while  
 still giving the hand sign to stop. The vehicle continued  
 to proceed at that time the right rear gunner called out  
 shooting, and fired three well aimed shots into the  
 grill of the Blue 4 door Sedan with two male Iregis.  
 The Blue Sedan then came to a sudden stop with the two

more occupants raised their hands in the car.  
~~UNIDENTIFIED~~

At that point the motorcade was cleared to go through ~~b6 b7c~~  
Check Point <sup>x</sup> 1, the [ ] called the TDC to b2  
report the incident.

b6

b7c

03110300030

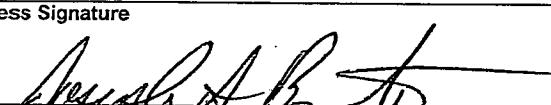
I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                     |
|---------|-------------------------------------|
| Signed  |                                     |
| Printed |                                     |
| Address | Blackwater Main Camp, Baghdad, Iraq |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 25<sup>th</sup> day of  
October, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | William T. Moore                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | Joseph H. Burroff                                                                   |
| Address           |                                                                                     |



Y0327

(P)

b6  
b7cDECLASSIFIED *KJABON 6/6*

Sworn Statement

|             |                                   |
|-------------|-----------------------------------|
| Date        | Time                              |
| 25 Oct 2005 | 1237                              |
| Location    | <i>U.S. Embassy Baghdad, Iraq</i> |

I,                         , hereby make the following statement at the request of  
Will Noone, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

*[See Page 2]* b6  
b7c

449  
Docs # 327-~~779~~

VALIDATION NUMBER

DEC 06 2006  
REF ID: A61616

RFB OUT (a)

of Advance

Team [redacted], was involved in a shooting on this, the 25th day

of October, 2005. Team [redacted] had conducted an advance on  
Ministry of Justice in support of PSD Team [redacted], and  
we were en route back to the International Zone.

Approaching Check Point [redacted] Team [redacted] was halted by  
C.P.I. guards, which left our [redacted] motorcade outside  
the check point, and in the road. As the follow vehicles  
right rear door gunner, I "cracked doors" to ensure rear  
security to the back of our motorcade. Covering both  
our queue of approach and a blind merge, I signaled  
with my right hand for all approaching vehicles to  
stop, by elevating a closed fist. Three vehicles, more  
or less abreast of each other, and approximately 100 yards  
behind the motorcade started to stop. I called out "vehicles  
stopped" to my team, while still providing rear security, when  
the ~~last~~ <sup>to my left</sup> vehicle began an accelerated approach. I  
called vehicle approaching, as did my well gunner, [redacted]  
[redacted], elevated my rifle from the low ready, and  
steadily pumped [redacted] fist in the air at the vehicle.

# DECLASSIFIED

At that point in time, I took aim, and fired a three round group into the grill of the vehicle. I then took aim at the driver, at which point he slammed on his ~~brakes~~<sup>brakes</sup>. An Iraqi guard on our flank, pointed his weapon at the vehicle, and signaled him to back up. The two occupants of the vehicle raised their arms, and then proceeded to slowly back up. I immediately saw liquid from the radiator pouring onto the street, made eye contact with the Iraqi, and proceeded to shut my door as our motorcade began to roll. <sup>The time was 0933.</sup> I called out a quick SITREP to my SHAK leader, [REDACTED], to report to higher. Due to the imminent threat of VBIED's and the escalation of insurgent tactics, I obviously felt the vehicle was a danger to my team. All available recent intel reports indicate this is a common insurgent tactic to "break motorcade" before detonation. As a side note, the follow vehicle we were using has an American/Iraqi warning on the rear doors, "Danger, stay back 100 meters," which was clearly ignored by this vehicle.

031120Z NOV 03  
Page 2 of 4 Pages

b6  
b7c

The approximate distance that I engaged the blue four door sedan with four male occupant(s).

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                    |  |
|---------|------------------------------------|--|
| Signed  |                                    |  |
| Printed |                                    |  |
| Address | Blackwater Men Camp, Baghdad, Iraq |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 25<sup>th</sup> day of

October, 2005.

|         |                         |
|---------|-------------------------|
| Signed  | <u>William T. Nease</u> |
| Printed | <u>William T. Nease</u> |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                          |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| Witness Signature | <u>Joseph A. Bennett</u> |
| Printed           | <u>Joseph A. Bennett</u> |
| Address           |                          |

~~HNS9300~~

(P)

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY** Y0328  
*b2 b7c***U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

26 October 2005

**Spot Report – 102605- 01****Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. *b2***Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 26, 2005 at approximately 1035hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven Grey Opel occupied by one male. While traveling from Baqubah to the IZ, the motorcade encountered heavy traffic and came to a stop. Traffic was stopped 35 meters from the follow at which point the suspect vehicle continued toward the left side of the motorcade. Left and right rear opened their doors gave verbal and hand signals, then displayed rifles in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The well gunner also signaled the driver to stop using his flashlight with no result. There is a large decal on the rear of the follow vehicle that states in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". At approximately 30 meters from the follow, the well gunner fired a four round burst from the [REDACTED] into the grill to disable the vehicle. The left rear also fired 3 shots from his [REDACTED] rifle into the grill. The vehicle immediately stopped and the driver exited the vehicle to examine damage to the grill. No injury to the driver was evident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. *b2*

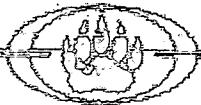
**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq.~~

0314153407030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~



11/20/07

(P)

## PSD. INCIDENT..REPORT Y0329

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                  |           |                  |      |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 26OCT2005 | Time of Incident | 1035 |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|

|                  |                          |
|------------------|--------------------------|
| Type of Incident | Non-Lethal Vehicle Shoot |
|------------------|--------------------------|

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Abuse)

|                      |       |
|----------------------|-------|
| Location of Incident | Grid# |
|----------------------|-------|

(Describe location in detail, include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

|                         |
|-------------------------|
| Description of Incident |
|-------------------------|

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

Non-Lethal Vehicle Shoot

Grid# 1-62

On 26OCT2005, team [redacted] was tasked with a move from FOB Warhorse to the International Zone in Baghdad, Iraq and then back to FOB Warhorse. On this mission, I was tasked as the leader of the Counter Assault Team Vehicle.

The team's forward progress was stopped due to traffic to our front. The well gunner gave me an "up", meaning traffic to the rear was holding at a safe distance.

I reported to the Shift Leader that the rear was holding. I then heard, "he's not stopping." I then heard a burst of fire come from the well gunner's [redacted]. He then reported to me that the rear was again secure.

I radioed the Shift Leader and advised him of the situation and that the rear was secure.

[redacted] then proceeded to our destination.

The driver of the threat vehicle was given multiple and redundant warnings to cease in his approach toward our vehicle. Including:

- Arabic and English lettering on the tailgate to "stay back 100 meters."
- A two million candlepower spotlight, from the well
- Hand signals, from the doors and well
- Verbal commands to stop, from the doors and well
- The showing of weapons, from the doors and the well

All available measures were taken by [redacted] and unheeded by the driver of the threat vehicle.

END OF STATEMENT

[Redacted Braille representation of the word END OF STATEMENT]

Action Taken

Secured the principals and gave a sit rep to the TOC

(Describe individual actions taken, i.e.  
Destroyed vehicles, deployed specific weapons  
Systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required for  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

••••• 0 ••••• F U C K D

• Report to Higher

Operator(s)  
Involved

Report by:  
CAT Leader

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

CAT

Team(s)  
Involved

[Redacted]

b6  
b7c

b2

031415387030

PASTORAL

(P)



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0330

b2 b5  
b6  
b7c

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10/26/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Time of Incident | 1035 |
| Type of incident        | Use of non Lethal Force/ Disabling shots<br><small>(e.g. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Baqubah to Baghdad, Route [redacted] Grid [redacted]<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | On 26 Oct 2005 team [redacted] departed FOB Warhorse in Baqubah for Baghdad to conduct our monthly vehicle maintenance and pick new guys. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse at approximately 0930 and started our movement to Baghdad. Entering Baghdad we (the CAT team) established a bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off in order to decide what lane of traffic we were going to take. The time was approximately 1030. The traffic to the rear of the CAT vehicle was holding at approximately 40 meters. While we were sitting there waiting for the traffic to clear I saw a grey opal (which was on our possible VBIED list) swerving around the traffic that we had held. He was driving very erratic and at a high rate of speed. I then saw that the grey opal had passed the line of holding traffic and was still traveling at a high rate of speed (approximately 30mph). The left and right rear door positions were yelling "kif" and waving there [redacted] in the air to get the car to stop. In addition to the two million candlepower spotlight we have in Arabic and English a decal that says "Stay back 100 meters" on the back of the CAT vehicle. At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates so I fired a four round burst from the [redacted] into the grill of the car to disable it. I then reassessed the situation and saw that the grey opal had come to a complete stop approximately 25 meters from the bumper of the cat vehicle. We then proceeded upon our planned route into the International Zone.<br><br><b>END OF STATEMENT</b> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Four disabling shots fired into the suspect vehicle's grill.<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Report to RSO<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |

|                      |            |    |                     |     |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|----|---------------------|-----|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | b2 | Vehicle(s) Involved | CAT | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|----|---------------------|-----|------------------|------------|

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

H50130  
(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Y0331

Date of Incident: 26OCT2005 Time of Incident: 1035

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>The use of Legal Force/Use of Non-Lethal/Initial Force/Disruptive Devices Deployed/Amphibious</small>                                                                                                                                                         | Vehicle Shoot                                                                                                                                                                       |
| Location of Incident<br><small>Describe location in detail, include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known etc.</small>                                                                                                                                                  | Grid# 162                                                                                                                                                                           |
| Description of Incident<br><small>Describe in detail the results of the incident, all personnel (US, Foreign, Privateer(s)) involved, injuries, if any other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign governments, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved etc.</small> | I was driving the CAT vehicle when I heard the well gunner fire a burst from the [redacted] After the shots were fired, I heard someone say that the vehicle has stopped.<br><br>b2 |
| Action Taken<br><small>Describe briefly what actions were taken, i.e. deployed air forces, deployed specific weapons systems etc.</small>                                                                                                                                                | I kept driving and maintained my position in the convoy.                                                                                                                            |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>Indicate whether any follow-up action is required ie further investigation, notifications, etc.</small>                                                                                                                                                     | Notify State Department                                                                                                                                                             |

Operator(s) Involved: [redacted] b6 b7C Vehicle(s) Involved: CAT Team(s) Involved: [redacted] b7

b2

031A153H7030

HASON 8



# PSD. INCIDENT REPORT

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7C

Y0332

|                  |          |                  |       |
|------------------|----------|------------------|-------|
| Date of Incident | 10-26-05 | Time of Incident | 10:35 |
|------------------|----------|------------------|-------|

|                                                                                         |               |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Type of Incident                                                                        | Vehicle Shoot |
| Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush |               |

|                                                                                                     |                           |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Location of Incident                                                                                | Baghdad, Route [redacted] |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) | [redacted]                |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | On 10-26-05 at approximately 09:15 [redacted] for the Blackwater Baqubah Team [redacted] conducted a mission brief. The mission was to transport two principles [redacted] to the International Zone in Baghdad. The suburbs are clearly marked on the rear with, "Warning stay back 100 meters". The lettering is in Arabic and English. The team passed grey code [redacted]. At this point the traffic was heavy and the Tactical Commander called for a "bubble" over the radio. Several vehicles stopped approximately thirty-five meters behind the last suburban in the convoy. The last suburban is a "fighting follow". [redacted] was equipped with a two million candle power spot light. [redacted] was seated in the left rear of the vehicle. [redacted] gave visual signals with his hands attempting to stop the vehicles. [redacted] then waved the barrel of his [redacted] rifle in the air. [redacted] was seated in the right rear of the follow vehicle. [redacted] gave the same three warnings as [redacted] (visual and auditory). Despite the actions of all three Personal Security Specialists a gray Opel drove around the already stopped vehicles at the rear of the convoy. A grey Opel was on the BOLO list which was covered earlier at the briefing. The Opel continued at approximately 25 MPH toward the convoy despite the previously stated warnings. [redacted] and [redacted] both feared for their lives and the lives of the other members of the convoy. [redacted] fired four disabling rounds into the grill of the Opel with the [redacted] weapon system. At the same time [redacted] fired three disabling rounds into the grill of the Opel with his [redacted] weapon system. The Opel had moved well within the 100 meter standoff which was clearly printed on the rear of the vehicle. After the shots were fired the vehicle stopped within 25 meters of the rear suburban. The driver of the vehicle exited the vehicle to assess the damages and appeared to be unharmed. I then called the incident into the Regional Security Officer's Tactical Operations Center. No further damage was done to either side. |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                 |                                                         |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken                                                                                                    | Deployment of [redacted] and [redacted] weapon systems. |
| (Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) | [redacted]                                              |

|                                                                                                      |                            |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                   | Notify Department of State |
| (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.) | [redacted]                 |

|             |            |
|-------------|------------|
| Operator(s) | [redacted] |
| Vehicle(s)  | N/A        |
| Team(s)     | [redacted] |

b6  
b7C

b2

Involved

.....

Involved

.....

Involved

0314153N7030

(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0333

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

REF ID: A55

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |       |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 10-26-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Time of Incident | 10:35 |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                    | Vehicle shoot                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |       |
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                           | Baqubah to Baghdad, Route [redacted] grid [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |       |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p>On 26 Oct 2005 team [redacted] departed FOB Warhorse in Baqubah for Baghdad to drop off two personnel and pick up one personnel. On this mission I was sitting in the left rear seat in the CAT vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse at 0945 and started our movement to Baghdad using route [redacted]. Traffic was heavy and had slowed and came to a halt around grid [redacted]. The CAT vehicle established a perimeter or bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off distance in order to keep any possible vehicle bombs away from the Limo and our two principles. I opened the door to assist in using hand and arm signals to help stop traffic to the rear. Two cars were stopped about 35 meters from the rear of the vehicle then a Gray Opel (Which was on our be on the look out list as a possible danger) pulled around the cars on the left and started to pass the stopped cars. Driving approximately 25 MPH. I was waving my [redacted] and yelling "Gif". On the rear of the Cat vehicle is wrote in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates and principles so I fired three rounds into the grill of the car to disable it from my [redacted]. Then gray Opel stopped approximately 25 meters behind us to the 6 o clock position. The driver got out and inspected his car and then got back in.</p> <p>End of Statement.</p> |                  |       |
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares; deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                       | Fired three disabling shots into the engine block                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |       |
| Follow-Up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                            | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |       |

|                         |            |                        |             |                     |            |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|-------------|---------------------|------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Cat vehicle | Team(s)<br>Involved | [redacted] |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|-------------|---------------------|------------|

b6

b7C

b2

031413081030

Page 1 of 2

(P)

L2 h2L

۱۰

676

Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad) : [REDACTED]

Y0334

**From:** Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 27, 2005 10:48 AM  
**To:** Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad); Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad); Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: Baquba shooting 26 oct

**John Krajicek**  
Regional Security Coordination Center (RSCC)  
Intelligence and Investigation Program Manager  
U.S. Embassy Baghdad

Office: \_\_\_\_\_  
DSN: \_\_\_\_\_  
Cell: \_\_\_\_\_

**From:** Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 27, 2005 10:35 AM  
**To:** RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** FW: Baquba shooting 26 oct

Jack & John: Statements from the team members regarding team 30 shootings.

-----Original Message-----

**From:** donnie french  
**Sent:** Thursday, October 27, 2005 10:17 AM  
**To:** Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Wommack, William G (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** victor esposito; Matthew Stuckart; Tony Valusek; Danielle L. Morrison; Randy Leonard; Jim Donovan; Casey Nuckolls  
**Subject:** Baquba shooting 26 oct

Baquba team came to Bdad on 26 Oct. They had a shooting on the way to Bdad and another on the return trip to Baquba. The reports are attached. There are five reproto per shooting incident.

Each shooting had two PSS discharging their weapons. The same PSS discharged their weapons in each shooting. They both wrote reports of their actions.

The vehicle leader, CAT vehicle, wrote a report of his actions for each shooting.

The driver wrote a report that states that he was the driver. He drove.

The SL wrote a summary report, based on information gleaned from each team member in the vehicle involved.

Both incidents involved shootings that were a result of an aggressive vehicle violating the bubble which had been established. All appropriate warnings were given and shots were fired to disable the

threatening vehicle. Both times there was a three round burst [redacted] and four round burst [redacted]. The threatening vehicles were stopped; occupants got out and inspected their vehicles, apparently uninjured. The team continued their mission.

Donnie

b2

031413 SH 7030

A50389

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0335 (P)  
b2 b3

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



26 October 2005

Spot Report – 102605-03

**Subject:** COM PSD [ ] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 26, 2005 at approximately 1624hrs, a COM PSD Team from the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq encountered an aggressively driven white sedan occupied by one person. While traveling from the IZ back to Baqubah, the motorcade encountered heavy traffic and came to a stop. Traffic was stopped 35 meters from the follow at which point the suspect vehicle went around stopped traffic and proceeded towards the motorcade. The left rear opened his door gave verbal and hand signals, then displayed his rifle in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The well gunner also signaled the driver to stop using a spotlight with no result. There is a large decal on the rear of the follow vehicle that states in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". At approximately 25 meters from the follow, the well gunner fired a four round burst from the [ ] into the grill to disable the vehicle. The left rear also fired 3 shots from his [ ] rifle into the grill. The vehicle immediately stopped and the driver exited the vehicle to examine damage to the grill. No injury to the driver was evident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq ~~CLASSIFIED~~

~~CLASSIFIED~~

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Y0336

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

RABBIT (P)  
b2 b3c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



26 October 2005

Spot Report - 102605- 02

**Subject:** COM PSD [REDACTED] Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 26, 2005 at approximately 1500hrs, while returning to the International Zone (IZ) from a venue, a COM PSD Team from Baghdad encountered an aggressively driven black 4-door sedan occupied by three males. The vehicle breached the integrity of the COM PSD motorcade by maneuvering between the lead and the second vehicle. The driver of the black sedan continued to accelerate, closing the distance with the lead vehicle and ignored both hand and verbal signals to stop. The left rear then opened his door and displayed his rifle and this signal was also ignored. There is a large decal on the rear of the follow vehicle that states in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". As the vehicle approached to within 50 meters, the left rear gunner fired a single round from his [REDACTED] rifle into the grill of the black sedan. The vehicle immediately pulled to left shoulder of the road and no injuries to the occupants were evident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq



~~RECORDED~~  
Sworn Statement

|                                 |                     |
|---------------------------------|---------------------|
| Date<br><u>26 OCT 05</u>        | Time<br><u>1645</u> |
| Location<br><u>CAMP RAGHDAD</u> |                     |

(P)  
b6 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Y0337

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jack Van Cleve, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 26 OCT 05 AT APPROXIMATELY 1500 HOURS I WAS DRIVING THE LEAD VEHICLE FOR [redacted] WHILE b2 ENROUTE TO [redacted] ON OUR [redacted] ROUTE b2 FROM THE MINISTRY OF INTERIOR (MOI).

[redacted] WAS WORKING THE LEFT REAR POSITION IN THE LEAD VEHICLE. AS I WAS SLOWING THE LEAD VEHICLE TO TURN, [redacted] OPENED HIS DOOR TO WAVE OFF A CIVILIAN VEHICLE (CV) THAT WAS ENCROACHING THE LEFT SIDE OF THE LEAD VEHICLE. [redacted] STATED THAT THE CV WAS NOT STOPPING OR SLOWING FOR HAND SIGNALS. WITHIN 3-4 SECONDS [redacted] STATED HE WAS TAKING A SHOT. I HEARD ONE (1) RIFLE SHOT FROM [redacted] POSITION. [redacted] CLOSED HIS DOOR AND STATED HE FIRED ONE TIME INTO THE GRILL OF THE CV. [redacted] STATED

b6  
b7c

FURTHER THAT THERE WERE THREE PERSONNEL IN THE CV AND ALL APPEARED UNINJURED. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] WAS IN THE FRONT RIGHT POSITION OF THE LEAD VEHICLE. [REDACTED]

CALLED IN TO THE TL, [REDACTED], THAT THE LEAD VEHICLE HAD BEEN INVOLVED IN A SHOOTING. [REDACTED] REPORTED THE SAME TO THE TOC.

THIS ENDS MY STATEMENT.

1. 26 OCT 05

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

KRISTEN ZACH

|              |           |
|--------------|-----------|
| Signed       |           |
| Printed      |           |
| Address      | b6<br>b7c |
| CAMP BAGHDAD |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

03140307030  
Page 03140307030 of 03140307030 Pages

Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |                         |
|----------|---------------|------|-------------------------|
| Date     | 26 Oct 2005   | Time | Approx 1500 hrs.        |
| Location | BAGHDAD, IRAQ |      |                         |
|          |               |      | (P)<br>b2 b7c<br>b6 b7c |

b6  
b7c

Y0338 RBB0168

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Sack Van Cleve, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On today's date 26 Oct 2005, while a member of BSC team [redacted] was returning to the US Embassy via our " [redacted] Route" My assignment this run was as the LEAD vehicle left, rear DOORMAN. Essentially my responsibilities are to from my 11 o'clock to 6 o'clock relative position to the truck.

At Approx 1500 hours while travelling along a busy 3-4 lane highway @ approx 60 Km speed, with a distance of approx 75 meters between my vehicle and the truck in own [redacted] motorcycle, observed a smaller BLACK car enter in between us and the

b6  
b7c

2nd car BOTH my C1F & The Right  
Res man [ ] Announced This to  
The Driver [ ] of the truck At one  
Point the 2nd truck in our motorcycle  
regained Being Behind us, Then  
moments later The BLACK car responded  
Between us again, This time directly  
on our six o'clock position. [ ]

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

stated he was "Gonna CRASH". Just  
prior to doing so The BLACK car  
swerved to the left to my 7-8 o'clock  
position & picked up speed. And  
accelerated towards my vehicle closing  
the distance quickly. I told [ ]  
[ ] to sit tight & stated "I'm closing  
left". By this time The BLACK car  
was approx 50+ meters from me on the  
8 o'clock position. Laying with the  
b2wp muzzle of my issued [ ] rifle, I got

The last signal with my left hand,  
left hand to stop or BACK off.  
~~BACK OFF~~  
The Front seat passenger looked  
directly at me and pointed in my direction.  
I also shouted "BACK off" as I  
waved this gesture @ the vehicle  
and then followed with several  
distinct, exaggerated waves with the  
muzzle of my rifle which was ~~not~~  
pointed in the direction of the car.  
At this time the driver of the car  
looked directly at me returned the  
"BACK off" gesture; immediately following  
with the middle finger gesture. His  
facial expression appeared angry &  
hostile. Then stated to all in my  
car "He's not stopping". He then  
accelerated ~~again attempting~~ to close

Even more instance: I stated to all  
in my vehicle "I'm shooting". I then  
Fired one ~~DECLASSIFIED~~<sup>AIMED</sup> shot in the front, center  
of the grill. I witnessed the front  
seat passenger throw his hands up as  
the Driver immediately let off speed,  
and drove to the left shoulder of  
the road. The word was passed via  
our TC of the incident, and our  
motorcycle continued back to base  
without further incident. I would  
describe the vehicle I fired into  
as a smaller 4 door BLACK car  
with 3 male occupants.

Nothing further at this time.

031418Z Oct 05

26 Oct 2005

1645

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                             |           |
|---------|-----------------------------|-----------|
| Signed  | <b>DECLASSIFIED</b>         | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |                             |           |
| Address | Camp Baathard, Baghdad Iraq |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |



Y0339

## Sworn Statement

|                           |               |
|---------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>26 Oct 05         | Time          |
| Location<br>Baghdad, Iraq | DECEMBER 2005 |

KABUL

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6 b7cb6  
b7c

, hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jack Van Cleve, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

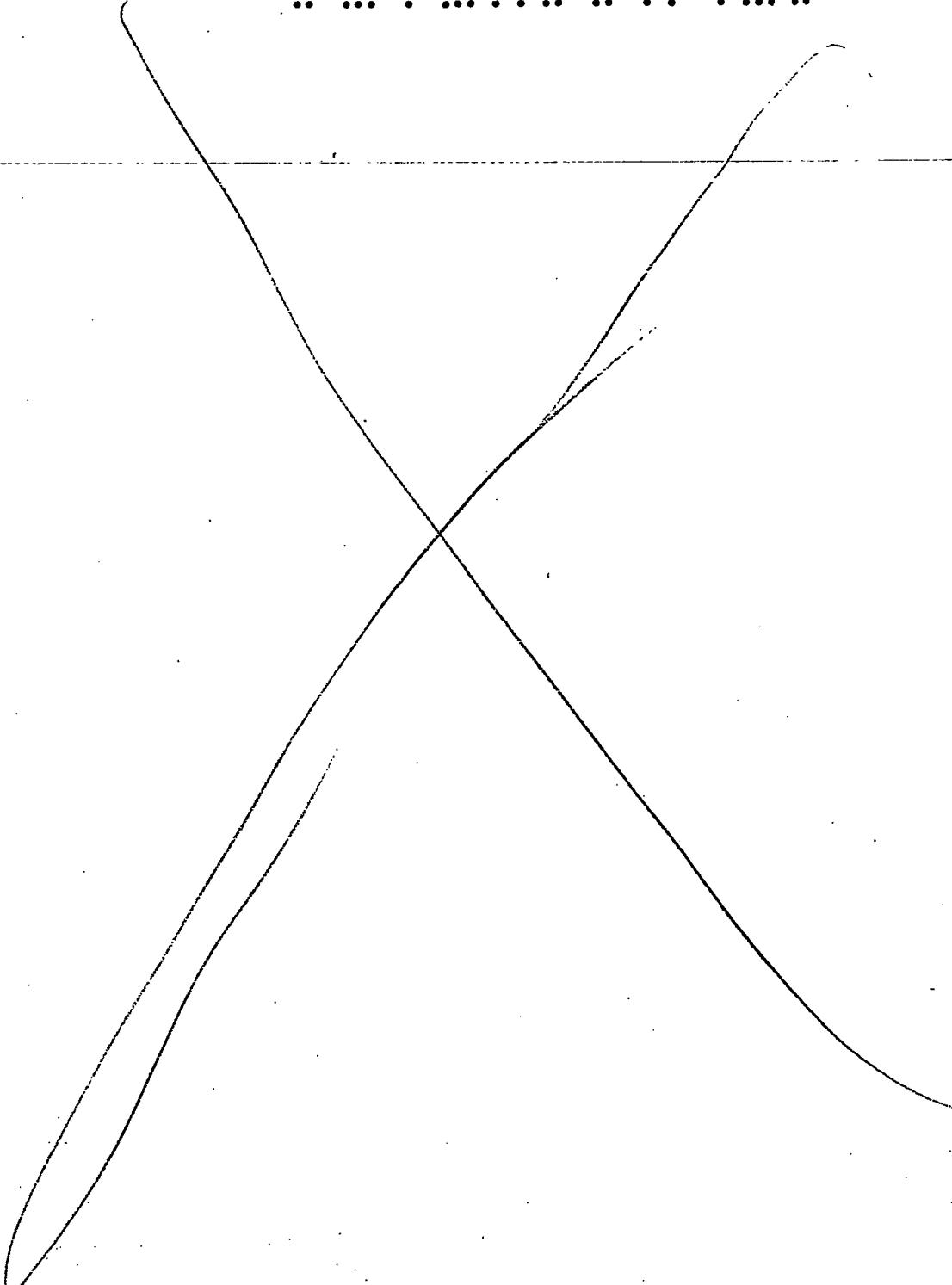
U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Today, the 26<sup>th</sup> of October, at around 1500. My vehicle was traveling on its [ ] route via [ ] motorcade. While traveling, A car came between our motorcade, pressed out, and then returned. Upon its second attempt the black vehicle began to close the 75 meter gap and gained aggressively toward our vehicle. At this time, I announced to the other passengers of my vehicle that I may need to "crack" open the right rear door of my lead vehicle. The lead rear then announced that he would be the one to address the threat since the threatening vehicle began to favor his side. I was at this time the vehicle left my line of sight and I heard the lead door come open. I then heard "back off" and "the vehicle is not stopping". One [ ] moved from his [ ] was b6 b7c. The threat was then seen pulling off to the right side of the road and we continued onto [ ] without b2

DECLASSIFIED

*CONFIDENTIAL*

DECLASSIFIED



I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                |
|---------|--------------------------------|
| Signed  | DECLASSIFIED <sup>b6 b7c</sup> |
| Printed |                                |
| Address | BW man camp                    |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 26<sup>th</sup> day of  
October, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |



40340  
AB60470  
Sworn Statement

|          |                     |      |       |
|----------|---------------------|------|-------|
| Date     | 26 OCT 2005         | Time | 16:08 |
| Location | DEPARTMENT OF STATE |      |       |
|          |                     |      |       |

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b7d

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jack Van Cleve, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Scp

Q

g

2

b6  
b7c

0314153H7030

While returning to base, from Ministry of Interior, [REDACTED] between [REDACTED] (eastbound), I heard one of the two ICs, in the rear of the Lead Vehicle, yell at a vehicle to stop.

Moments later, I heard "He's not stopping." Then, I heard "I'm shooting." Then, I heard one round fired. This was all happening while I was giving direction over the radio and to my lead Driver, as to where we were heading. I then radioed to the other [REDACTED] vehicles that the lead vehicle fired a shot.

DECLASSIFIED

b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm, that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

DECLASSIFIED  
06  
10/2010

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address



Y0341

RBB/SOV/71  
Sworn Statement

|          |               |      |
|----------|---------------|------|
| Date     | 26 October 05 | Time |
| Location | Baghdad, Iraq |      |

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b2 b7d

I, [redacted] <sup>b6  
b7c</sup>, hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jack Ven Cleere, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On October 26, 2005 at 1500 [redacted] takes heading <sup>b2</sup>  
back to [redacted] From [redacted]. At approx. 1500 about 100-200 yards  
prior to [redacted] travelling along our [redacted] Route our lead vehicle <sup>b2</sup>  
was aggressively approached by a black 4 door sedan with 3 male  
Iraqis. The lead left Rear Gunner cracked his door gave the  
hand signal to stop. The vehicle continued to aggressively close  
the distance on the lead vehicle. Then the lead left Rear  
Gunner pointed his weapon at the vehicle. The vehicle  
continued its pursuit and at that time the Lead Left  
Rear Gunner [redacted] shot one well aimed shot into  
the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle started to brake and  
head for the left shoulder of the road. The lead vehicle  
call the [redacted] I, [redacted] the Shift lead to report  
shots fired. As the follow vehicle passed the Black Sedan  
[redacted] in instructions to the 3 Iraqis.

At That Time I [redacted] called to Report [redacted]  
the Incident to the TOC. After reporting  
to the TOC a brief description of the Incident  
[redacted] I proceeded to [redacted]  
ba

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

*Blackwater Men Camp Feighdad, Iraq*

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 26 day of

October, 2005.

b6  
b7c

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

03 AUG 2000  
Page 3 of 3 Pages

~~H503H~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0342



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

28 October 2005

Spot Report - 102805-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

**Reporting Office:** RSO Kirkuk

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

On 28 October 2005 at approximately 1500 hrs, a Blackwater COM PSD Team [REDACTED] en route from REO to USAID Erbil encountered an aggressive vehicle, a white four door sedan with a lone male driving. The motorcade was traveling in downtown Erbil, [REDACTED]. The follow vehicle right rear gunner observed the aggressive vehicle approaching the motorcade from the rear. Both the right rear and left rear gunners gave hand and verbal signals, to get the driver to back off. The car continued to advance aggressively on the motorcade and passed stopped vehicles. The lead right rear gunner continued to use hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the rear right gunner fired one round into the radiator of the suspect vehicle. The vehicle came to a complete stop. No injuries to the driver were apparent. The motorcade continued to USAID Erbil without incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

b2

**RSO Action:** PSD members debriefed and written statements on file.

**Location:** Downtown Erbil

031010Z OCT 05

ASOM3 (P)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0343

b6  
b7c  
b2

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 28 Oct 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Time of Incident | 1500 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of Lethal Force/Shooting Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Erbil Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | As the team moved in support of REO operation to the city of Erbil Iraq, the motorcade entered the city and started to move with the flow of traffic. As the motorcade slowed to get the standoff at a traffic circle a white 4 door sedan driven by 1 local male of fighting age. The rear security personnel gave the appropriate hand and arm signals while the driver continued to aggressively approach the motorcade moving around 2 other local vehicles that had already complied with the verbal and visual signals, finally exhausting all other means and fearing for the safety of themselves and the motorcade the right rear security person engaged the vehicle with 1 disabling shot to the grill upon firing the vehicle came to an immediate stop and pulled to the right side of the road. The driver appeared unharmed and no State Department personnel or vehicles where injured or damaged in the incident and the motorcade continued to the venue reporting this to the Americans who currently live in this compound. Due to commis issues this was reported to the RSO immediately upon return to the REO. |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Read above statement                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| Follow Up Required      | None                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |

|                      |  |                     |      |                  |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | 9324 | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------|------------------|--|

b6  
b7c

b2

O O O O O O O O O O

Y0344

RECORDED (P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7e

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 28, 2005 1:30 PM  
**To:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Cc:** [redacted] (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: Contact Information for Response Teams in Mosul  
Thanks, Ron. [redacted] cc:ed in this email, is the Assistant Legatt working with us on this case.

Matt

---

**From:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 28, 2005 11:58 AM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: Contact Information for Response Teams in Mosul

Negative. I will try and find out.

Ron Campbell  
ARSO Mosul

b6

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 28, 2005 11:44 AM  
**To:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Subject:** RE: Contact Information for Response Teams in Mosul

No problem, Ron. Do you have any contact information for the military unit(s) that might have the bomber vehicle/remains?

---

**From:** Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)  
**Sent:** Friday, October 28, 2005 10:54 AM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: Contact Information for Response Teams in Mosul

Sorry for the late reply, but your message did not get into my box until this morning.

While BW personnel picked up parts of the scene, they were focused only on equipment that could be exploited by the AIF and not evidence. I still have a bag of debris from the attack (weapons parts and damaged equipment) but no shell fragments. I am unaware of any evidence that the military recovered, but they did a thorough report on the attack. I know that the military took photos in addition to the BW photos you got while here. Military dealt with the removal of the bomber remains and his vehicle axle. The military told me they were taking the DOS vehicle to [redacted]

I am unaware of what they did with the bomber vehicle.

b2

Ron Campbell  
ARSO Mosul

b6

0014153H7030

RB50641

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**Y 0345  
b2**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

01 November 2005

**Spot Report – 110105- 01****Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO Mosul**Summary:** DynCorp PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On November 1, 2005 at approximately 1030hrs, a COM PSD Team encountered a vehicle that failed to yield while traveling from FOB Courage to the USAID Compound in Irbil. The lead TST vehicle was holding traffic while the motorcade initiated a U-turn across the median. The lead vehicle observed a Toyota pick up occupied by one male traveling at a high rate of speed towards the motorcade. Both the Up and Well Gunners gave verbal and hand signal and fired a flare at the suspect vehicle in an attempt to get it to stop, with no result. The well gunner fired a 2-4 round burst into the grill, while the up gunner fired at the left front tire to disable the vehicle. The vehicle continued towards the motorcade, so the well gunner fired additional 2-4 rounds into the windshield, while the up gunner fired additional rounds into the grill. The vehicle rolled off the road into an adjacent field. Injuries to the driver are unknown at this time. \_\_\_\_\_ was notified of the incident and a request was made to dispatch a local ambulance to the scene. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** RSO Mosul is investigating**Location:** Irbil, Iraq

MAKING U-TURN

Y 0345a

2 LEAD VEHICLES

<sup>had no time</sup> UNCLASSIFIED

(P)

b4L

- LIMO IN PROCESS
- FOLLOWS NOT YET
- SL IN INCH OF    MOTORCYCLE b2
- SAW VEHICLE AFTER IT WAS SHOT, MOVING 20 MPH
- HEARD BTW S.8 ROUNDS.
- ONLY OTHER VEHICLE MOVING AT TIME
- LOCAL GUARDS ON SCENE, NOT THERE TO SUPPORT TEAMS
- THAT INTERSECTION IS BIGGEST THREAT'S ON THAT ROUTE
- OTHER VEHICLES HAVE STOPPED SHORT BEFORE.

031415Z JUN 03

HHS-QW78 (P)  
b2 b7c

Y0346

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 01 Nov 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Time of Incident | 1050 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Non Compliant Vehicle Shooting by REO Mosul PSD motorcade                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Directly South of the town of Bartala. _____ at this point is a four lane East - West running Highway with an 8"high curb surrounding a twenty foot median. The median is broken at certain points that facilitate U-Turns. Each lane is about 40' wide with an intermittent soft shoulder running down both sides of the highway. _____ is in fair to good repair at the sight of the incident. The actual incident took place in the West bound lanes of _____ while the majority of the motorcade was conducting a U-Turn onto the East bound lanes.                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <b>Incident Report Synopsis:</b><br>While conducting motorcade operations to the USAID compound in the city of Irbil in Northern Iraq to pick up a DOS principle the Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul PSD with no principles on board encountered a <b>fast moving non compliant vehicle</b> that it was forced to engage with _____ fire. The motorcade was made up of _____<br>The scheme of maneuver was; _____ There were _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | Due to the extremely high threat on route _____ the detail had taken an exceptionally long detour on a safer route to access approximately 15 kilometers outside the city of Mosul on its way to Irbil. The Detail departed Forward Operating Base (FOB) Courage at approximately 0930 hrs. They had traveled North then South East about 70 kilometers towards Route _____ through the towns of Tal Kief and Bartala. They exited the Bartala road onto the West bound lanes of _____ at 1050 hrs. The motorcade had to travel about 200 meters to a break in the median before conducting a U-Turn and continuing East towards Irbil. The lead TST vehicle had stopped traffic in both East and West bound lanes before turning East towards Irbil. |                  |      |

b2  
b7c

The motorcade followed onto ... and began to U-Turn East through the break in the median. The follow TST had stopped in the West bound lane to maintain the bubble behind the motorcade while they passed through this vulnerable choke point. As they were stopped and controlling traffic from the East bound lanes a white Toyota pick up truck began to close on their position rapidly from the East. The Up Gunner yelled to the tail gunner "Watch that white truck, single male occupant" At this time both the Well Gunner and the Up Gunner Identified the on coming threat and began to use verbal and hand arm signals to stop the on coming truck. At this time the drivers of the Lead Vehicle identified individuals running for their vehicles and departing the scene at a high rate of speed. The Well Gunner fired one Pen flare to gain the attention of the driver while giving his hand and verbal signals. The oncoming vehicle showed no signs of complying and continued to close on the motorcade to within 40 meters when they were forced to engage the oncoming threat. The Well Gunner fired one 2-4 round burst from his [redacted]

[redacted] at the grill of the vehicle while the Up Gunner fired at the left front tire of the vehicle with his [redacted] The vehicle continued to close on the Rear TST so the Well Gunner after assessing the situation fired an additional burst into the wind shield of the vehicle while the Up Gunner fired 3-4 rounds from his [redacted] into the grill of the threat vehicle. The vehicle then rolled off the road to the north and came to rest in a field. The Shift leader was then informed by the TST commander of the shooting and given a situation report. The Shift Leader passed the information to the Detail Leader and the company Tactical Operations Center (TOC) who attempted to notify the RSO on the FOB via the handheld VHF radio. The motorcade continued to its destination and accomplished its mission without further incident.

b2  
b7c

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

This report will be forwarded up the chain of command and submitted to the RSO office here at the REO Mosul.

|                         |                   |                        |     |                     |                    |
|-------------------------|-------------------|------------------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | Mosul PSD<br>Team | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | N/A | Team(s)<br>Involved | Mosul PSD<br>Team. |
|-------------------------|-------------------|------------------------|-----|---------------------|--------------------|

03115307030

Y0347

(P)  
b2 b5  
b6

b7C

UNCLASSIFIED

RB50637



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                           |                      |                                       |                        |
|---------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------------|------------------------|
| <b>TITLE</b>              |                      | <b>DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER</b> |                        |
| 01NOV2005 Mosul PSD Shoot |                      | 2005-0124B                            |                        |
| <b>TRUE NAME</b>          |                      | <b>CASE TYPE</b>                      |                        |
| Blackwater PSD Team       |                      | Administrative                        |                        |
| <b>POST</b>               | <b>DATE REPORTED</b> | <b>DATES INVESTIGATED</b>             | <b>REPORTING AGENT</b> |
| US Embassy Baghdad        | 09NOV2005            | 05NOV2005                             | SA Becht               |

**SYNOPSIS**

On 01NOV2005, a Blackwater PSD team en route from FOB Courage to the USAID complex in Irbil engaged a suspicious vehicle with deadly force. While the [REDACTED] PSD motorcade was in the process of completing a necessary u-turn, a single local national pick-up truck passed other stopped traffic and approached the rear of the motorcade at a high rate of speed. Two members of the PSD team engaged the suspicious truck, after which it rolled off of the highway and came to a stop at the side of the road. The PSD team could not confirm if there were any injuries to the driver, nor were there any follow-on reports of local nationals seeking compensation. RSOs conducted two separate and independent investigations, both of which concluded that this was a valid shoot.

---CLOSED---

**COPIES REFERRED****REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR**

(Initials)

(Date)

50249-101  
\*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)OPTIONAL FORM 249  
(FORMERLY DS-838)  
JULY 1996  
DEPT. OF STATE

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

UNCLASSIFIED

1. On 05NOV2005, RA interviewed [REDACTED] the Shift Leader for the 01NOV2005 PSD mission. According to [REDACTED] on 01NOV2005 the PSD team used a slightly longer route from Mosul to Irbil through the town of Barthal, allowing them to avoid some very dangerous areas along the more direct eastward path to Irbil. Once the PSD team exited Barthal, they traveled south to rejoin the east-west highway to Irbil. In order to enter the eastbound lanes of this highway, the motorcade had to first turn west towards Mosul and then make a u-turn at a break in the large median that separated the eastbound and westbound lanes.
2. It was while executing this u-turn that the [REDACTED] motorcade encountered the suspicious pick-up truck. According to [REDACTED] the [REDACTED] lead vehicles in the motorcade had already executed the u-turn and were effectively stopping traffic while moving eastward. The limo was in the process of completing the u-turn, and the [REDACTED] follow vehicles were moving westward towards the cut in the median. All other local national traffic on the highway was stopped. [REDACTED] who was positioned in the [REDACTED] vehicle, heard 5-8 shots fired from the rear of the motorcade. Once his vehicle had completed the u-turn, [REDACTED] could see the suspicious pick-up truck moving off of the north edge of the highway at approximately 20 mph.
3. According to [REDACTED] this particular intersection is one of the most dangerous areas of the Mosul-Irbil mission. Traffic is very bad on this stretch of highway, and [REDACTED] stated that there have been close calls for the PSD team there in the past. [REDACTED] stated that there is no Iraqi Police (IP) presence in the area to control traffic.
4. RA then interviewed [REDACTED] the up-gunner in the last vehicle of the 01NOV2005 motorcade. According to [REDACTED] the PSD motorcade made a smooth transition from the Barthal road to the east-west highway. [REDACTED] vehicle was moving west when he first noticed the suspicious white pick-up truck approaching from several hundred meters away. [NOTE: [REDACTED] described this stretch of highway as flat and perfectly straight; as such, he was afforded a much longer line of sight than normal.]
5. [REDACTED] stated that he started waving at the suspicious vehicle and motioning for it to stop. The white pick-up truck continued to close the gap with the motorcade, though, traveling at approximately 40-50 mph and passing stopped vehicles in the process. [REDACTED] stated that he brought his [REDACTED] rifle to bear when the suspicious vehicle, driven by a lone male, was 100 meters away. As [REDACTED] flipped his weapon off of the safety position, he heard [REDACTED] the well gunner in his vehicle, fire a 3-5 round burst. The pick-up truck continued to approach, so [REDACTED] fired one round into the vehicle's right front tire. When this did not dissuade the driver, [REDACTED] fired 4-5 additional rounds into the vehicle's hood. [REDACTED] heard [REDACTED] fire another 3-5 rounds, and he saw the vehicle drifting off to the north side of the highway. Although [REDACTED] did not have a good view of the driver from his elevated position, it appeared to him that the driver was not steering, braking, or otherwise controlling the vehicle at this point.

031315Z NOV 05

DECLASSIFIED

6. [redacted] stated that he has been working in Iraq since JAN2004, and he has previously served in the role of up-gunner on PSD missions. [redacted] stated that he last zeroed and trained with his weapon approximately 3 weeks prior to this incident. b6 b7c
7. RA then interviewed [redacted] the well gunner in the [redacted] vehicle of the 01NOV2005 motorcade. [redacted] stated that he first saw the suspicious vehicle when it was approximately 150 meters behind the motorcade. The pick-up truck approached the motorcade at approximately 40 mph and showed no signs of slowing or stopping, even though it had to pass other vehicles that had pulled over to the side of the road. [redacted] fired a pen flare at the suspicious vehicle when it was approximately 75 meters away, but the driver did not slow down. b6 b7c
8. [redacted] emphasized that the driver of the suspicious pick-up truck, a lone male, had to pull around other stopped cars in order to close the gap between his vehicle and the motorcade. When the pick-up truck was approximately 40 meters away, [redacted] engaged it with his [redacted] fired a 3-4 round burst at the vehicle engine block. When this did not seem to have any effect, [redacted] fired another 3-4 round burst through the suspicious vehicle's windshield on the driver's side. [NOTE: [redacted] stated that he could hear [redacted] firing intermittently during this time, but he was not sure of the order of shots after [redacted] initial 3-4 round burst.] Once [redacted] had completed his second burst of fire, he watched the suspicious vehicle roll to a stop along the north side of the highway. b2 b6 b7c
9. [redacted] stated that he has held the well gunner position in Mosul for the past 3 months. [redacted] stated that, within the month prior to the 01NOV2005 incident, he trained with the [redacted] that he used in the motorcade. b2 b6 b7c
10. All three PSD team members interviewed by RA completed a rough sketch of the 01NOV2005 incident. A scene diagram, based on those sketches, is included below.

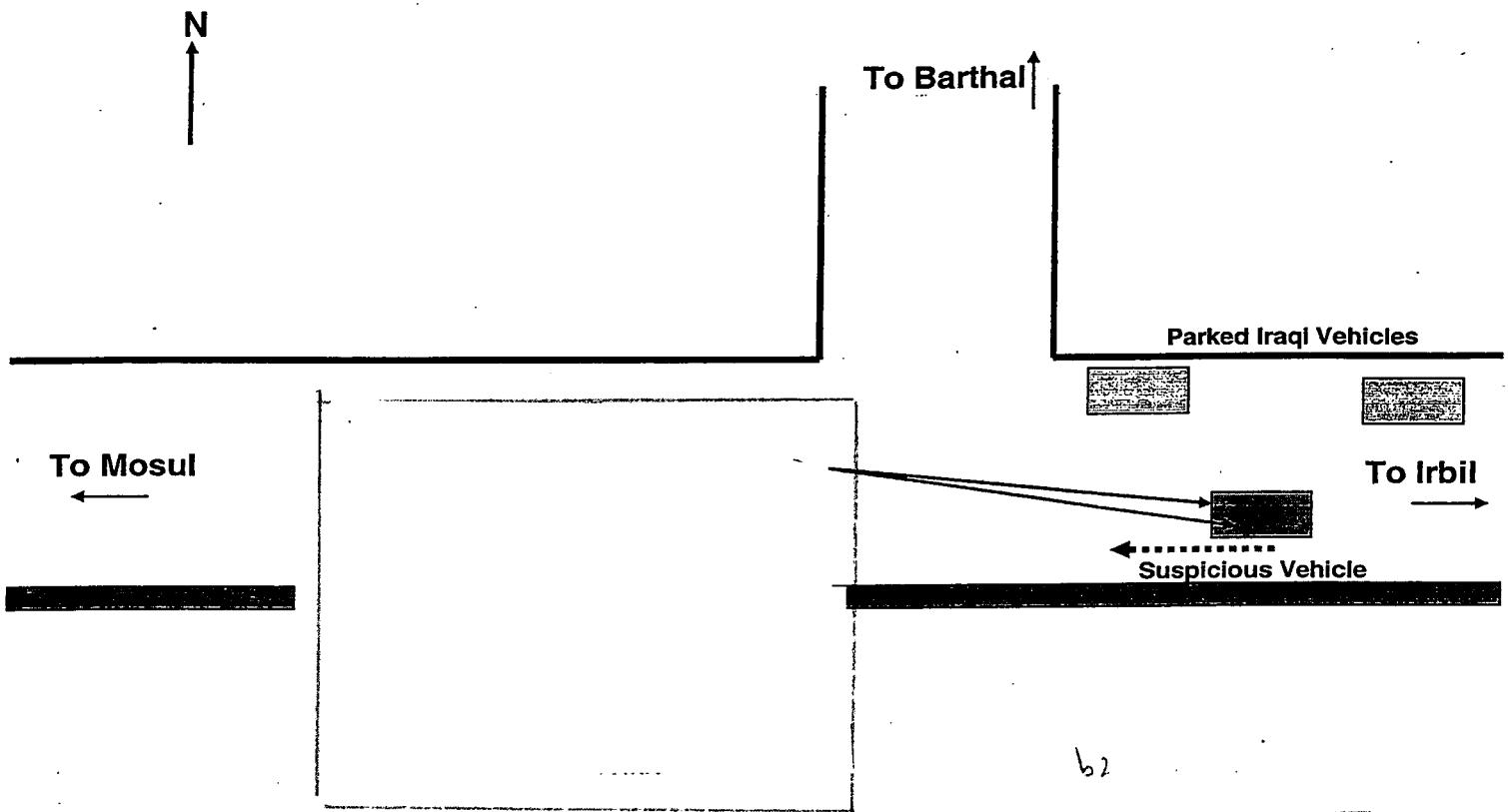
031415ZHTOZO

UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0124B

DECLASSIFIED

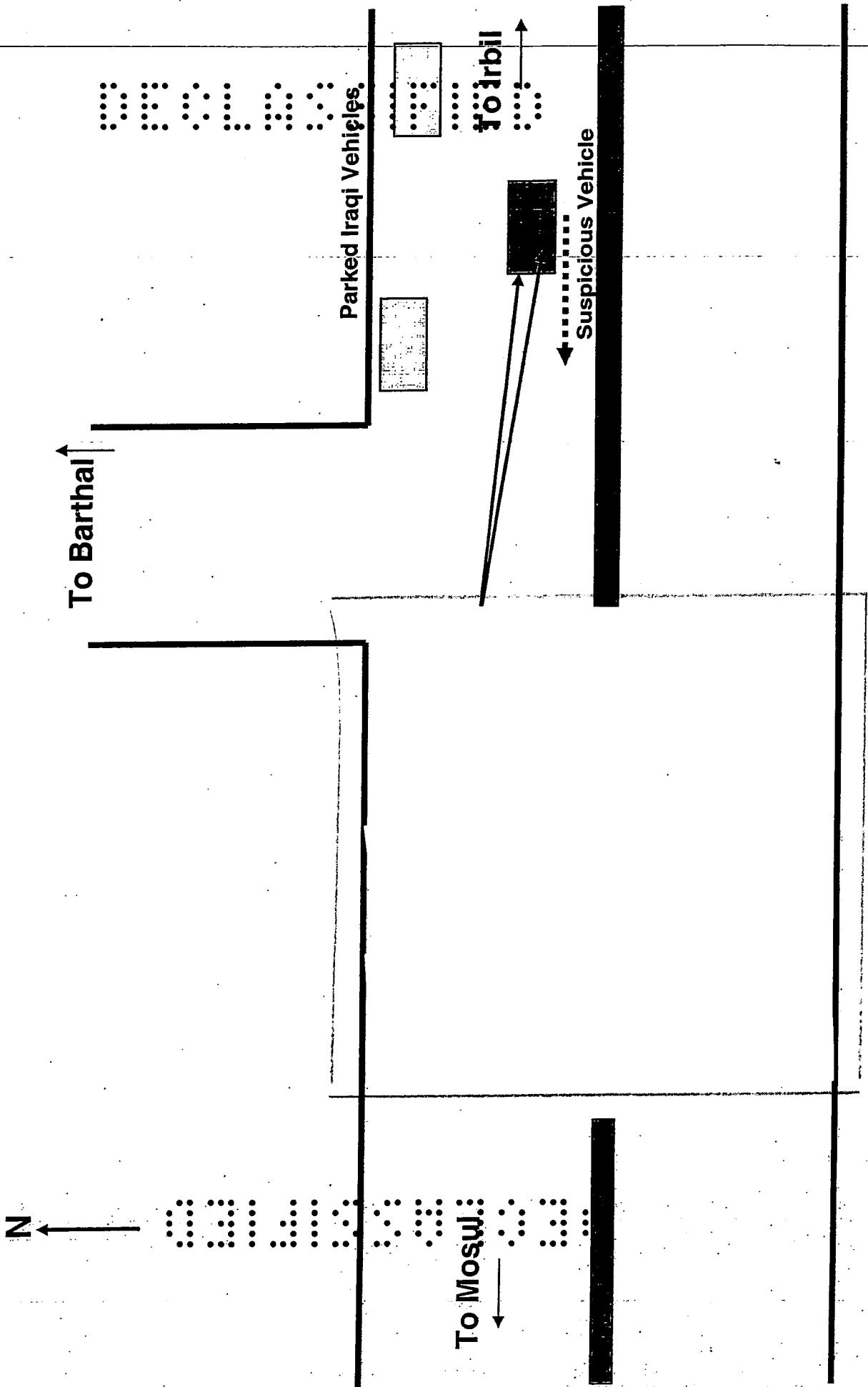
01NOV2005 SCENE DIAGRAM



031A15387030

UNCLASSIFIED

# 01NOV2005 SCENE DIAGRAM





Y0348

RB50640

## Sworn Statement

|                           |                                   |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Date<br>01 November, 2005 | Time<br>1050 hrs                  |
| Location                  |                                   |
| Route [redacted]          | City of Mosul, Iraq [redacted] b2 |

(P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C

I, [redacted] b6 b7C, hereby make the following statement at the request of Stephen M. Sexton, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On the 1<sup>st</sup> of November, 2005 at approximately 1050 hours, I was traveling in a DS motorcade to Irbil as the well gunner in our follow TST vehicle. At approximate Grid Coordinate [redacted] our motorcade turned west onto route [redacted] Our lead TST vehicle had b2 stopped traffic prior to the motorcade proceeding onto [redacted] After traveling down [redacted] for approximately 200 meters, the motorcade slowed to execute a U-turn onto the east bound lane of [redacted]

As the well gunner, it is my responsibility to maintain the bubble to our six-o'clock. All vehicles were complying with my visual commands to stay back, with the exception of a white pick-up truck. The up-gunner, [redacted], looked over his shoulder and noticed the developing situation. He sounded off to me "single male in that truck." The driver of the truck continued to disregard my visual commands, and disregard the Up-gunner's shouted commands of stop. Once the non-compliant vehicle was 75 meters and closing on my position, I fired a pen flare at the vehicle, which had no effect on the driver who was continuing to close on the motorcade. b6 b7C

Knowing that the single male driver had disregarded multiple commands to stay back, and was rapidly closing on our position, I was in fear for my life, and the lives of my teammates. The non-compliant vehicle was approximately 40 meters and closing when I had no other alternative

but to escalate my level of force.. I fired a 3-4 round burst towards the engine block with my [redacted] in an attempt to disable the vehicle. I eased off the trigger and assessed the threat. The vehicle continued to close, and I fired another 3-4 round burst at the windshield of the threat vehicle. The up gunner also engaged the threat with approximately 5 rounds from his [redacted] b2

The threat vehicle then rolled off the road and into a dirt field on the north side of [redacted]. The motorcade completed the U-turn and we were now headed eastbound on [redacted]. There was a slight pause in the flow of the motorcade, as word was passed over the radio. Once word was passed, higher was notified and we proceeded on our movement without incident.

031415ZMAY1030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 01 day of

November, 2005.

Signed

Printed

Stephen M. Sexton

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Ronald D. Campbell

Address

~~DECLASSIFIED~~



Y0349

AB5U639

## Sworn Statement

|                                                       |              |
|-------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>01 November, 2005                             | Time<br>1050 |
| Location<br>Bartala Road and _____ Iraq [redacted] b2 |              |

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

I, [redacted] b6 b7c, hereby make the following statement at the request of

Stephen M. Sexton, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 1 November, 2005, the [redacted] Team plus both TST's (Tactical Support Team) where on a PSD movement to Irbil to retrieve one VIP and return to FOB Courage. I was located in the rear CAV, in the up-gun position. b2

At approximately 1050 we were headed south on Bartala road making a right (west) on to [redacted]. At this intersection it is necessary to head west for a short distance to get to a spot in the median to cross and head towards our objective direction, east. While approaching the intersection I spotted what appeared to be a white Toyota pick-up truck approaching from the left (east to west), approximately 200 to 300 yards back. As the lead CAV entered and cleared the intersection they had traffic stopped to the left and right, however it appeared that the aforementioned white truck made no attempt to stop, slow down, or act in a manner similar to the other complying vehicles around it. As the motorcade progressed through the intersection and we, the rear CAV, made the right onto [redacted] I yelled back to [redacted] (the well gunner), "watch that white truck... single male occupant." Simultaneously, I attempted to get the attention of the vehicle making gross hand movements and the hand gesture commonly known for, "stop." At this point the said vehicle was approximately 100 yards away. Both [redacted] and I made verbal attempts to get the attention of the white truck, but had no success, as the vehicle continued to close its distance on our motorcade. At this point the vehicle was close enough for me to see that it was a single male occupant of apparent Arabic descent between the age of 25 and 40. b7a b6 b7c

As I was bringing my weapon [redacted] to bear, [redacted] deployed a pen flare in the direction of the truck. Again the truck made no attempt to stop, slow down or comply in any manner, while also passing vehicles that where stopped to the side of the road. Shortly after the pen flare was deployed [redacted] followed with a 3 to 5 round burst to the hood of the vehicle. About the same time, I was taking my weapon off safe and taking aim for the front left tire. I fired one round at the tire and then shot and additional 4 rounds into the front grill, for a total of 5 rounds. [redacted] fired a second 3 to 5 round burst that appeared to impact the windshield of the truck. At this time the vehicle drifted to the right (north) from its direction of travel, eventually driving onto the shoulder and off the side of the road. The final closing distance of the vehicle was approximately 30 to 50 yards and it was my belief that the vehicle had no intention of stopping. I feel confident that had it not been for the actions [redacted] and I, the vehicle would have been in a position to cause great harm or death to me and/or the members of my team.

We continued on with the mission, and the leadership made that appropriate calls to report the incident. The rest of the mission was accomplished without further mishap.

b2  
b3  
b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY1030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge. **U.S. GOVERNMENT**

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Signed  |           |
| Printed | b6<br>b7c |
| Address |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |                   |
|---------|-------------------|
| Signed  |                   |
| Printed | Stephen M. Sexton |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                 |
|-------------------|-----------------|
| Witness Signature |                 |
| Printed           | Ronald Campbell |
| Address           |                 |

03145587030

Y0350 (P)

b6

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 2:27 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Young, John B (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad); Smith, Anthony G (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 051102 - Recent Mosul PSD Shootings  
  
Gentlemen,

Please understand I know you in Bag are here to help, support and back me and it is greatly appreciated. I am comfortable with conducting any sort of investigation at Post and have no problem with looking hard at my team and giving a "good" or "bad" shoot (and all that accompanies a bad shoot). The problem up here is that big Army is asking for things that am not willing to provide them (copies of Spot reports, which I guess we're considering an investigation, copies of contracts, etc.). Compounding all this is that we have a Chief of Staff who has my team in his sights and a DATT who is playing both sides of the fence and causing me a whole lot of extra grief...when he's looking me in the eyes and swearing he's "just here to help..."

I apologize if I gave the impressions I needed investigative assistance. None is needed.

Regards,

Steve

**Stephen M. Sexton**  
**Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq**  
**Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service**  
**(US-based number)**

**SBU-LAN:** [REDACTED]

**C-LAN:** [REDACTED] b6

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 1:59 PM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Cc:** Young, John B (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** Recent Mosul PSD Shootings

Stephen,

I have been discussing the recent shootings in Mosul with John Young, Jeff Lischke, and Jan Hiemstra. I want you to know that we are here to help you with the investigations if you think you need it. What that means is—if you think there is evidence that a fatal shooting might be questionable, would you feel more comfortable if someone else came up to interview the team and make a determination? We don't want you to be the "bad guy" and destroy your relationship as the operational manager for the PSD teams. Things are easier here in Baghdad—the teams report to Jeff Lischke, but Jan and I do the shooting investigations and can be the "bad guys" if

something is wrong without disrupting Lischke's relationship with the teams—sort of like an independent counsel.)

Let us know if you need help and we will see what we can arrange.

Matt

0314155807030

RB50638

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

DECLASSIFIED Y0351 (P)

b2 b7E



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

01 November 2005

Spot Report - 1005-6

**Subject:** Use Of Deadly Force During a Motorcade Movement—Possible KIA**Reporting Office:** REO Mosul - RSO

**Summary:** On 11/01/05 RSO Mosul was notified that a PSD had engaged a while en route to collect a new officer from the REO in Irbil. It was reported that an unknown local national (LN) driver failed to yield after several attempts by members of the PSD as the motorcade was attempting to navigate a u-turn. When the LN vehicle was perceived as a clear threat to the motorcade it was fired upon; PSD members stated that the driver most likely was struck several times during the incident. No additional injuries or property damage was reported and the PSD motorcade continued to its destination without further incident. RSO notified relevant U.S. Army personnel and requested medical assets be dispatched to the location. RSO has reviewed the Use of Deadly Force policy with PSD personnel involved. **End Summary.**

**Spot Report**

On November 1, 2005, RSO Mosul was notified that a PSD traveling from FOB Courage had utilized deadly force against a local national (LN) driving a vehicle while en route to the USAID Compound in Irbil. The PSD motorcade had departed Forward Operating Base (FOB) Courage at approximately 0930 hrs. (local) eastbound on Route [redacted] for REO Irbil; however, shortly after passing the town of Bartala, the motorcade was in the process of conducting u-turn across a median [Grid: [redacted] - approximately 20 kilometers east of Mosul] when a lone male LN driving a white Toyota pick up truck rapidly began to close on the motorcade. The lead TST up and well gunner noticed the oncoming truck (lead TST vehicle was blocking traffic at the time of the incident, to allow the motorcade to navigate the u-turn) and immediately identified it as a threat. Both the up and well-gunner in the TST lead attempted to yield the LN vehicle by giving both verbal and hand/arm signals, but the vehicle continued to travel at a high rate of speed towards the detail. In an attempt to gain the attention of the LN driver the well-gunner in the follow TST fired a pen flare, but the oncoming vehicle showed no signs of slowing and continued to close within 40 meters of the motorcade at a high rate of speed (Note: The lead TST driver later stated in a

b2

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

sworn statement that other LNs in the area were noted running for vehicles that later departed the area at a high rate of speed. End Note)

When it was evident that the LN vehicle was not going to stop, the well-gunner fired one 2-4 round burst from his [redacted] at the grill, as the up-gunner fired at the left front tire of the vehicle with his [redacted]. The vehicle continued to close rapidly on the rear TST vehicle, however, so the well-gunner fired an additional [redacted] burst into the windshield of the vehicle as the up-gunner fired 3-4 [redacted] rounds into the grill successively. The PSD motorcade continued to execute the u-turn as the LN vehicle rolled into an adjacent field. No additional injuries or property damage was reported and the PSD motorcade continued to its destination without further incident.

Immediacy after the incident, RSO notified relevant FOB Courage [redacted] personnel and made an expedited request for TFF assets to dispatch a local ambulance to the area (TFF TOC Battle Captain was notified at 1112 hrs. by ARSO and given aforementioned grid).

**Location:** Mosul, Iraq

031413Z07030

Y0352

DECLASSIFIED

2241  
→  
only cur Rm

for

b2

b6  
b7c

03141000000000  
X  
most  
last

Y0353  
(P)b6  
b7c  
b7db6  
b7c  
b7d

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 2:17 PM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M [REDACTED]  
**Subject:** RE: 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA  
**Hello, Steve. Please give me a call at your earliest convenience!** [REDACTED] Thank bc  
you, Matt

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 2:07 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA

Maybe I misspoke; I take sworn statements from all who either fired a shot or who actually witnessed the entire event. I then use that, along with the BW IR, to look at the facts and write the DS SPOT REPORT, which is sent to the TOC in Bag. In the two fatal shootings, I attempted to articulate that it was a good shoot, but did not make an actual statement "RSO FINDS \_\_\_\_\_."

I will from now on do so in the spot report.

*Stephen M. Sexton*  
 Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
 (US-based number)

SBU-LAN: [REDACTED] b6  
 C-LAN: [REDACTED]

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 1:20 PM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Cc:** Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA

Stephen,

Our investigations section will evaluate every shooting that occurs with a Baghdad team to ensure that it was a valid application of force. For most cases involving shots fired with no injuries (i.e., the driver gets out of his vehicle to inspect damage), we ready the team members' written statements and determine if we need to speak with them further. For fatal shootings or shootings that result in injuries, we will usually call the team members into our office and interview each of them separately, draw up an ROL, and make recommendations to the RSO. For shootings that take place at REOs, the RSO there has usually done this in the past. (This helps avoid the extra danger and operations disruption caused by bringing team members to Baghdad solely for the interviews.) Are you meeting resistance there as far as conducting a full investigation?

Matt

DECLASSIFIED

---

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 1:02 PM  
**To:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Smith, Andrew A (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** RE: 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA

This is KEY (there are big storms ahead between big army and RSO): DO WE MAKE STATEMENTS IN OUR SPOT REPORTS? DO WE (RSO) RUN FULL INVESTIGATIONS AND PRODUCE A FULL ROI OUTSIDE OF SPOT REPORTS?

Please clarify.

*Stephen M. Sexton*  
Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq  
Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
[REDACTED] (US-based number) b6  
SBU-LAN: [REDACTED] b7c  
C-LAN: [REDACTED]

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in E.O. 12958

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Wednesday, November 02, 2005 10:08 AM  
**To:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Subject:** RE: 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA

Steve,

What was your final assessment? Good shoot or bad shoot?

Matt

---

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M  
**Sent:** Tuesday, November 01, 2005 9:54 PM  
**To:** RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Young, John B (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Sexton, Stephen M; Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul); Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** 051101 - (SBU) SPOT REPORT - Use of Force Against Vehicle During PSD Movement - Possible LN Driver KIA

\* SEE ATTACHED SPOT REPORT \*

Subject: Use of Deadly Force During Motorcade Movement—Possible LN Driver KIA

Reporting Office: REO Mosul - RSO

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

**Summary:** On 11/01/05 RSO Mosul was notified that a PSD had engaged a while en route to collect a new officer from the REO in Irbil. It was reported that an unknown local national (LN) driver failed to yield after several attempts by members of the PSD as the motorcade was attempting to navigate a u-turn. When the LN vehicle was perceived as a clear threat to the motorcade it was fired upon; PSD members stated that the driver most likely was struck several times during the incident. No additional injuries or property damage was reported and the PSD motorcade continued to its destination without further incident. RSO notified relevant U.S. Army personnel and requested medical assets be dispatched to the location. RSO has reviewed the Use of Deadly Force policy with PSD personnel involved. End Summary.

Regards,

*Stephen M. Sexton*

Regional Security Officer – Mosul, Iraq

Special Agent – U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service  
 (US-based number)

b6

SBU-LAN: [REDACTED]

C-LAN: [REDACTED]

This e-mail is UNCLASSIFIED based on the provisions found in F.O. 12958

**From:** Sexton, Stephen M

**Sent:** Tuesday, November 01, 2005 11:22 AM

**To:** RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)

**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Young, John B (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Sexton, Stephen M; Campbell, Ronald D (Mosul)

**Subject:** 051101 - Pre-SPOT REPORT Notification - Use of Force Against Vehicle - Possible KIA of LN during PSD Movement

On Tuesday, November 01, 2005, at 1058 hrs (local) RSO was notified that a PSD had engaged a vehicle on Route [REDACTED] while en route to collect new AID Officer from REO Irbil. It was reported that while traveling eastbound on Route [REDACTED] outside the city of Bartala), a driver failed to yield to IPs at a TCP and PSD personnel. The vehicle was fired upon by PSD members as it sped towards the motorcade.

- Grid: [REDACTED] (Approximately 20 kl. East of Mosul)

b2

RSO is in the process of notifying relevant Task Force Freedom personnel and is making an expedited request for TFF assets to dispatch a local ambulance to the area (TFF TOC OIC was notified at 1112 hrs. by ARSO and given aforementioned grid).

Note: PSD will not return to FOB Courage until approximately 1800 hrs (local); RSO will further investigate when all members return and obtain sworn statements from any/all involved and provide all to Baghdad TOC. RSO anticipates full SPOT REPORT to be sent NLT 2000 hrs. End Note.

Regards,

Steve

*Stephen M. Sexton*

Regional Security Officer - Mosul, Iraq

Special Agent - U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service

(US-based number)

SBU-LAN: [redacted]

C-LAN: [redacted]

b6

031415Z SEP 03

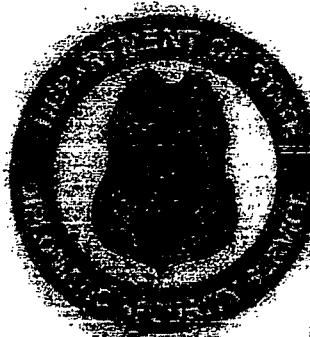
Y6354

A/NO033a

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 2, 2005

SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Receives Gunfire From Hostile Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/2/05 at approximately 0730 hrs. a Blackwater PSD advance motorcade enroute to the Al Kut GC was attacked by hostile gunfire in the vicinity of HCP 092 [REDACTED] A black BMW with tinted windows approached the motorcade at a high rate of speed from the rear. The CAV vehicle attempted signaling the BMW with lights and hand and arm signals prior to throwing smoke onto the road. As the BMW continued to close the distance the well gunner fired 3 rounds into the grill area of the BMW with a [REDACTED] As the vehicle continued to speed aggressively toward the CAV vehicle and the well gunner continued to fire controlled bursts into its front portion, the left rear observer of the second vehicle noticed that the right front passenger of the BMW fired a burst of gunfire from an AK-47 in the direction of the CAV. He immediately called out to the rest of the team, "we are being engaged" while firing a three round burst into the windshield area of the BMW. Other members in the CAV vehicle noticed the rounds "splashing" off the BMW indicating that the vehicle may have been armored. The vehicle finally turned left off the road and crossed the median, appearing to be partially disabled. As the PSD Team continued toward the venue it observed the BMW pull out into the roadway, but it did not pursue the motorcade. Approximately 100 meters down the road the team observed two more BMW's off the right hand side

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

of the road. One LN was standing beside the one of the vehicles (a well dressed middle-aged man with a well groomed beard), and appeared to be watching the motorcade as it passed by at a high rate of speed. These vehicles could have possibly been staged for a follow-on attack. No members of the COM motorcade were injured. The team contacted both Al Hillah Operations (TOC) and the primary motorcade ASAP and due to close proximity to the destination, continued the mission as planned. After the motorcade arrived on venue a BDA indicated that none of the vehicles had been hit by enemy fire.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO Al Hillah has forwarded follow-on comments to the Baghdad RSO TOC and Intelligence section [REDACTED] by C-LAN. All relevant team members have been debriefed, and written statements will be forwarded to RSO Baghdad. RSO Al Hillah will advise the RSO TOC of further developments.

b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY10 Z0

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)

b6

b7c

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

AA00330

V  
Y0355

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Thursday, November 03, 2005 11:50 AM  
To: RSO, TQC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
Cc: Hill, Anthony J (Al Hillah A/RSO)  
Subject: FW: Incident reports

For the TQC Watch Officer:

Yesterday and today RSO Al Hillah sent up Spot Reports on 3 separate incidents during a 11/2/05 motorcade to and from Al Kut. The below statements are those of individual team members, all of who have also been verbally interviewed. These are only a follow-up to the reports already submitted – probably for your files only. Thanks.

- Kevin

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel.

b6

From: Tidwell, John S  
Sent: Wednesday, November 02, 2005 8:05 PM  
To: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Cc: Rogers, David T (Al Hillah)  
Subject: Incident reports

These are the reports from today's incidents. The Team Leaders summary did not format correctly; he will do it over and resubmit.



02Nov05Witness T 02NOV05 Shooting 02Nov05 shooting 02NOV05 Witness 02Nov05 Incident rev 02NOV05MILITARY 02NOV05shooting



02NOV05shooting T 02NOV05shooting T 02NOV05shooting T 02Nov05m

b6  
b7c  
b2

c..

031415CH7030

Y0356

(P)

b2 b7C

b6

b7C

REF ID: A400333j



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident 2 Nov. 2005 Time of Incident Approx. 0730

Type of Incident Use of non-lethal force

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved,

Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

Approx. [redacted] b2

a DSS certified personal security specialist was riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade in the well observer position. While driving to the Al Kut Government Center on route [redacted] at approximately grid [redacted] observed a black BMW following us weaving in and out of traffic to advance on our motorcade. The BMW cut off a blue bongo truck while trying to aggressively reach our convoy. At that time, at about 100 meters from our convoy, the right rear observer of the last vehicle deployed a smoke signal device. The BMW ignored the smoke and picked up speed toward the motorcade. At that time I fired a three rounds from my DSS issued [redacted] at the front area of the car. The vehicles driver ignored my shots and I noticed the front passenger door was cracked open as it sped toward us. As he advanced, to within 30 meters of my vehicle I shot 30 to 40 rounds from my [redacted] into the car impacting in the windshield and front area of the car. The BMW drove erratically as if trying to avoid my shots and I noticed that the tracer rounds were deflecting off the car as if it were an armored vehicle. The driver of the BMW then drove across the median and into the opposite lane. As we drove off, the BMW was at a slow roll on the other side of the street, and no passengers were seen. About 100 meters down on [redacted] I observed two similar style BMW's parked along the side of the road observing our motorcade as we passed. There were no incidents with the other two vehicles, but they did seem to watch us intently and were driving the same style of BMW.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

The motorcade continued our route to Al Kut GC. The team leader and chain of command were immediately notified.

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

b6  
b7C

b2

b2

b2

b2

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last Vehicle of Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|------|

b6  
b7C

031415Z NOV 05

Y0357

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2-

DECLASSIFIED

AN0283h

I [redacted] a Department of State trained personal security specialist and Shift Leader for team [redacted] has reviewed the incident reports. I concur with the events as described. I have nothing further to add at this time.

b2

b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030

DECLASSIFIED

Y0358  
AN00339

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |              |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------|
| Date of Incident        | 02 Nov 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Time of Incident | Approx. 0800 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |              |
| Location of Incident    | J b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |              |
| Description of Incident | a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member was assigned third vehicle of the motorcade in the right rear observer position. Our motorcade was traveling on Route [redacted] on mission to the Al Kut Government Center. I noticed a dark colored sedan pacing our motorcade from behind with its lights on and driving thru traffic to move behind us. The well observer confirmed with me that the sedan was pacing us. The sedan then pushed a blue bongo truck off the road and began traveling at a high rate of speed to the rear of our motorcade. I told the well observer that I was going to deploy a smoke signal device to the sedan. Immediately upon deploying the smoke the vehicles right front passenger fired upon our motorcade with two rounds coming by my side. The well observer then discharged a three-round burst into the front grill area and the sedan began to gain on our motorcade. The well observer then discharged numerous bursts into the vehicles window and the vehicle still came at us. Finally upon discharging five 6-8 round bursts into the vehicle it pulled an evasive maneuver and crossed the median and conducted a U-turn. I went back to scanning my sector and noticed on the side of the road two vehicles matching the same description as the vehicle we had just engaged with 5-7 fighting age males. The vehicle that we engaged appeared to be all up armored BMW along with the two vehicles waiting on the side of the road. The windows of the BMW were tinted and did not spider-web or shatter with the rounds impacting, nor did the tires go flat on the sedan which means it could have had run flat tires. Our motorcade reported up the incident to REO Hillah and we continued mission to the Al Kut Government Center. |                  |              |
| Action Taken            | A smoke signal device was deployed and also the [redacted] weapon system. Reported to the RSO. b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |              |
| Follow-Up Required      | (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |              |

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|------|
| b6<br>b7c            |                     |                        |                  | b2   |

03141307030

Y0359

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED AN0033F



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                 | 02NOV2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Time of Incident | 0730 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                 | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |      |
| (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Armsless) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                             | Rte [redacted] heading southeast Grid [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                          | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, allies, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>I am a DSS certified security specialist. I was traveling southeast on route. I was the left rear observer in the 2<sup>nd</sup> vehicle in the motorcade. I was carrying my DSS assigned rifle. I observed a black BMW with it's lights on advancing on the last vehicle of the motorcade. I observed a red smoke signaling device deployed from the last vehicle. I then observed a muzzle flash from the passenger side of the black BMW. This action was followed by a radio call of, "we are being engaged". I continued to scan my sector for other possible threats as I did not have an angle to engage the black BMW at this time. As the black BMW traveled across the median into the opposing lane I was then able to return fire and engage 2 shots to the right area of the vehicle with my rifle. The vehicle was then out of my view.</p> <p>As I scanned for other threats, I observed 2 black BMW's on the right side of the road with 1 male moving about the trunk area of the vehicle. He was well dressed and his beard and hair were groomed. He was making his best efforts not to look at us. I believe this individual to be part of the counter attack which could possibly have occurred, had the initial attack been successful. No action was taken upon this individual or the 2 vehicles he was in the area of, as none of his actions were of an aggressive manor. I simply observed the individual and noted it for later intelligence efforts.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                     | Reported to the RSO.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                               | (Indicate what, if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |

| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | 2 <sup>nd</sup> Vehicle in the Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031313 00 10 30

REF CLASSIFIED

AAD0330

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7C

PSD INCIDENT REPORT Y0360

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                             |                |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|----------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 02NOV05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Time of Incident            | Approx<br>1400 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                              | Use of non or less lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                             |                |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                     | Rout [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | (checkpoint 101) [redacted] | b2             |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other organizations, TCAs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | I a Department of State-trained personal security specialist assigned to team [redacted] was the right rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. While traveling from Camp [redacted] on route [redacted] The motorcade came to a stop due to traffic at [redacted]. The left rear observer and I as the left rear observer in the last vehicle in the motorcade threw smoke to stop traffic to our rear. Traffic to our rear started to pull over and stop, a grey sedan continued on threw the smoke disregarding all signals to stop. I opened my door at that time and gave the driver of the vehicle hand signals to pull over and stop, he continued on with out any sign of stopping that is when I fired 5 rounds into the grill area of the vehicle with my DSS issued [redacted] The vehicle came to a stop. We continued on with out further incident. |                             |                |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                 | I discharged 5 rounds from my DSS issued [redacted] into a grey sedan to keep the vehicle from advancing further towards our convoy.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                             |                |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what, if any follow-up action is required for further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | FSG or REO A Hillah, Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                             |                |

|                      |            |                     |                               |                  |                 |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Operator(s) involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) involved | Last vehicle in the motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------|

b6  
b7C

b2

031416Z NOV 05

REF ID: A40033K

Y0361 (P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |        |  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------|--|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 02NOV05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | Time of Incident | Approx |  |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  | 1400   |  |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                  | Use of non or less lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |        |  |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, location points, and coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                          | Route                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |        |  |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | A DSS certified security specialist was the well observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. While traveling from Camp Delta to Hilla REO on route the motorcade came to a stop due to traffic at . The right rear and left rear observers in the last vehicle in the motorcade threw smoke to stop traffic to our rear. Traffic to our rear started to pull over and stop, a grey sedan continued on through the smoke disregarding all signals to stop. I then fired one three round burst from my DSS issued into the grill area of the car. The left and right observers also fired disabling shots into the grill area. The vehicle stopped and the driver got out of the vehicle. We continued on through traffic with no further incidents. |                  |        |  |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                     | We continued on route to REO Hilla and the chair of command was immediately notified.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |        |  |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |        |  |

| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle in the motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|------|
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|------|

b6  
b7C

b2

031AIC SH 7030

(P)

b2 b7c

AMQD2021a  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0362



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 7, 2005

SPOT REPORT

SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

REPORTING OFFICE: RSO Al Hillah

SUMMARY: On 7 November 2005, at approx 0830 hrs, a COM PSD motorcade encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was approx. 200 meters east of Karbala circle, traveling west on route [REDACTED] when a dark colored BMW was observed weaving through traffic approximately 300 meters to the rear of the motorcade. The rear PSD vehicle had recently deployed a red smoke canister in order to keep vehicles at a distance in this congested area, but BMW had passed through the smoke and continued to close on the rear vehicle at a high rate of speed. The well observer called out the potential threat, and soon afterward the left and right rear observers opened their doors to signal the vehicle to stop both visually and verbally. Almost concurrently the well observer fired a pen flare in order to warn the driver to stop or back off, but the vehicle continued to close the distance; the PSD vehicle was also clearly marked with a rear-mounted sign warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters, in both Arabic and English languages. The vehicle did not slow and when it passed within 100 meters range the well observer fired 3 shots (1 burst) from a [REDACTED] into the front grill area of the BMW. When it continued forward at the same pace the well observer fired an additional 6 rounds, (2 bursts) into the grill and the left and right rear observers engaged the vehicle with [REDACTED]

b2

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

8 and 9 rounds into the grill respectively. At this time the vehicle driver applied full brakes and came to a complete stop approx. 75 meters to the rear of the PSD vehicle. PSD members noted only a single occupant (driver) in the vehicle. The motorcade continued its intended route without incident.

**RSO ACTION:** All PSD members involved have been interviewed and written statements have been obtained; RSO will forward these to the RSO Baghdad TOC. All 3 shooters believe that their shots did not impact above the grill area of the BMW. Based upon available information, RSO believes that this incident was a justified shooting.

**LOCATION:** Karbala Circle, Al-Hillah

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Y0363

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2hj

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|           |      |
|-----------|------|
| 07 Nov 05 | 0838 |
|-----------|------|

## Use of Non or Less Lethal Force

### Karbala Circle Grid #:

On Monday November 7, 2005, I was the Protective Service Specialist (PSS) operating as the Vehicle Commander of the lead vehicle of the motorcade. The motorcade was traveling west on headed towards Karbala Circle. At approximately 0838 the motorcade was slowing due to congested traffic at Karbala Circle. The vehicle of the motorcade deployed a non-lethal colored smoke grenade to slow traffic that was coming up from the rear of the motorcade. The Rear PSS spotted a dark colored late model BMW weaving aggressively through stopped traffic making its way closer to the motorcade. The whole motorcade then stopped approximately 200 meters East of Karbala Circle to let congested traffic clear out of the traffic circle. When the dark colored BMW drove through the deployed colored smoke the Rear PSS in my vehicle notified the rest of the occupants in the vehicle of the motorcade about the BMW approaching from the rear. The Left and Right PSS opened their doors and in order to give hand and verbal signals warning the vehicle to stop. When the driver, and single occupant, of the dark colored BMW ignored the deployed smoke, the sign on the rear of our vehicle stating "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" in Arabic and in English, and hand and verbal signals of the Left and Right PSS, the Rear PSS deployed a non-lethal pen flare in the direction of the approaching BMW. The dark colored BMW continued to approach despite the warning signals. The Rear PSS feared for the safety and lives of the Principle and according to our use of force continuum, the Rear PSS engaged the BMW with a three rounds from a State Department issued weapon to the front grill area of the approaching BMW. The driver of the BMW still did not stop after the rounds impacted the front grill area of the BMW and appeared to increase speed towards the motorcade. Then the Rear, Left, and Right PSS, all fearing for the safety of the rest of the lives in the convoy, engaged the approaching BMW with their Department of State issued rifles to the front grill area of the BMW. The BMW then came to a stop approximately 75 meters behind the motorcade. The Rear, Left, and Right PSS did not observe rounds impacting the BMW's windshield or injuries to the driver of the BMW. The motorcade then left the area without further incident.

Black, blue, and dark colored late model BMW's are on REO Al-Hillah's Be-On-the-LookOut (BOLO) list as vehicles commonly used for insurgent attacks. A late model, dark colored BMW also coordinated a small arms attack on team [redacted] last week in Al-Kut utilizing the same tactics observed by the dark colored BMW today.

Used non lethal force to mitigate threat to the Principle.

Action Taken:  
Because no detail was actions were taken.  
Deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems etc.

b6  
b7c  
b2

b2

b2

RECLASSIFIED

Folio [redacted]  
Date [redacted]  
Initials [redacted]

[redacted]  
[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]  
[redacted]

Last Vehicle of  
Motorcade

[redacted]  
[redacted]

Hillman

[redacted]

b6

b7c

b2

031413387030

Y0364

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d

**REF ID: A110250**

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |          |          |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|----------|----------|
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  | 07-11-05 | 0830 hrs |
| Use of Non or Less Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |          |          |
| Location: 200 meters east of Karbala Circle travelling west on Route                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |  |          |          |
| <p>I, [REDACTED] the Protective Service Specialist (PSS) in the rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade, on 7 November 2005, at approx 0830 hrs, approx 200 meters east of Karbala circle, was traveling west on route [REDACTED]. I observed a dark colored BMW, listed on the 'Be On the Look Out' list (BOLO), weaving through traffic approximately 300 meters to the rear. The vehicle had passed through the smoke cloud from the red smoke canister I had deployed to slow and hold back traffic prior to the motorcade entering the Karbala traffic circle with our principal, a high rank DOS official in front of us in the [REDACTED] vehicle.</p> <p>I called out "fast mover on our 6" at that time. The left and right PSS in my vehicle opened their doors to signal the vehicle to stop and I heard them yell stop in Iraqi. At that same moment, I fired a pen flare to warn the driver to stop, in addition to all clearly marked signals on the rear of our vehicle, which included a clearly marked sign in red letters, written in the Arabic and English languages, to keep back 100 meters.</p> <p>The vehicle did not slow at all, but continued to approach us at a high rate of speed. I observed there was only a single driver in the vehicle. At this time I feared for my life and the lives of my Principals and teammates. The vehicle was approx 100 meters and still traveling at a high rate of speed.</p> <p>I fired 3 shots from my Department of State issued weapon to the front grill area of the BOLO. The BOLO did not slow in the least. It appeared that the driver did not even lift his foot from the accelerator.</p> <p>I heard the side door PSS also firing their Department of State issued weapons with the BOLO still proceeding forward at a high speed. I fired 2 more shots into the front grill area of the vehicle.</p> <p>At this time the vehicle driver applied full brakes and came to a complete stop at approx 75 meters to the rear of our vehicle.</p> |  |          |          |
| <p>Action Taken:</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Described in VAD Report</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Interrogation Date: 08/05/2005</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Other</p> <p>Follow-up Remarks:</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> General Follow-up</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> Specific Follow-up</p> <p><input type="checkbox"/> No Follow-up</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |  |          |          |
| <p>Used Non Lethal force to mitigate a threat to the principle.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |  |          |          |

|                   |            |               |                           |               |        |
|-------------------|------------|---------------|---------------------------|---------------|--------|
| Operational Notes | [REDACTED] | Actions Taken | Last Vehicle of Motorcade | Team Involved | Hillah |
|-------------------|------------|---------------|---------------------------|---------------|--------|

b6

b7c

b2

1134100817030



POLICE DOCUMENT

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Approved

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                  |          |                 |      |
|------------------|----------|-----------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 07-11-05 | Incident Number | 0838 |
|                  |          |                 |      |

|                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident                     | Use of Non or Less Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| Location of Incident                 | 200 meters east of Karbala circle, traveling west on route                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| Description                          | <p>On 7 Nov. 2005, at approximately 0838, approximately 200 meters east of Karbala circle, traveling west on route</p> <p>At a halt 200 meters east of Karbala circle, we created a bubble waiting for traffic to clear the traffic circle. When the Rear Protective Service Specialist (PSS) of the last vehicle in the motorcade called out "fast mover on our six." Being the Left Rear PSS in the same vehicle, I cracked my door to help slow the "fast mover" down. I then observed a dark colored BMW (bole list vehicle) weaving in and out of traffic. The Rear PSS deployed a red smoke in an effort to visualize the signals. The vehicle continued to weave past a white vehicle 300 meters out. I gave the driver the hand and arm signal to stop, yelling "Agaff! Agaff!", Arabic for "STOP!". The vehicle then passed through our smoke at a high rate of speed and disregarded a painted sign on the back of the rear vehicle of the motorcade that clearly says "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" in Arabic and English. The rear PSS fired a pea flare at the vehicle in an effort to stop the BOLO. I again gave the hand and arm signal to the single occupant of the vehicle who could clearly see me and yelled "Agaff!" The Rear PSS fired a three round burst into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle made no attempt to stop or swerve and appeared to increase speed towards the motorcade. I fired three rounds into the grill area of the vehicle with my DSS issued rifle.</p> <p>I waited for a brief second or two to see what the drivers intentions were. The vehicle seemed to increase speed. Fearing for my life and that of my Principals and teammates, I fired into the grill of the vehicle a second time in an effort to stop the BOLO. The vehicle finally stopped approximately 75 meters from the motorcade.</p> |
| Action Taken                         | Use of non lethal force to mitigate a threat to the principle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |
| Actions Taken by Other PSD Personnel |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| Actions Taken by Other PSD Personnel |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |

|                                      |  |                                      |  |                           |        |
|--------------------------------------|--|--------------------------------------|--|---------------------------|--------|
| Actions Taken by Other PSD Personnel |  | Actions Taken by Other PSD Personnel |  | Last Vehicle of Motorcade | Hillah |
| Involvement                          |  | Involvement                          |  | Involvement               |        |

b6  
b7c

b2

0314100807030



ALL INFORMATION

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

ANWAR

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c  
V  
10366

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                               |                 |      |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|------|
| Date Occurred                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | 07-11-05                                                      | Incident Number | 0838 |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                               |                 |      |
| Description of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Use of Non or Less Lethal Force                               |                 |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | 200 meters east of Karbala circle, traveling west on route 1  |                 |      |
| Description of Team                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 07 November 2005 Shooting Team                                |                 |      |
| <p>The following events occurred on 07 November 7, 2005 at approximately 0838. Two hundred meters east of Karbala Circle, traveling west en Route 1, I was the Right Rear Protective Service Specialist in the vehicle of a vehicle motorcade.</p> <p>I heard the rear Protective Service Specialist (PSS) yell "fast mover to our six" at that time the rear PSS yelled smoke out. I cracked the rear right door in an effort to give a hand and arm signal to stop, and observed a late model dark colored BMW. The vehicle was aggressively swerving thru traffic at a high rate of speed approximately three hundred meters to the rear of our vehicle.</p> <p>When the vehicle was approximately two hundred meters to our rear, the rear PSS shot one pea flare at the BMW as it passed thru the red smoke. I then held up my hand and gave the hand signal to stop, the vehicle continued to approach, I yelled for the vehicle to stop saying "Agaff, Agaff", Arabic for "stop".</p> <p>The vehicle did not heed our visual or verbal warnings. Fearing for the lives of my teammates, myself, and my Principals, I raised my DSS issued rifle and took aim at the front grill of the vehicle, in a further attempt to stop the vehicle. At approximately one hundred meters I fired three rounds into the front grill of the mentioned vehicle. The vehicle continued to aggressively approach, so I placed approximately five rounds into front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle then slowed to a halt and stopped at approximately 75 meters.</p> |                                                               |                 |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Use of non lethal force to mitigate a threat to the principle |                 |      |
| Follow-up Requests                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | (If applicable)                                               |                 |      |

| Individual Involved | Witnesses | Last Vehicle of Motorcade | Hillah |
|---------------------|-----------|---------------------------|--------|
| b6<br>b7c           |           |                           | b2     |

03141008W7030

RBB0205

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0367



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



(P)  
624L

November 8, 2005

**SPOT REPORT 110805-01**

**SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle**

**REPORTING OFFICE: RSO Baghdad**

b2

**SUMMARY:** On 8 November 2005, at approx 1200 hrs, a COM PSD motorcade encountered an aggressively driven vehicle in the vicinity of Checkpoint \_\_\_\_\_. The motorcade had slowed to 5 mph while waiting for traffic to clear. Traffic behind was stopped 60 meters behind the motorcade. A White Minivan drove around the stopped traffic and approached the motorcade from the rear at a high rate of speed. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal on the rear of the Follow Vehicle stating in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". The Left Rear gave verbal and hand signals motioning the driver to stop. The White Minivan showed no signs of slowing down and continued towards the Follow Vehicle. At 30 meters the Left Rear fired two rounds into the grill to disable the White Minivan. The White Minivan stopped 25 meters from the motorcade. The White Minivan middle-aged male driver was not injured. Damage to the White Minivan is unknown. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

**RSO Action:** RSO Mosul is investigating

**Location:** Irbil, Iraq

031415387030



Y0368

## Sworn Statement

|                     |                 |
|---------------------|-----------------|
| Date<br>8 NOV, 2005 | Time<br>1200HRS |
| Location<br>VIC     | b2              |

(P)  
b6 b7c  
b6  
b7C

RBW0288

I, [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

, hereby make the following statement at the request of

William Nodet

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON NOVEMBER 8, 2005 AT APPROXIMATELY 1200 HRS

MY TEAM WAS IN ROUTE FROM AVENUE IN THE RED ZONE WITH FOUR PRINCIPLES BACK TO THE IZ. I WAS RIDING IN THE FOLLOW CAR REAR LEFT POSITION. OUR MOTORCADE WAS IN THE VICINITY OF [REDACTED], AND HAD SLOWED TO APPROXIMATELY 5 MPH DUE TO TRAFFIC IN FRONT OF US. I HAD GIVEN TRAFFIC BEHIND US VERBAL AND HAND SIGNALS TO STOP IN ORDER TO GAIN STANDOFF. TRAFFIC WAS STOPPED APPROXIMATELY 60 YARDS TO OUR REAR. A WHITE MINIBUS CAME AROUND THE RIGHT SIDE (AS I WAS LOOKING AT IT) OF STOPPED TRAFFIC. ONCE IT CLEARED TRAFFIC IT ACCELERATED IN THE DIRECTION OF THE MOTORCADE. I GAVE THE DRIVER, A MIDDLE AGED MALE WHO APPEARED TO BE THE SOLE OCCUPANT OF THE VEHICLE, VERBAL AND HAND SIGNALS TO STOP. THE DRIVER DID NOT SLOW OR STOP AND CONTINUED IN THE DIRECTION OF THE MOTORCADE. WHEN THE VEHICLE WAS WITHIN 50 METERS OF THE MOTORCADE, FEARING FOR THE LIVES AND SAFETY OF MY TEAM, OUR PRINCIPLES, AND MYSELF I FIRED TWO ROUNDS INTO THE GRILL. THE DRIVER THEN STOPPED THE VEHICLE. THEREAPPEARS TO BE NO INJURIES OR DEATHS. OUR TEAM CONTINUED ON WITH OUR MISSION. THE VEHICLE CAME TO A STOP AT APPROX 25M.

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                  |                     |
|------------------|---------------------|
| Signed           | DECLASSIFIED b6 b7c |
| Printed          |                     |
| Address          |                     |
| MAN CAMP BAGHDAD |                     |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8 day of  
NOVEMBER, 2005.

|                                                                               |                  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |                  |
| Printed                                                                       | William T. Doone |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                  |

|                   |                 |
|-------------------|-----------------|
| Witness Signature |                 |
| Printed           | Don P. Murphy   |
| Address           | Embassy Baghdad |



40369

RBBR 2/07  
Sworn Statement

|                                        |              |
|----------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>November 8, 2005               | Time<br>1705 |
| Location<br>600 Man Camp, Baghdad Iraq |              |

(P)  
b6  
b7c

I,                   , hereby make the following statement at the request of

William Noose, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On listed Date at Approximately 1205 hours I was assigned to the "Well" position in the follow vehicle of PSD team       . Our b2 team was returning from a Venue and was stopped in the roadway, due to traffic congestion. We had established a "vehicular standoff" to the rear, of approximately 60 meters. A white mini van pulled around the left side of the other vehicles in the stand off. The vehicle accelerated toward our motorcade. The driver was operating the vehicle in a threatening manner consistent with reports of recent "VBEID" attacks. I was concerned for the safety of myself and my teammates, and therefore advised my teammates of the threat. The left Rear team member, shooter in this report, had already seen the vehicle and deployed to a position on the running board. The vehicle continued toward our motorcade, I heard my teammate issue a verbal command for the vehicle to stop. In addition our vehicle is clearly marked on the rear signage warning vehicles to "stay back 100 meters"; this signage is written in both English and Arabic. When the vehicle came

within approximately 35 meters I heard two shots fired. The aggressive vehicle came to a stop approximately 35 meters from our vehicle. Our motorcade then proceeded back to base. End of statement.

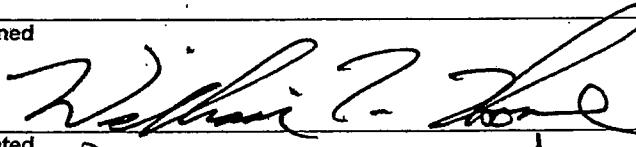
b6  
b7c

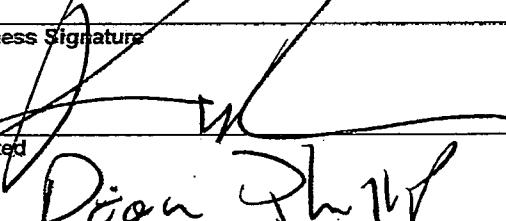
0314100807030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |               |           |
|---------|---------------|-----------|
| Signed  |               | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |               |           |
| Address | Baghdad, Iraq |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8<sup>TH</sup> day of  
NOVEMBER, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | William T. Moore                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | Diana Phillips                                                                      |
| Address           | Ehbwasy, Baghdad                                                                    |

03141000070000



Y0370

## Sworn Statement

|                   |              |
|-------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>08 Nov 05 | Time<br>1835 |
| Location          | REFUGEE CAMP |
| Vicinity:         | b7           |

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2 b7C

RBB0208

I, [REDACTED] b6 b7C hereby make the following statement at the request of

William Noone, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

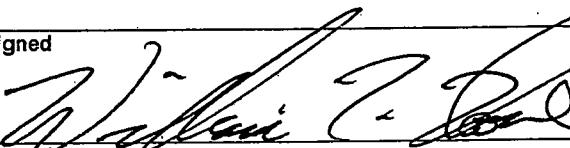
[REDACTED] b6 b7C At approximately 1205 08 Nov 05 Team [REDACTED] departed the Ministry of Justice enroute to [REDACTED] At [REDACTED] approximately 1210 08 Nov 05 Team [REDACTED] approached the traffic circle [REDACTED] Traffic was backed up at the intersection and the team had established stand off distance between the rear of the motorcade and the local national vehicles. This was accomplished by the use of hand and arm signals, and the warning signs on the rear vehicle in both Arabic and English. A white minivan maneuvered around traffic and approached the motorcade from the left rear at a high rate of speed. Team [REDACTED] well and the left rear security PSS member [REDACTED] observed the suspect vehicle [REDACTED] and notified the SL and remaining vehicle occupants of the threat. PSS [REDACTED] used hand and arm signals as well as verbal signals in an attempt to stop the suspect vehicle. The suspect vehicle failed to heed these warnings at which time PSS [REDACTED] fired two shots into the front end of the suspect vehicle. The suspect vehicle came to a stop approximately 25 meters from the rear vehicle. All rounds impacted the vehicle body and no injuries were sustained by the occupants of the suspect vehicle or the PSS Detail. Team [REDACTED] notified the TOC of the incident and continued with the mission to [REDACTED] b6 b7C b2

031AISCH7430

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                    |           |
|---------|--------------------|-----------|
| Signed  | DE CLERCQ, STEPHEN | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |                    |           |
| Address | Baghdad, Iraq      |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 8<sup>th</sup> day of  
Nov, 2005.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | William T. Moore                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |                                                                                     |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           | Deon P. Hunt                                                                        |
| Address           | Embassy Baghdad.                                                                    |

Y0371

H50399

(P)

b2 b7L

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

November 8, 2005

**SPOT REPORT****SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots To Disable Aggressive Vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Hillah**

**SUMMARY:** On 11/8/05 at app. 1050, a COM PSD encountered an aggressive vehicle while were en-route to Camp Duke. The team had recently departed the Najaf Government Center (GC) and encountered heavily congested and unresponsive traffic within the city limits. The motorcade passed a **white 4 door Toyota pickup truck**, which then swerved in directly behind the CAV. The vehicle was app. 50 yards behind the PSD and accelerating toward the tail vehicle. The well observer repeatedly flashed the driver with a flashlight, then deployed a pen flare in the direction of the vehicle. The vehicle continued to close the distance between it and the motorcade, and when it was within app. 30 yards of the tail vehicle the well observer fired a 4-round burst from a [redacted] into the grill of the vehicle to disable it. The truck then turned off of the road and did not continue to pursue the motorcade. A large sign stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS OR DEADLY FORCE MAY BE USED" was posted on the back of the CAV. The motorcade continued its route to FOB Duke without incident.

LJ

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has obtained written statements from team members. Personnel involved in this incident are posted at FOB Duke in support of the Najaf SET; RSO will interview them at the earliest opportunity.

**LOCATION:** An-Najaf

031415ZMAY030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



HISTORICS

(P)

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Y0372

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident        | 08 Nov 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Time of Incident | 1050 hrs |
| Type of Incident        | Non-lethal disabling fire into an aggressive vehicle.<br><small>(Use of Lethal Force/Use of Force or less than<br/>Force Disruptor Devices Deployed, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |          |
| Location of Incident    | Approx 500 yds North of Aikman Circle<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local<br/>addresses, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
| Description of Incident | <p>During the time of the incident the team was en-route to Camp Duke located North of An Najaf. The team had just departed the Najaf Government Center. [redacted] 1, was serving in the Well Gunners position in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the [redacted] vehicle in the [redacted] vehicle motorcade.</p> <p>The traffic on the stated date was heavy and unresponsive. The Counter Assault Vehicle deployed 6 pen flares in total throughout the entire run in response to aggressive and unresponsive vehicles.</p> <p>While en-route to Camp Duke, the motorcade passed a white 4 door Toyota pickup truck on the right side. The pickup truck was driven by a LN male with no other passengers visible. Once the Counter Assault Vehicle had passed the truck, the vehicle immediately swerved in directly behind the CAV and moved to within 50 yds to the rear, well within the 100 yard perimeter of security. The Well Gunner repeatedly flashed the driver with a Surefire flashlight, but the driver did not respond. The Well Gunner then deployed a Pen Flare in the direction of the vehicle. Once the flare was out, the truck immediately sped towards the CAV vehicle. Fearing for the safety of the entire team [redacted] responded by placing a well aimed 4-round burst from his [redacted] into the grill of the speeding vehicle to disable it. The truck then turned off of the road and did not continue to pursue the team.</p> <p>It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-</p> |                  |          |
| Action Taken            | Deployed pen flares and used non-lethal vehicle disabling fire into the grill of an aggressive vehicle.<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, e.g., deployed munitions, deployed special weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |          |
| Follow-Up Required      | Debrief, reports and lessons learned.<br><small>(Indicate what type of follow-up action is required for further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |          |

|                         |            |                        |                            |                     |               |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|---------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | [REDACTED] | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Counter Assault<br>Vehicle | Team(s)<br>Involved | Blackwater Tm |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|---------------|

b6

b7c

031A13307030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

AH00282

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

V0373

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 9, 2005



SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Makes Contact with Obstructive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al-Hilah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/9/05 at app. 0755, a COM PSD enroute to Al- Kut was traveling south east on [REDACTED] as it approached a convoy of several civilian tractor trailers traveling the same direction as the motorcade. As the motorcade attempted to pass the convoy on its left side a Black Daewoo Prince with a single male occupant abruptly pulled into the PSD's lane, in front of the lead vehicle, then braked abruptly. The lead vehicle had activated both the siren, switching the tone to several different settings, and the red and blue strobe lights mounted on the front bumper alongside flashing head lamps, in order to gain the drivers attention. The driver continued to break sharply; the motorcade could not pass to the right due to the trucks and the left was impassable due to a ditch in the median. Having now reached a very low speed the lead vehicle made contact with the rear bumper of the obstructive vehicle; at this time the driver of the Prince locked up his breaks in an attempt to halt the progress of his vehicle and the motorcade. The PSD vehicle then accelerated and attempted to push the prince out of the roadway; the vehicle moved into the median of the divided highway, lost control, and rolled over on its side. Another PSD motorcade passed this location app. 30 minutes after the incident and the vehicle was sitting back on it's 4 wheels. It is pertinent to note that b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED..

this incident occurred very near the location another PSD motorcade was attacked during the previous week (less than 10 KM).

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed and obtained written statements from all team members involved in this incident. RSO will forward any supplementary information as it becomes available.

**LOCATION:** Wasit Province, Iraq

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7d



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0374

09-11-05

07:55 hrs

Use of non-lethal force.

|                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location (City, State, Zip)                                                                                            | Grid # _____ b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| Describe situation in detail. Include route taken, landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.                           | <p>On date time and location listed above, while traveling south east on we approached several heavy movers (18 wheelers) traveling the same direction as the motorcade. As we attempted to pass on the left side a black in color Prince Daewoo pulled into our lane with a single male occupant and intentionally slowed down in attempt to slow down or stop all four vehicles in the motorcade. I had the siren on switching the tone to several different settings along with the red and blue strobe lights mounted on the front bumper, and I was flashing the head lamps in order to gain the drivers attention. The driver looked in his rear view mirror and pushed on the break as I observed the rear break lights to come on. I couldn't pass to the right due to the heavy movers, and I couldn't pass to the left due to a ditch in the median. This was a very dangerous situation. I eased up and slowly made contact to the rear of his vehicle with the front of mine. The driver of the Prince at this time locked up his breaks in an attempt to stop the motorcade. I then accelerated and attempted to push him out of the motorcades way I then observed smoke coming from the road from his breaks being locked up. I then let off the accelerator and the vehicle moved into the median of the divided highway. The vehicle then lost control and rolled over. It should be mentioned that this is the same area that Team was attacked by a BMW last week and there has been several BOLO'S advising that a known VIEBED Vehicle Born Explosive Device is a black in color Prince Daewoo.</p> |
| Describe what weapons were deployed (rifles, deployed munitions, deployed special weapons systems, etc.)               | <p>While driving the lead vehicle of our vehicle motorcade, had to make contact with a black in color Prince Daewoo that attempted to slow down or stop the motorcade.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Follow-up requested<br>(Indicate what any follow-up action is required re: further investigation, notifications, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |

| Operator(s) involved | Vehicle(s) involved | Lead vehicle of the motorcade | Team(s) involved | Team |
|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|------|
| DRIVER               | b6<br>b7c           |                               |                  | b2   |

0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0

Y0375

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b7d

AM00289



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                      |          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |             |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                     | 09-11-05 | Time of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | approx 0755 |
| <b>Location of Incident</b><br><small>(Describe location of incident in detail, including coordinates if available)</small>                                                                          |          | <b>Use of Non or Less Lethal Force</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |             |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                      |          | Route                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Grid        |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                      |          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | b2          |
| <b>Description of Incident</b><br><small>(Describe nature of the event, the personnel involved, personnel involved in the event, and any other relevant information related to the incident)</small> |          | <p>On date/time and location listed above, Team _____ was traveling south-east on Route _____ towards the city of Al-Kut. The motorcade was passing several dump trucks which were travelling in the same direction in the right-hand lane. From a small break in the dump trucks, a black sedan moved into the left hand lane in front of the lead vehicle of the motorcade and began to dramatically slow down. The lead vehicle of the motorcade approached the black sedan, with lights and sirens on, in an attempt to have the driver of the sedan move out of the way. This is standard practice due to precedents set in the past of vehicles blocking a PSD motorcade to inflict as much damage possible. As the lead vehicle of the motorcade closed with the sedan, the sedan suddenly applied the brakes to an extent that smoke was clearly visible from its tires. The lead vehicle contacted the rear bumper of the sedan and the sedan moved into the median of the divided highway. As the sedan entered the median, it lost control and swerved, ultimately flipping sideways.</p> |             |
|                                                                                                                                                                                                      |          | <p>This report was submitted on 09-11-05 at 1610 hours.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |             |
| <b>Action Taken</b><br><small>(Describe what actions were taken to respond to the incident, including deployment of forces, deployment of weapons systems, etc.)</small>                             |          | <p>The motorcade continued with the mission.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |             |
| <b>Follow-up Requests</b><br><small>(Indicate any further assistance required)</small>                                                                                                               |          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |             |

| Operations Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Lead vehicle of the motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|---------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|------|
| TL                  |                     |                               |                  |      |

b6  
b7c

b2

031115ZM1030

P  
b2

AH0028b

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0376

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 9, 2005



## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/9/05 a COM PSD enroute to REO Al-Hillah shot to disable an aggressive vehicle. The [REDACTED] motorcade was traveling south of the [REDACTED] overpass, on route [REDACTED] in Al-Hillah. While counter flowing traffic, a light colored sedan with a single male occupant approached the last PSD vehicle from the rear at a high rate of speed. The rear observer began blinking his flashlight to gain the driver's attention, yet the vehicle continued to advance. A sign stating "Keep Back 100 Meters" in the English and Arabic languages was clearly posted on the rear PSD vehicle. The right rear observer opened his door to get the drivers attention and gave both a verbal warning and hand and arm signals to stop. As the driver attempted to pass the motorcade in close proximity the right rear observer placed three shots into the left front quarter panel of the aggressive vehicle. The driver of the vehicle then slowed to a stop, appearing to be unharmed. The PSD motorcade continued on its intended route.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed and obtained written statements from all team members involved in this incident. RSO will forward any supplementary information as it becomes available.

000013007030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

**LOCATION:** Al-Hilla, Iraq

## COLLECTOR'S GUIDE

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

Yost

(P)

b2 b3L  
b6  
b7L



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|         |      |
|---------|------|
| 09Nov05 | 1515 |
|---------|------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><b>Use of Non or Less Lethal Force</b></p> <p>200 Meters South of [redacted] overpass on Route [redacted] b2</p> <p>I [redacted] was the rear right Personal Protective Specialist (PSS) in the last vehicle of a [redacted] vehicle motorcade. On Wednesday November 9, 2005, the motorcade was traveling south of [redacted] overpass, on route [redacted]. Our motorcade passed through oncoming traffic into the left lane and started to travel North on Route [redacted]. While counter flowing traffic, a light colored sedan with a single male occupant approached our vehicle from the rear at a high rate of speed. Having no pen flares, the rear PSS began flashing his Surefire Tactical flashlight to gain the drivers attention. The driver of this vehicle refused to comply with physical and visual warning signs, which also included a sign which states "Keep Back 100 Meters" in the English and Arabic languages.</p> <p>I opened my door to get the drivers attention and gave the hand and arm signal to stop. I then yelled for the driver to stop. As the driver attempted to pass the motorcade, on the right side, the driver clearly looked at me and continued to pass.</p> <p>Fearing for the lives of my teammates and myself, and having exhausted all other means possible, I placed three well aimed shots into the left front quarter panel with my DSS issued [redacted] in an attempt to stop the threat.</p> <p>The driver of the vehicle then slowed to a stop, there were no further incidents. The driver appeared to be unharmed, as we continued on.</p> <p>Used non lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.</p> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

3 person(s)  
involved  
**Shooter**  
Vehicle(s)  
involved  
Last Vehicle of  
Motorcade  
Team(s)  
involved  
Team

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0378



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



10 November 2005

## Spot Report - 111005- 01

**Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** On November 10, 2005 at approximately 2230 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to Traffic Control Point (ECP) [ ] engaged a vehicle which failed to follow proper procedures, and did not heed visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine fired two rounds from his [ ] rifle into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped.

b2

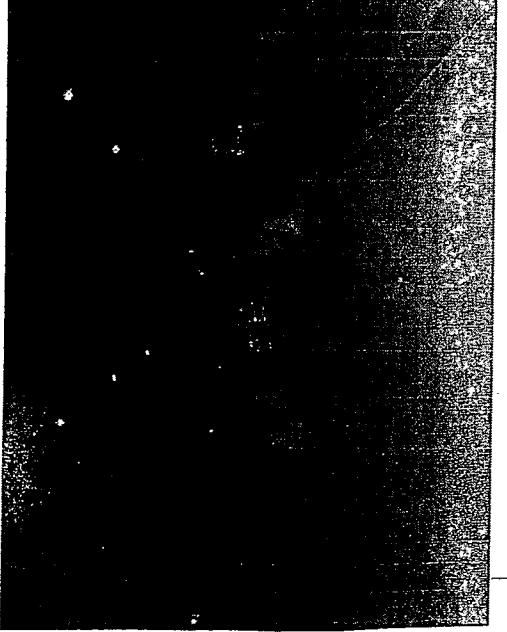
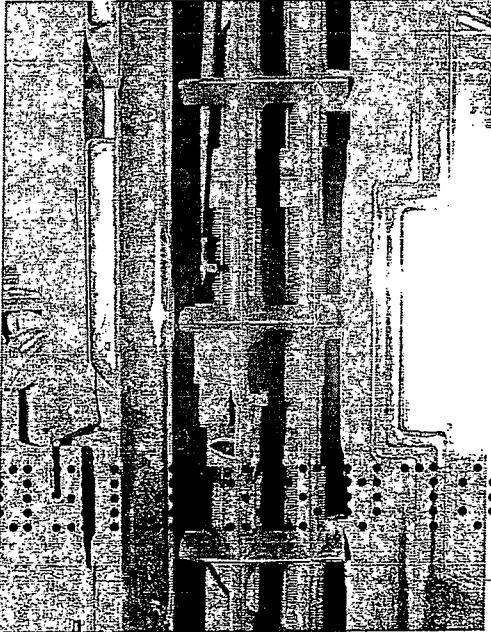
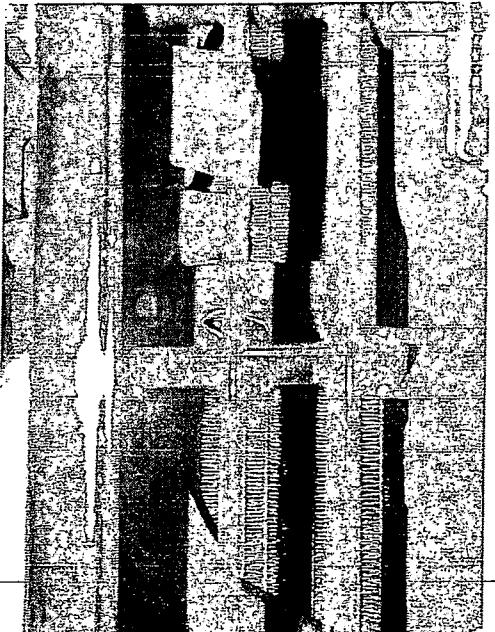
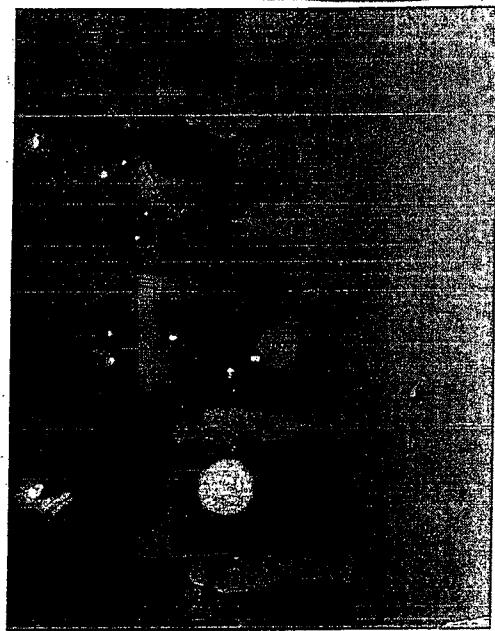
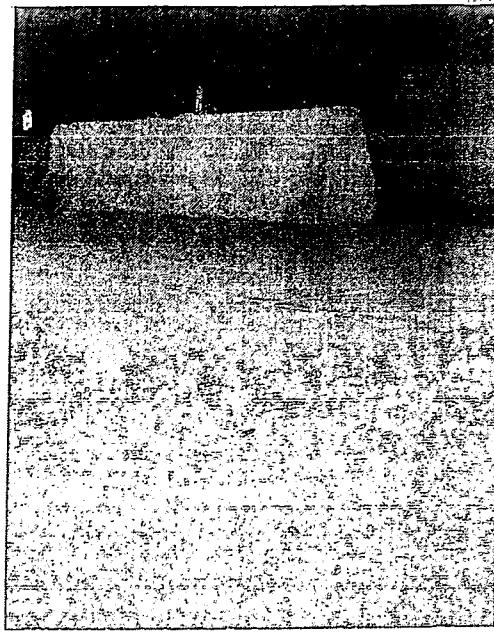
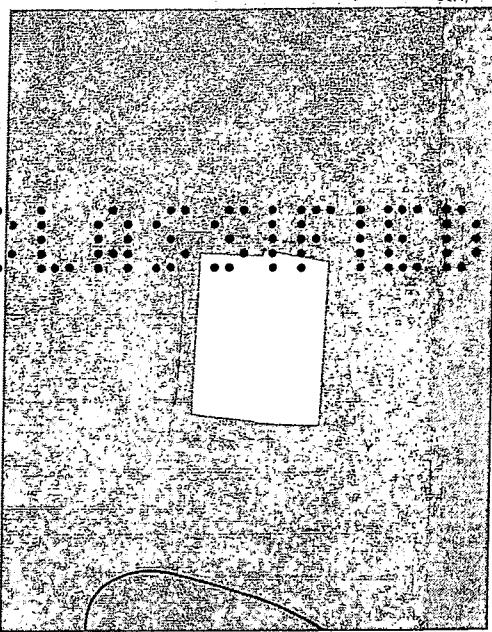
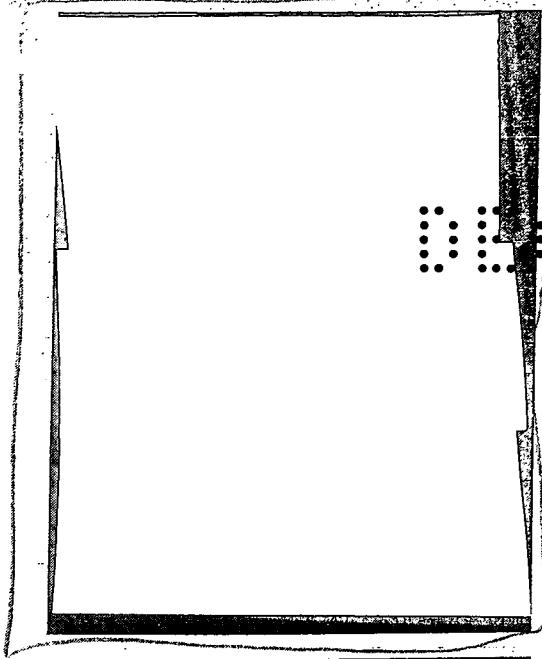
The vehicle was occupied by two employees of Olive Security, a British contracting company. The driver told the RSO Investigators that when the shots were fired into the grill of his vehicle, he was talking to the passenger in his vehicle and was not paying attention to the commands of the Marine manning the checkpoint. The occupants of the vehicle were not injured.

**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individuals involved.

**Location:** CP [ ] Baghdad, Iraq.

00000000000000000000000000000000

b2



99  
98  
97  
(P)

R&W  
Y0378-a

Y0379  
(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

REB50868

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE  
REPORT OF INVESTIGATION

|                                                      |                                 |                                                 |                                 |
|------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| TITLE<br><br>10NOV2005 Shooting at TCP <sup>b2</sup> |                                 | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER<br><br>2005-0128 |                                 |
| TRUE NAME<br><br>[redacted]                          | <sup>b6</sup><br><sup>b7c</sup> | CASE TYPE<br><br>Administrative                 |                                 |
| POST<br><br>Baghdad                                  | DATE REPORTED<br><br>11NOV2005  | DATES INVESTIGATED<br><br>10NOV2005             | REPORTING AGENT<br><br>SA Becht |

SYNOPSIS

On 10NOV2005, at approximately 2230 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) <sup>b2</sup> of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupants of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver, passenger, and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

COPIES REFERRED

REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

Chris Pryer

11NOV2005

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

1. On 10NOV2005, at approximately 2230 hours, RA monitored radio traffic from the northern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex that indicated shots had been fired at a vehicle. TCP [ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle. b2
2. At approximately 2245 hours, RA and SA Jimenez were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA and SA Jimenez arrived at TCP [ ] at approximately 2250 hours. RA briefly b2 questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a grey 4-door Chevy Suburban moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop, but [ ] did not see the driver make eye contact with him. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ] chambered a round, and fired two [ ] rounds at the grill of the vehicle. b2 b6 b7c
3. SAs Becht and Jimenez inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a grey 4-door Chevy Suburban, VIN [ ]. There were two visible bullet holes located in the vehicle's grill. A search of the TCP where [ ] was standing uncovered two spent [ ] round casings. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report. b2 b6 b7c
4. According to [ ] statement, he was the driver of the vehicle, and his passenger was [ ]. Both men claimed to work for the British security firm Olive Group, a private contracting firm, and both men had DoD CAC cards. [ ] stated that he did see, but did not pay attention to, the multiple stop and warning signs written in both English and Arabic when he approached TCP [ ]. According to [ ] he immediately followed the vehicle in front of him through the checkpoint without coming to a stop. [ ] explained that he was conversing with [ ] at the time of shooting, stating, "I wasn't paying attention." b2 b6 b7c
5. Marine Security Forces found 16 cans of 16 ounce beer remaining of a 24-can case in [ ] vehicle. [ ] stated that he had not been drinking on the night of 10NOV2005. Although it did not appear to RA that [ ] was driving under the influence of alcohol, [ ] requested an alcohol test, claiming that his supervisor would fire him otherwise. [NOTE: RA called for Air Force IZ Police assets, and [ ] later departed for the Combat Support Hospital to take a blood alcohol content test.] b2 b6 b7c
6. On 10NOV2005, at approximately 2300 hours, SA Phillip reviewed digital video of the incident captured by a closed circuit television camera positioned immediately south of TCP [ ]. The digital video showed that at 2230 hrs, [ ] vehicle approaching the entrance to TCP [ ] behind another grey SUV. [ ] vehicle can be seen moving forward with the other SUV towards the Marine checkpoint. [ ] can be identified moving forward towards [ ] vehicle and pointing his weapon in the direction of the vehicle as it continues traveling forward. The vehicle is b2 b6 b7c

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0128

**DECLASSIFIED**

then seen stopping shortly thereafter. The digital video lacks sufficient clarity to determine when the vehicle was fired upon. Bullet impacts on the vehicle cannot be discerned.

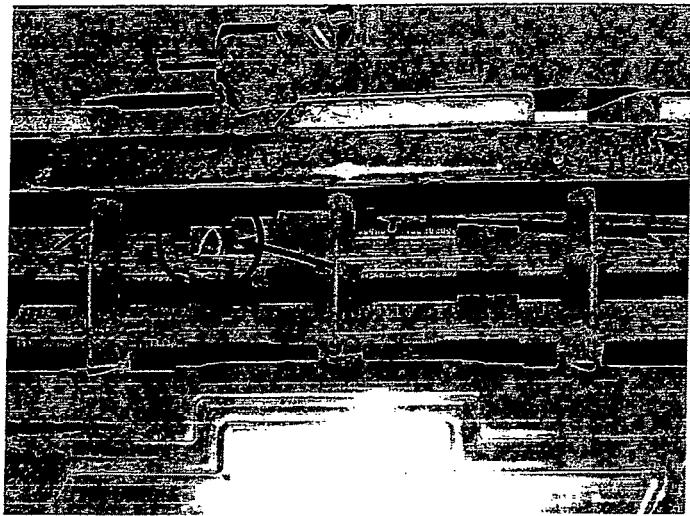
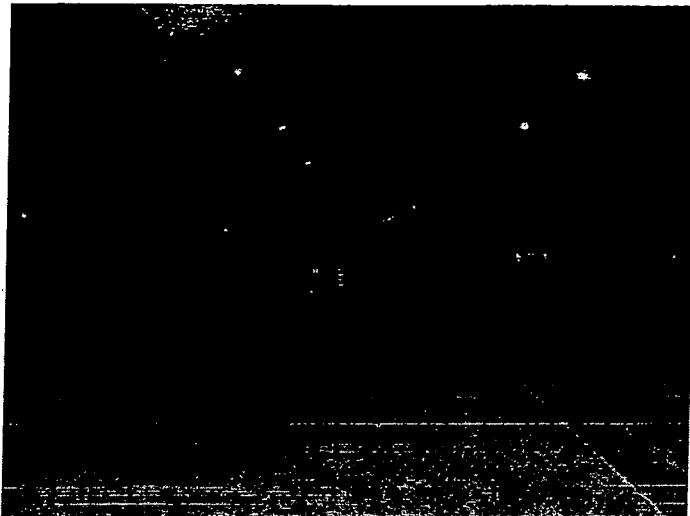
7. Based on the statements from [REDACTED] the driver, and the reviewed digital video there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

b6  
b7c

**031415387030**

DECLASSIFIED

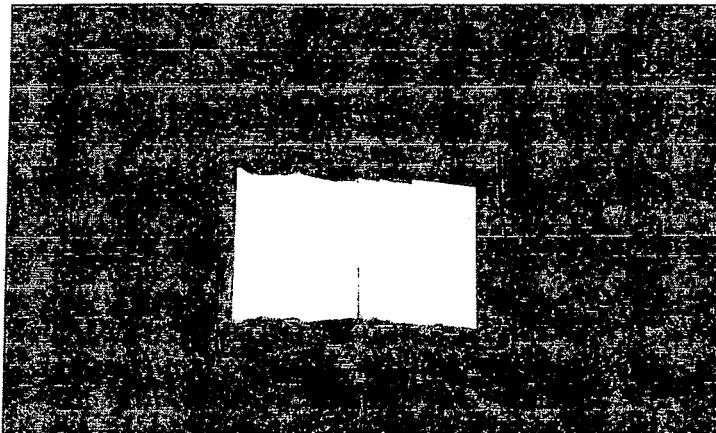


View of [ ]  
from [ ] position

b6  
b7c

Two [ ] rounds hit vehicle's grill

b2  
b7c



DoD CAC cards belonging to [ ] and [ ]

b6  
b7c

Sign at TCP [ ] directing drivers to stop until called forward (file photo)

b2 b7c

031A133H7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0128

DECLASSIFIED

TCP [redacted] b2 b7c

Pedestrian pathway

b2

03103301030

PUSHBACK

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0380

(P)

b2 b7c



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 12, 2005

**SPOT REPORT****SUBJECT:** [ ] Fires on Armed Individual Near Venue

b2

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/12/05 at app. 0845 a COM PSD advance team was on site at a Najaf-area waste water treatment plant (WWTP), awaiting arrival of a second PSD team protecting a principal from REO Al-Hillah. One [ ] and three observers had set up observation positions on top of water treatment towers. The second PSD team arrived on venue, and as they escorted their principal while he toured the facility on foot, the [ ] was notified by radio that a male armed with a long-barreled firearm was approaching the venue on foot from the North-East. The [ ] visually acquired this individual and observed that he was walking in the direction of the venue with a weapon slung over his shoulder. The [ ] range-finder indicated that the male was approximately 300 meters from the WWTP as he turned down a bend in the road, and observed the venue while walking parallel to it. At this time the [ ] observed two more adult males on top of a berm just a few meters North of where the armed male was walking, observing the venue from a concealed position. The [ ] radioed the Shift Leader and requested that one of the local Iraqi guards from the WWTP proceed to his location to verify whether this armed individual was known to the local guards at the facility. The Shift Leader passed on this request and concurrently dispatched a PSD vehicle to the North-

b2

East corner of the venue, in the vicinity of the armed man, to increase security. As the PSD vehicle approached the vicinity of the armed man the [ ] observed that he increased his pace noticeably. The PSD vehicle was driving on a path parallel to the armed man app. 50 meters away and as it passed the male, the [ ] saw him turn his attention toward it. The [ ] next observed him unsling and turn his attention toward the chamber of the weapon, then shoulder the weapon with the muzzle slightly depressed. Although the venue had a brick wall separating the man from the venue, the road he was traveling on was parallel to the wall and elevated by several meters, allowing the man a clear view of the PSD vehicle. The armed man then oriented the weapon toward the PSD vehicle; at this time, believing that the PSD team members were now in imminent danger of death or serious bodily injury, the [ ] took aim and discharged one round out of his DOS issued [ ] rifle. The [ ] observed the armed male immediately fall to the ground, and both the [ ] and the PSD team near him observed no movement. A second PSD vehicle had now arrived near the scene and had deployed additional personnel. PSD members covered as others closed on the individual and instructed him to move away from his weapon. The formerly-armed man stood up, and it was apparent that he was shot through the his right arm. At this time another local male approached the suspect male while waving his arm in the direction of the PSD team, indicating that he desired to approach the injured man. Concurrently, a white pick-up truck stopped near the outside North-East corner of the venue and several other men escorted the injured man as he walked to the truck. PSD members recovered the firearm in question, which was a single-shot breach loading shotgun with one buckshot round in the chamber. The truck then departed with the injured man. Iraqi security guards at the WWTP later stated that they had no knowledge of the identity or intentions of this individual. The PSD team departed the venue without further incident.

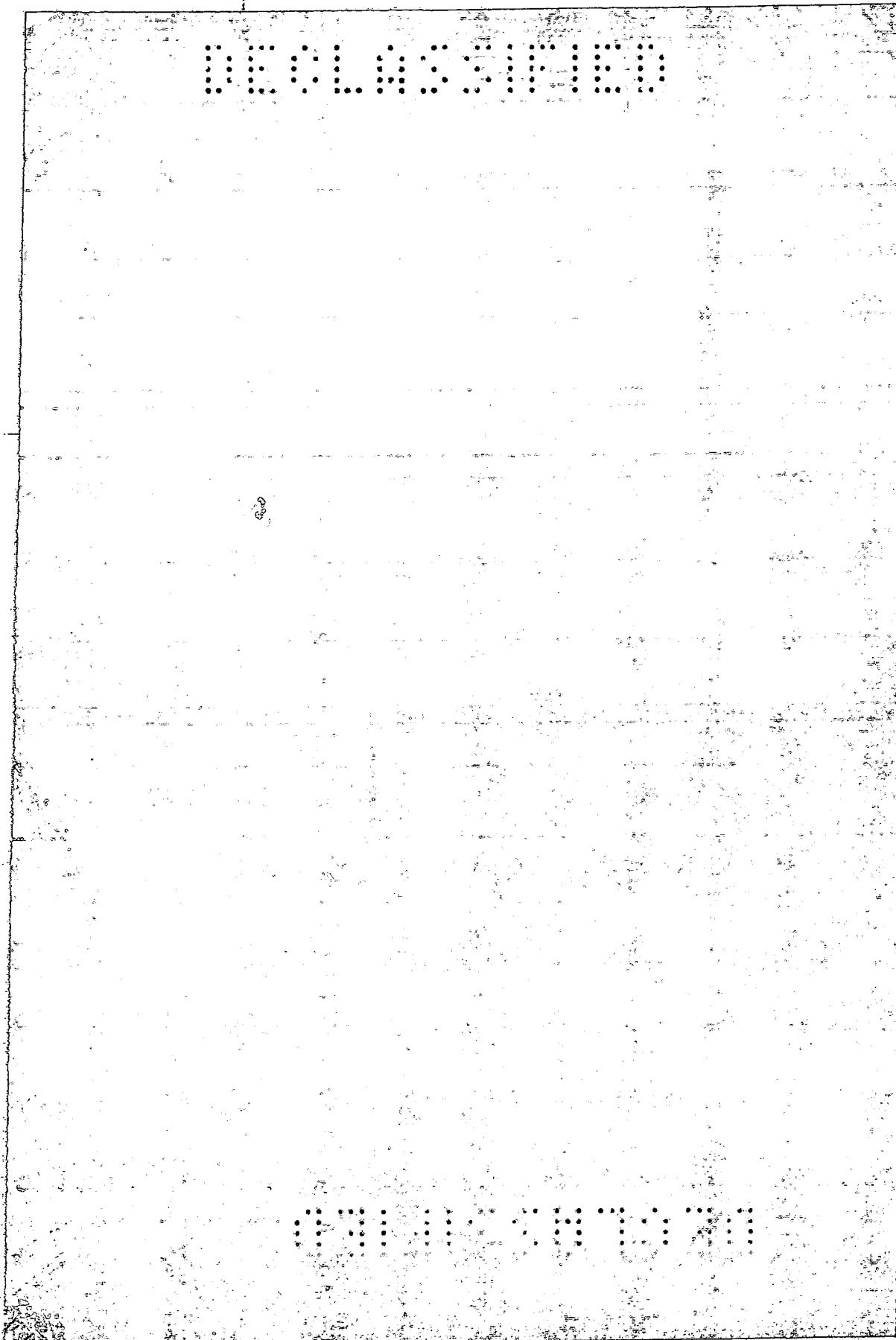
**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

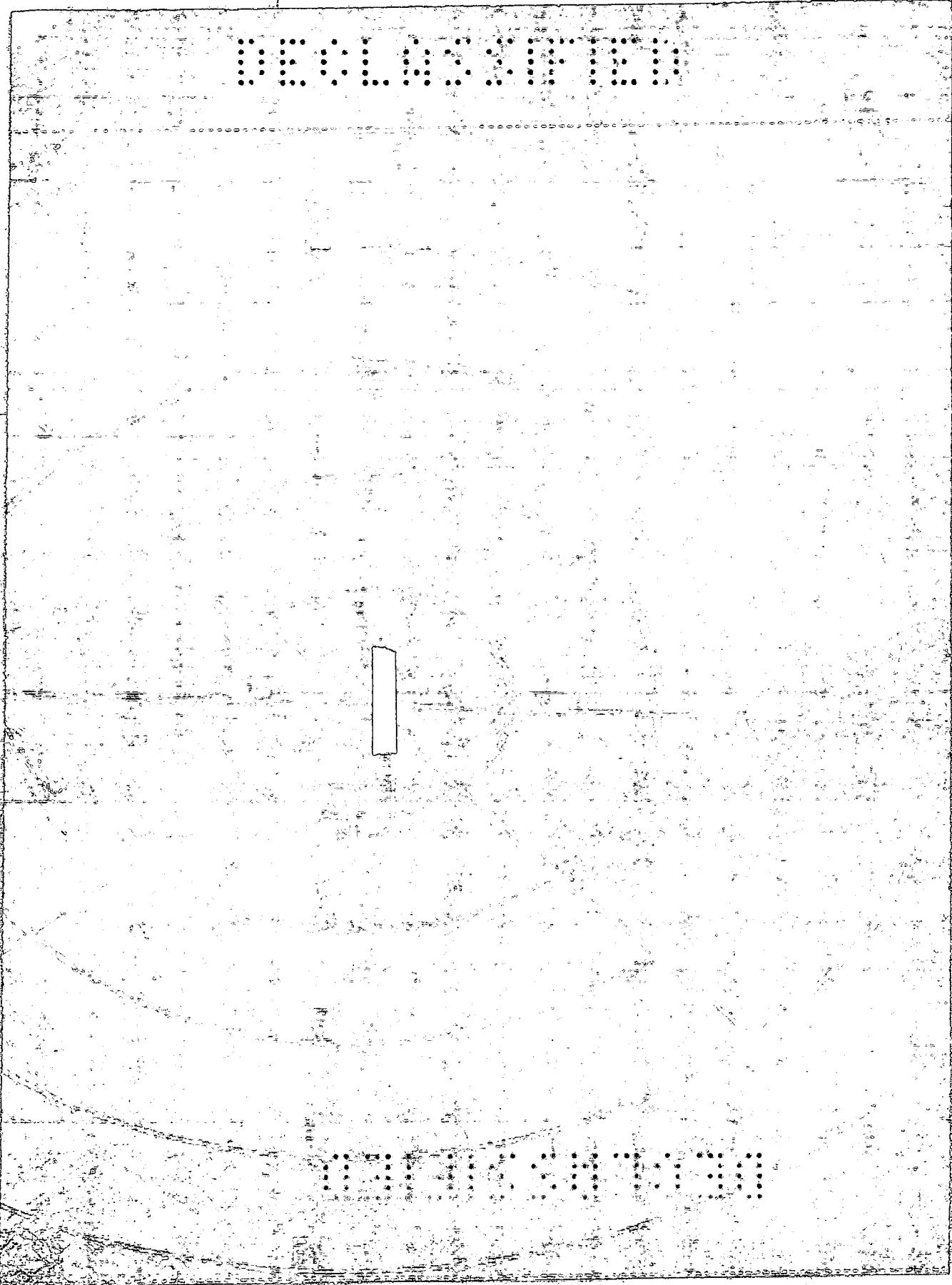
000000000000

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

Y0380a  
AHOOCABO

(P)  
b2





b2

(P)  
AMERICAN  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0381

|                  |                 |                  |              |
|------------------|-----------------|------------------|--------------|
| Date of Incident | 12 Nov 2005     | Time of Incident | 0845 hrs.    |
| Location         | AN NAJAF (IRAQ) | Incident Type    | Surveillance |
| Comments         |                 |                  |              |

Type of Incident  
Surveillance / Security  
Incident Type  
Surveillance

## Escalation of Force and Use of Deadly Force

Location  
AN NAJAF (IRAQ)  
Comments

Grid location  
North - East side of the AN NAJAF (IRAQ) waste water treatment plant

I am a Diplomatic Security Service / Department of State certified member of Team [REDACTED] assigned to the Regional Embassy Office (R.E.O.) in AL HILLA, Iraq. On the morning of the 12<sup>th</sup> of November, I was conducting surveillance and observations from the AN NAJAF waste water treatment plant, in support of the security perimeter for two Diplomatic members of the R.E.O. I was positioned on the North - East side of the plant, in an elevated position (3 stories tall) where I had the best field of view for the Northern and Eastern sides of the compound. I was equipped with binoculars, a spotting scope and my Department of State issued weapons and radio systems. After my team's arrival to the plant, I maneuvered stealthily to the top of the most easterly water treatment tower, which was the best position available on the venue to conduct surveillance and observation for anti-coalition insurgent forces. I was charged with covering the Southern and Eastern sides of the plant.

[REDACTED] was positioned on the Northern portion of the same tower I was on. Two other members of my team, [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] were located on the adjacent tower to the West of my position, approximately 35 to 45 feet away. We were all well concealed and positioned in manners to have the best visibility of our assigned areas, ensuring that there was 360 degrees of security. Once I was established in my position, I observed an adult male, approximately 35 to 45 years old, waving a dark colored flag on a pole on a rooftop that was more than 1 story tall. This is a common tactic and technique used by anti-coalition insurgent forces to signal nearby members that coalition forces are in the area. After observing the individual and his disposition, it was determined that he was in fact waving the flag to send out signals. While keeping my optics on the adult male and scanning the surrounding area for other signs of suspicious activity, [REDACTED] yelled to the adult male to discontinue his actions. He immediately ceased waving the flag and became extremely interested in our positions on the two towers. It is my opinion that the adult male was unaware of our presence on the towers and therefore felt safe to begin signaling. I feel that he only stopped waving the flag once he realized he was being observed by [REDACTED] and myself. Approximately 20 to 30 minutes later, I observed 2 adult males between 25 to 35 years old walking very sneakily and stealthily on the outer Eastern side of the waste water treatment plant. They were moving from tree to tree and it was apparent that they were using shadows and terrain to their advantage as to best conceal their movement. As one of the main party [Team [REDACTED] vehicles approached that side of the compound, the two adult males got down into a prone position and appeared to use the trees and dirt berms as cover/concealment. I continued to maintain surveillance on the two males and communicated on the team radio (Zone 1 Agent 4) of the situation and the two male's disposition. Moments later, I heard via the team radio (Zone 1 Agent 4) that another adult male dressed in a dark colored agi dasha (typical Arabic male gown) was approaching from the North. Initial radio traffic was made by [REDACTED] who reported that it appeared as though the male approaching was armed with a "long barreled weapon" that was "slung over his shoulder."

[REDACTED] then relayed that he was going to reposition to get a better view of the male to determine if the male was in fact armed. A few seconds later, it was confirmed by [REDACTED] that the male was in fact armed with a weapon and approaching the Northern side of the waste water treatment plant. [REDACTED] was located at the front entrance of the waste water treatment plant and asked the Iraqi Police if there were any other armed members of the guard force in the area. It was relayed via the team radio that there were no other armed or unarmed security members of the Iraqi Guard force in the area and that the armed male was not part of their element. At that time the [REDACTED] was repositioned with his Department of State issued [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

b2

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

b2  
b6  
b7c

file with

~~REF CLASSIFIED~~

I continued to scan the area to the East for the other two males that had hidden. They were still in the prone position and were very well concealed. I again transmitted on the radio of the situation on my side of the facility. [redacted] and [redacted] were continuously keeping the Shift Leader, [redacted] updated on the disposition of the male with the weapon, via the radio as well. It was then decided to bring additional security to that side of the facility. The lead vehicle of Team [redacted] was dispatched to assist Team [redacted] with security on the Northern and Eastern sides of the facility. Immediately after the lead vehicle from Team [redacted] arrived and began to establish security, I heard via the team radio that the male had un-slung his weapon and had picked up his movement pace. I then heard via the radio that the male was doing something with his weapon and that it was at the "ready position." Almost immediately after hearing via the team radio that the male was doing something with his weapon, I heard a single shot fire from the area where [redacted] was positioned with [redacted]. I then transmitted via the team radio that the male appeared to be disabled. I then heard [redacted] transmit via the team radio that the male had just turned on him and that he was disabled and on the ground. I continued to monitor the area where I had seen the two adult males get into the prone and observed them stand up, watch the area where the other male was engaged and then depart their position in a hasty manner, occasionally looking back to the area where the other male was engaged. I heard several radio transmissions from [redacted] and [redacted] regarding the male that had been engaged and gathered that the male was shot in the right elbow area, was no longer a threat, was given medical supplies and that his weapon was in Team 40's possession.

b6  
b7c

b2

b6 b7c  
b2 b6 b7c

b6  
b7c

Conducted surveillance and observation of areas of interest.  
Reported suspicious activity through Team radio. (Zone 1 Channel 4)

Met with Shift Leader after mission at R.E.O. Hillah, Iraq.

|                         |            |                               |                             |      |
|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|------|
| Operational<br>Involved | [redacted] | Counter<br>Assault<br>Vehicle | Non-Operational<br>Involved | Team |
|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415ZMAY030

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

ANALYST

V10382

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |             |                  |                 |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|------------------|-----------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | 12 Nov 2005 | Time of Incident | Approx.<br>0850 |
| Incident Type                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Observer    |                  |                 |
| Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |             |                  |                 |
| a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member am assigned to the follow vehicle of the motorcade as the left rear observer. I was carrying my State Department issued _____ and _____. Our team was on venue at the Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant. I was in the observer position on an elevated platform. When we first arrived at the venue I noticed an individual waving a flag on the rooftop off to the south east corner of the venue, a large amount of smoke then came from this building about 20 minutes later.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |             |                  |                 |
| I noticed an individual walking on a dirt trail moving southwest approaching the venue. He was approximately 600 meters away. I observed the individual through a _____ state department issued _____. I noticed the individual had a weapon that appeared to be Slung as I could see a brown butt stock. I notified the _____ of the individual with the weapon. I then observed a long barrel of the weapon. The _____ called for a patrol to be sent out to the individual carrying the weapon. He also asked for confirmation that none of the Iraqis that were guarding the facility were outside of the wall or in that area.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |             |                  |                 |
| I heard a radio call come back that no Iraqi guards were in that area. The individual with the weapon then made a left turn and continued to walk south. As the patrol advanced toward the individual with the weapon he picked up his pace and moved at a faster speed. He then un-slung his weapon and took it up in a ready position. At a distance of approximately 400 meters I observed the individual turn with his weapon in the direction of the patrol as to engage them. At this point the individuals on the ground types were in jeopardy. I called out "he's turning." At this time the _____ engaged the individual with the weapon and I observed the individual fall to the ground on the side of the road. I then came off of the _____ to scan the area and look for more possible threats. The patrol on the ground near the individual appeared to take control of the situation. The Shift Leader was notified and we continued mission. |             |                  |                 |
| Action                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |             |                  |                 |
| Follow-up Requests                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |             |                  |                 |

|                      |  |           |                |
|----------------------|--|-----------|----------------|
| Operational Involved |  | Witnesses | Fellow Vehicle |
|----------------------|--|-----------|----------------|

b2  
b7c

b2

0314163H17030

(P)

b2 b7L  
b6  
b7C

AHOORAF

Y0383



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

12 Nov 05

ADVANCE TEAM

0845 hrs

|             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|-------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of PSD | Use of Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Location    | Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant [redacted] b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Description | <p>I am a State Department certified [redacted] and DSS trained Personal Security Detail member. On 12 Nov 2005, I was assigned to Team [redacted] Advance Team as the CAV truck Commander and [redacted] for the Advance Team. Our team had arrived on site at the Najaf Waste Water Treatment plant and had set up security while awaiting the arrival of Team [redacted] who was escorting their Principal to this site. I and three other Observers, [redacted] had set up observation positions on top of two water treatment towers. The towers appeared to be approximately three stories high. I set up my observation position allowing me to cover the front gate of the facility and the drop point for the arriving Principal. Team [redacted] arrived on vehicle and began escorting their principal as he toured the facility on foot. Shortly after the Principal had been escorted inside the Office building on site, [redacted] notified me by radio that he was observing an armed male, walking from a northeastern direction toward our venue. [redacted] stated that he believed the male to be armed with a long barreled firearm. [redacted] requested for me to proceed to his position to verify his observations. I proceeded to [redacted] position and immediately was able to locate the male [redacted] was describing. I used my privately purchased Bushnell binoculars with range finding capability to observe the male. The male was dressed in a dark colored traditional Iraqi gown, was wearing a checkered shemagh on his head and had a light colored parka over his traditional gown. I then observed what I recognized from my training and experience to be the butt stock to a long barreled firearm. The male was walking with the weapon slung over his shoulder. At this point my [redacted] indicated that the male was approximately [redacted] meters from our venue and still walking toward us. I relayed my observations to our Shift Leader [redacted] acknowledged and instructed us to continue to monitor the male. I next observed the male turn down a bend in the road and proceed to walk in an easterly direction, paralleling our venue. I observed the male looking into our venue as he continued to walk down this dirt road. At this time I observed two more adult males on a berm just a few meters north of where the armed male was walking. These males appeared to be looking into our venue as well. I radioed our Shift Leader and requested that one of the local Iraqi guards from the Water Treatment plant proceed to my location to verify whether this armed individual was known to the local guards at the facility.</p> <p>Around this same time, [redacted] requested that a vehicle proceed toward the northeast corner of our venue to increase security. I observed one of our Suburban vehicles pass in front of my location and proceed toward the northeast corner of our venue. As our Suburban vehicle came parallel with the armed male, I observed the male increase his pace noticeably. The armed male was now proceeding at an almost shuffle type pace, still heading eastbound while observing the Suburban and our venue. As the Suburban passed the male (the Suburban still traveling inside the venue on the south side of the venue wall), I observed the armed male take his long barreled rifle</p> |

REF ID: A65128

off of his shoulder and transitioning to a "ready carry" position. At this point I approximated the distance between the armed male and our Suburban vehicle to be around 50 meters. Although the venue had a brick wall separating the male from our venue, the road the male was traveling on was elevated by several meters allowing the male a clear view and field of fire into the venue, while prohibiting personnel on foot inside the venue from seeing outside the wall. I observed the armed male take his right arm and make some type of movement near the area of the weapon that I estimated to be the receiver area of the weapon. Since the male had un-shouldered his rifle type weapon and now was making movements that I associated with him either loading or making ready to fire his weapon, I began to fear for the lives and safety of our ground personnel. I informed my Shift Leader that the armed male was now carrying the rifle type weapon in a "Ready carry" position. The male at this time was approximately 400 meters from my position but approximately 50 meters or less from our Suburban vehicle located at the northeast corner of the venue. I had observed two PSD

personnel exit the Suburban at the northeast corner of the venue. The armed male now began to turn toward our team members located at the northeast corner of the venue, less than 50 meters from the armed male. As the male turned, he turned with his weapon in his hands, beginning to orient the weapon toward our team members.

yelled out that the male was turning. The armed male was still at an elevated position over our team members nearby. At this moment I feared for the life and safety of our team members and believed that they were in imminent danger of death or serious bodily injury by the armed male. At this time I discharged my State

Department issued rifle one time at the Iraqi male. I observed the armed male immediately crumple down and pitch forward onto the ground. At this time I notified the Shift Leader, "shot fired one male down", on the radio. The male now appeared to be in a kneeling or half prone position, pitched forward, with no weapon visible. I could detect no movement on the part of the formerly armed male. I relayed these facts to PSD members on the ground near the male. I continued to closely monitor the male and became aware that one of the Observers was relaying that there were still two more males behind the beam in the vicinity of the downed suspect.

I advised that he was commanding to observe and cover these males. A second Suburban with additional security personnel had arrived near the scene and had deployed additional security on the ground. The decision was made to disarm the downed male who was still in close proximity to the back wall of the venue. I continued to cover the downed male with my weapon as team members instructed the male verbally to move away from his weapon. The male began to stand up and appeared to be clutching his right arm. I could detect a dark stain on the right elbow area of the parka that the male was wearing. I had not observed this large dark stain prior to my discharging my weapon at the male. I continued to cover the male, who at this time was standing up, as team members pulled back inside the venue. I now observed one young male approach the suspect male while waving his arm in our direction. I took these actions to mean that the young male wanted to approach the injured suspect male without being fired upon by ourselves. I allowed this male to approach the injured suspect. A white Pick-up truck stopped near the outside northeast corner of the venue. Several males now escorted the injured suspect male to the white Pick-up truck and the truck departed the area with the injured suspect male inside. Once the vehicle had departed the area, our Shift Leader instructed for all personnel to recover from their positions and proceed toward our vehicles. We departed the venue without further incident.

b6 b7c

b2

b6 b7c

REF CLASSIFIED

|                                                                                                                                                                         |    |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----|
| Discharged my State Department issued rifle at one armed male suspect. Proceeded to cover the suspect until scene was safe. Notified Shift Leader of all actions taken. | b2 |
| Met with RSO, Al-Hillah, Iraq and completed PSD incident report.                                                                                                        |    |

|          |          |              |                  |      |
|----------|----------|--------------|------------------|------|
| Incident | Location | Participants | Incident Summary | Team |
|----------|----------|--------------|------------------|------|

b6

b7C

b2

0314153017030

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
Y0384

REF ID: A1027930  
REF ID: A1027930

## REF ID: A1027930 PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                  |                 |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|-----------------|
| Date of Incident | 12 NOV 05 | Time of Incident | Approx 0850hrs. |
|                  |           |                  |                 |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force or use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/used)</small>                                                                                                                                                 | Use of lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                         | Grid location _____ at the Najaf waste water treatment plant. b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | <p>a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member was assigned to the lead vehicle of the motorcade in the driver position. At approximately 0840 hours, the Department of State certified reported one male, traditional Iraqi gown, traditional Iraqi head dressing, a long weapon slung on his shoulder 300 meters out, and approaching. Immediately, [ ] came over the radio asking the shift leader to ask the local security guards if this suspicious individual with a weapon was part of venue security. The guards reported that this individual was not part of there security force. As the suspicious individual was approximately 100 meters from the venue the lead vehicle was tasked out to patrol near the individuals location. As the lead vehicle was 150 meters from the suspicious male and parallel, I could see that the male began to walk at a high rate of speed on an elevated position also dropping his weapon from his shoulder into an aggressive stance. I then placed our lead vehicle into park and dismounted the vehicle taking cover behind my open door. The tactical commander of the lead vehicle [ ] also dismounted and found cover behind the hood of the lead vehicle. As the suspicious individual was turning right towards us, I turned my Department of State issued weapon on fire fearing that this individual was going to discharge his weapon in my direction. At the same time the [ ] fired one round neutralizing the threat instantly. [ ] with support from team [ ] counter assault vehicle approached the downed suspect with caution. I then relayed all radio traffic from [ ] to the shift leader. The call was made that the suspicious individual was shot in the right arm, and that the weapon had been recovered. After medical aid was rendered to the downed suspect, the lead vehicle returned to the rest of the main party on venue.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed air force, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                      | Arrived at next venue without further incident.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| Follow Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what follow up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |

| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Lead vehicle in motorcade | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|------------------|
| [ ]                  | [ ]                 | [ ]                       | [ ]              |

b6  
b7c  
0310279307030

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c~~DECLASSIFIED~~ *AN0026a*

V10385



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                            |             |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | 12 NOV 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident                           | Approx 0850 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(e.g. Use of lethal force, use of Non-Lethal Lethal Forces/Assisted Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                              | Use of lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                            |             |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                    | Grid location                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | (Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant) b2 b7c |             |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, Party, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other team members, TCOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>A Department of State trained personal protection specialist and Department of State approved shift leader of team _____ was a member of the advance team. Team _____ was advancing routes and securing venue sites for team _____.</p> <p>While on venue at the Najaf waste water treatment plant, our Department of State trained _____ advised me of an Iraqi male walking to the backside of our venue with a rifle. _____ stated that the Iraqi male was approaching and we need an addition patrol to respond to the back fenced area. I sent _____ and _____ to investigate the situation. At the same time, I had _____ make contact with the Iraqi force protection service (armed guards) at the front gate. _____ told me that the guards stated that they did not know who would behind the waste water treatment plant and that they would not leave their post to investigate.</p> <p>_____ was continuing to update me on the on going situation. _____ told me that the Iraqi male did have some kind of rifle slung over his shoulder and that he was getting closer to the venue security wall. There is a berm and a road directly behind the fenced area. The dirt berm is actually higher then the fence that surrounds the waste water treatment plant. The Iraqi male was approximately 10-15 meters from the back fence and was higher then the fence looking at our patrol team inside the waste water treatment plant.</p> <p>A short time after the first vehicle approached (occupied by _____ and _____), the Iraqi male began to walk faster and unslung his weapon and was holding it in the ready position (the ready position is when a weapon is shouldered and ready for use). _____ and _____ got out of their vehicle and at that time the Iraqi male turned toward _____ with his weapon. _____ fired one round from his Department of State issued rifle. The Iraqi male was struck with the round and fell to the ground. A short time later the Iraqi male got up and was holding his right arm. Two team members from team _____ and _____ advanced toward the Iraqi male and ordered him away from his weapon that was laying on the ground. The Iraqi male complied and moved away from the weapon. Team _____ team members recovered the weapon and left first aid bandages for the Iraqi male.</p> <p>All team members advised that they were back on venue. _____ continued to watch the Iraqi male and saw him walk away with other local national. The Iraqi male and local national departed the area in a truck.</p> <p>Team _____ shift leader and detail leader was notified. I contacted SDL _____ and advised him the incident prior to our departure.</p> |                                            |             |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Indicate what actions were taken, i.e. deployed personnel, cleared specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Notified Team _____ and SDI _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Briefed Al-Hillah RSO.                     |             |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what further action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                                            |             |

Operator(s) Involved

Vehicle(s)  
InvolvedSecond vehicle in  
motorcadeTeam(s)  
Involvedb6  
b7c

b2

031415Z NOV 05



(P)

b2 b6  
b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0386

RBAQWAS

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |              |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------|
| Date of Incident        | 12 Nov 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Time of Incident | Approx. 0850 |
| Type of Incident        | Witness                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |              |
| Location of Incident    | Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |              |
| Description of Incident | <p>I [redacted] a Department of State certified and trained Personal Security Detail member am assigned to the lead vehicle of the motorcade as the Tactical Commander. I was carrying my State Department issued [redacted] and [redacted]. Our team was on venue at the Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant when we were notified from our [redacted]</p> <p>that there was an Iraqi middle aged man with a long barreled rifle on the black side of the venue walking southeast on a dirt road. We then confirmed with the Iraqi Security Guards (FPS) at the main gate if that was one of their guards or a guard coming to work. They relayed that he was not with them. The [redacted] then called for a patrol to head out to intercept the Iraqi and help asses the situation and his actions. I took my vehicle with driver [redacted] and moved towards the direction of the Iraqi. Our vehicle was driving from the backside of the Iraqi parallel to him. Once we spotted the Iraqi he saw us and un-slung his weapon and started to move at a quicker pace. I told my driver to jump ahead of him and stop our vehicle. We were now positioned parallel to him with a distance of about 50-75 meters between us. He was still on the road on an elevated position with a high concrete wall between us which was five feet from the road allowing him to duck in a ditch. Once our vehicle came to a stop, the driver and I deployed out of the vehicle and began to move towards the Iraqi. He immediately turned his full body towards us with his rifle in hand once we had begun to move..I took this as a threat against us and feared for our safety. The driver and I immediately came up with our DSS assigned rifles, switched to semi and were about to discharge rounds at the Iraqi. One shot rang out from our backside at the same time we were coming up with our rifles and the Iraqi fell to the ground. The [redacted] then relayed that he had discharged a round at the Iraqi man and struck him. The last vehicle in the motorcade from team [redacted] came up behind my vehicle and we decided to move towards the wall were the Iraqi had fell because we could not see him anymore and confirm if he was down. I told my driver to stay with our vehicle and theirs trailed [redacted] and my self to the wall. The wall was about eight feet high once next to it, I moved to an elevated dirt mound to see over the wall and saw the Iraqi on the ground. He was injured in his right arm, I then told him to stand up and move away from his rifle. The Iraqi moved 15 feet away from his rifle and stood there. The vehicle that trailed us moved its nose against the wall allowing two of the observers [redacted] to hop over and retrieve his rifle and to check for other weapons and threats. We gave aid to the Iraqi by way of bandages. The two observers then moved back over the wall with the rifle. When we had accountability I rode back with that vehicle and linked up with my driver at our vehicle. Both vehicles then moved back to the Administrative Building of the plant. I notified my Shift Leader [redacted] of the situation and continued mission.</p> |                  |              |
| Action Taken            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |              |
| Follow-Up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |              |

|                         |            |                        |              |                     |            |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------------|------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Lead Vehicle | Team(s)<br>Involved | [redacted] |
|-------------------------|------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c  
031413087030 b2

Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad)

ROXSOFT/USA

From: Wommack, William G (Baghdad) Y0387 (P)  
Sent: Sunday, November 13, 2005 8:46 AM  
To: Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad); Pryer, Christopher E (Baghdad); Hiemstra, Jan (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad)  
Subject: FW: Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

b6  
b7c

Gents,

Here's another report on the shooting in Najaf- from Bechtel Security....  
Wommack

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Mann, Kevin (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Saturday, November 12, 2005 5:20 PM  
**To:** Wommack, William G (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Thomas, Susan (IRAQ/EXO)(APO)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

Bill,

Could you please advise. Susan please stand by.

KCM

---

**From:** Thomas, Susan (IRAQ/EXO)(APO)  
**Sent:** Saturday, November 12, 2005 4:48 PM  
**To:** Mann, Kevin (Iraq/SEC)(APO)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

Kevin FYI - Can you check if we (USAID ) had a movement to Najaf today

I will confirm details from our side too as I get them

Thanks - Susan

Executive Officer  
USAID Baghdad, Iraq  
Landline [redacted] office, ext [redacted] residence  
Iraq is + 8 hours from Washington DC  
MCI phone [redacted]  
Iraqna cell [redacted]

b6  
b7c

You cannot do a kindness too soon because you never know how soon it will be too late.  
by Ralph Waldo Emerson

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Pennell, John(IRAQ/ENGO)  
**Sent:** Saturday, November 12, 2005 4:43 PM  
**To:** Hume, Jack  
**Cc:** Dodson, Michael; Groarke, John(IRAQ/DIR); Thomas, Susan (IRAQ/EXO); Hendrik, Joseph (IRAQ/USACE)  
**Subject:** FW: Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

Jack--by USAID security team, who do you mean? DynCorp? Do you know who were they escorting on to the site? I didn't know that we had an inspection team out there today.

John A. Pennell  
جون بنسيل

\*\*\*\*\*  
John A. Pennell, Director  
Infrastructure Office

USAID/Iraq

Office:

Residence:

MCI:

Iraqnet:

Unclassified USAID Email:

Unclassified State Email:

Classified Email:

Website: <http://www.usaid.gov/iraq/>

b6  
b7c

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Hume, Jack [mailto:

**Sent:** Saturday, November 12, 2005 4:33 PM

b6  
b7c

**To:** Dodson, Michael; Ather, Andrew; Altamont, Francis (IRAQ/USACE); Pennell, John(IRAQ/ENGO)

**Subject:** FW: Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

There was a shooting incident at the Najaf WWTP this morning. USAID security wounded the plant security guard is first report.

Jack Hume

Iraq Infrastructure Reconstruction Project

Bechtel National Inc

Land line:

(US line rings in Baghdad)

b6  
b7c

Mobile:

(Iraq line)

---

**From:** Dean, Oscar  
**Sent:** Saturday, November 12, 2005 4:21 PM  
**To:** Hume, Jack  
**Cc:** Al-Khazraji, Riyadh; Pulsford, Stephen  
**Subject:** Incident report at Najaf Waste Water Treatment Plant

Jack,

Attached is an incident report on the shooting at the Najaf waste water plant by the USAID security Team.

Oscar Dean  
Water Sector Institutional Strengthening  
Site Manager  
Baghdad, Iraq  
Phone:  
Cell:

031133817030

Y0388

(P)  
b6  
b7cBECHTEL INCIDENT REPORT

ARMED GUARD

Date: 12 November  
2005

Time of incident ~09:35

Project location: Najaf Iraq

Project activity: Waste Water Plant Rehabilitation

|                                         |                                              |
|-----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|
| <b>Nature of report:</b><br>(Check box) | Security <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> |
| Intimidation                            |                                              |
| Delay                                   |                                              |

Days lost to incident: T B D

|   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|---|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| A | <b>WHO:</b> (List Name's. also provide contractor information and relevant engineer project involved)<br><br>a local security guard at the Najaf Low Lift Water Station.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| B | <b>WHAT/WHERE:</b> (Explain what happened and where it happened – PROVIDE GRID)<br><br>a local male who works as a security guard at the Najaf Low Lift Water Plant was observed outside the plant fence of the Najaf WWTP with a weapon by the armed security team escorting a USAID contingent on an inspection tour and shot the local male in the arm.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| C | <b>WHEN:</b> (State date and time the incident occurred and when GRD LEADERSHIP WAS NOTIFIED)<br><br>The incident occurred at approximately 9:35 AM on 12 November at the Najaf waste water treatment plant.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| D | <b>Report IMPACT on Operations:</b> Report whether mission delayed or aborted, work delayed or stopped, etc.<br><br>To Be Determined, none at this time.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| E | <b>OTHER:</b> (List any suitable information that might be significant to the incident)<br><br>The USAID inspectors arrived at ~ 07:30 and began a tour of the facility. Sometime before 09:30 they completed their tour and went to the plant administration building. At the time of the incident the USAID inspectors were inside the plant administration building meeting with the plant manager. The local guard was observed by the USAID armed security team with a weapon. The type of weapon is not known at this time, nor is it known, if the weapon was concealed or partially concealed, or if the weapon was being pointed or aimed towards the plant or at the security force. Once the man was shot the security team confiscated the weapon from [redacted] was left laying outside the plant fence until his family, who apparently live on a |

farm close by came to the plant and took the man to the hospital for treatment. All of the local people are believed to be part of the Sadr Militia. After the incident, a group of ~ 10 of [redacted] family members gathered at the waste water plant entrance in an apparent attempt to enter the plant but were dispersed by the plant security forces after firing several shots in the air. There has been no action by the local authorities at the time of this report. There was no problem reported for the USAID inspection team when they departed the plant.

b6  
b7c

F | **Corrective Action:** *List required actions and identify who should carry them out).*

To be evaluated by USAID and Bechtel security.

G | Provide Name and Contact information of individual taking the report.

[redacted] Bechtel camp OB 16

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*

*"The information above is from a secondary source and does not necessarily include the full and accurate details of the incident. It is disseminated in order to provide information quickly. Further details will be disseminated as we receive them.*

0314153407030

~~REF ID: A123456~~

(P)

b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0389



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 12, 2005

## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12 November 2005, at app. 0805 hrs, a [redacted] COM PSD motorcade was traveling East on route [redacted]. Near [redacted] Circle in Al-Hillah the motorcade became halted in heavy traffic, and a line of local vehicles had halted an appropriate distance from the rear of the motorcade. The rear observer in the last PSD vehicle observed a blue-green colored mini van driving past the vehicles that had stopped for our motorcade. Both the right and left rear observers in the rear vehicle opened their doors and were giving both verbal and hand and arm signals for this vehicle stop. The vehicle failed to yield to these signals, as well as the rear observer flashing his flashlight repeatedly at the vehicle. The rear of the vehicle clearly displayed a sign written in both Arabic and English languages to keep back 100 meters. When the mini-van was approximately 25 meters from the PSD vehicle and continuing to close the distance, the rear observer fired 3 rounds from a [redacted] into the vehicle's grill area. The rear observer immediately noticed a heavy flow of radiator fluid running out of the bottom area of the front of the vehicle, and the occupants of this vehicle appeared unharmed. The vehicle in question then backed away as the motorcade continued its forward progress.

b2

b2

0110100000000000

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

~~RSO ACTION: RSO has interviewed PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.~~

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

031415007030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Y0390

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 b7j

# PROTECTED PSD INCIDENT REPORT

AN/ADAS

|                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |          |
|------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------|
| DATE OF INCIDENT | 12-11-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | TIME OF INCIDENT | 0805 hrs |
| LOCATION         | 400 meters west of Circle traveling east on Route Charlie                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
| DETAILS          | <p>On the above mentioned date and time, Team [REDACTED] was traveling east on Route [REDACTED]. Approximately 400 meter west of Circle the motorcade ran into very heavy traffic. After coming to a stop due to traffic, the last vehicle of the motorcade enforced an abbreviated perimeter to the rear. All traffic to the rear had come to a stop in compliance with the written warning signs on the back of the last vehicle of the motorcade. A minivan began passing the stopped traffic and refused to obey the written and visual warnings and accelerated towards the motorcade. The rear Protective Service Specialist (PSS) in the last vehicle of the motorcade, pen flares being unavailable, fired his DSS issued weapon into the grill of the vehicle in order to mitigate the threat. The minivan then stopped.</p> |                  |          |
| ACTIONS TAKEN    | <p>This report was submitted 1312 hours, 12 November 2005.<br/>Used Non Lethal force, via DSS issued) to mitigate a threat to the principal.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |          |
| POLICY           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |          |

| OPERATION INVOLVED | VEHICLES | Last vehicle of the motorcade | Hillflah |
|--------------------|----------|-------------------------------|----------|
| b6<br>b7c          |          |                               | b2       |

0314102807030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0391

(P)

b6

b7c

b2 b7j

KBS0274

|                  |          |                  |          |
|------------------|----------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 12-11-05 | Time of Incident | 0805 hrs |
|                  |          |                  |          |

|                                                                                                                   |                                 |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br>(e.g. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Device/Deployed Ambush) | Use of Non or Less Lethal Force |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                |                                                    |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail - include route name, location landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.) | 400 meters west of: Circle traveling east on Route |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principals involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign governments, IGOs, and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | I, _____ the Protective Service Specialist (PSS) in the rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade, on 12 November 2005, at approx 0805 hrs, approx 400 meters west of _____ circle, was traveling east on route _____ in heavy traffic. I observed a blue-green colored mini van, driving past the vehicles that had stopped for our motorcade. Both the right and left rear door PSS had their doors opened and were giving hand and arm signals for traffic to stop. I distinctly heard the left door PSS yell "stop!" in Iraqi 3 times at the vehicle in mentioned above. |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

I, \_\_\_\_\_ the Protective Service Specialist (PSS) in the rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade, on 12 November 2005, at approx 0805 hrs, approx 400 meters west of \_\_\_\_\_ circle, was traveling east on route \_\_\_\_\_ in heavy traffic. I observed a blue-green colored mini van, driving past the vehicles that had stopped for our motorcade. Both the right and left rear door PSS had their doors opened and were giving hand and arm signals for traffic to stop. I distinctly heard the left door PSS yell "stop!" in Iraqi 3 times at the vehicle in mentioned above.

The vehicle failed to yield to these signals, myself flashing my surefire flashlight, and the clearly marked signals on the rear of our vehicle, which included a clearly marked sign in white letters, written in the Arabic and English languages, to keep back 100 meters.

At this time I feared for my life and the lives of my Principals and teammates. The vehicle was approximately 25 meters from my vehicle when I fired my Department of State issued weapon into the front grill area of the vehicle. The vehicle stopped at that time.

I observed a heavy flow of radiator fluid running out of the bottom area of the front of the vehicle. There were no impacts to the windshield and all occupants appeared unharmed. The vehicle backed away approximately 10 as we were pulling away.

Had I possessed pen flares during this incident I feel that I could have stopped this vehicle with a pen flare fired into its front area.

Reported submitted at 1300 hrs on 12 November 2005.

Used Non Lethal force to mitigate a threat to the principal.

|                                                                                                                                |  |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, e.g., deployed airbikes, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) |  |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|

|                                                                                                                             |  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Follow Up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, e.g., further investigation, notifications, etc.) |  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|

|                      |                     |                               |                  |        |
|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle of the motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Hillah |
|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|

b6  
b7c

b2

~~HHS-OP-03~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0392

(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 13, 2005

---

**SPOT REPORT-111305-01**

---

**SUBJECT: COM PSD fires two shots into an aggressive vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: RSO Baghdad**

**SUMMARY:** On November 13, 2005 at approximately 1202 hrs, a COM PSD motorcade was approaching the International Zone, Checkpoint 1, waiting to enter and observed an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade passed a **four door white Kia** parked on the side of the roadway and when the motorcade passed the vehicle pulled into traffic behind the motorcade. The vehicle was approximately 100 meters behind the motorcade when he pulled into traffic and the well gunner opened the door and used hand and verbal signals in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. The vehicle stopped in the roadway approximately 75 meters behind the motorcade. The well gunner closed the door and the vehicle began to accelerate towards the direction of the motorcade. The well gunner opened the door a second time and used hand and verbal signals to stop the vehicle. The vehicle appeared to be stopping, the well gunner began to close the door and then the vehicle began to accelerate towards the rear of the motorcade. When the vehicle was approximately 50 meters from the rear vehicle, the well gunner raised his [redacted] rifle up and down in the direction of the vehicle in attempt to get the driver to stop. The driver refused to stop and the well gunner fired two rounds into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle began to slow down and traveled approximately four feet and stopped in the middle of the roadway. The driver raised his hands in to the air and the motorcade entered

b2

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

checkpoint one into the International Zone. The follow vehicle has a sign written in English and Arabic "stay back 100 meters".

**RSO ACTION:** RSO Baghdad to investigate and awaiting written statements from the PSD team members.

**LOCATION:** Baghdad, Iraq

031415ZMAY1030

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Y0393

(P)

Afghanistan

b2 b3L

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 13, 2005



### SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Non-Responsive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 13 Nov. 05 at approximately 1325 hours, a COM PSD motorcade was moving northwest on Route [REDACTED] enroute to a venue in Al-Hillah. The motorcade executed a U-turn near Karbala Circle, and after completing this turn the CAV commander sighted a white sedan app. 60 meters away approaching the motorcade at high rate of speed. The rear observer of the CAV discharged a pen flare at the vehicle when it was app. 40 meters away. The left rear observer then opened his door and observed that the vehicle contained one male occupant. The left rear observer then gave a verbal warning and hand signal for the vehicle to stop; a large sign warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters was also posted on the rear of the CAV. When the vehicle was app. 20 meters from the motorcade, having failed to heed warnings to slow or stop, the left rear observer discharged one round into the hood area of the vehicle with his [REDACTED] rifle. The vehicle immediately came to a halt, and the motorcade continued on its intended route.

b2

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

0314150807030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

RBBR88222

Y0394

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7hjL

|                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                  | 13 NOV 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Time of Incident | 1325 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                                  | Use of Non-Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
| <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Use of Lethal Force / Use of Non or Less Lethal Force / Distraction Devices Deployed / Ambush |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                              | Route _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Grid _____       | b2   |
| Description of Incident                                                                                                           | On the time, date, and location noted above, a USAID PRS [ ] team member, [ ] discharged his DSS approved weapon into the front hood area of a rapidly approaching white sedan in an attempt to disable the vehicle. After interviewing the individual involved and witnesses in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), I, [ ] the Shift Leader of USAID PRS [ ] have reason to believe that [ ] acted in accordance with the use of force continuum and Rules of Engagement (ROE) and is justified in his actions. |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                                                      | Incident was reported up the Chain of Command, and individuals involved were interviewed.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                                                | (Indicate what any follow-up action is required (rescue, further investigation, notifications, etc))                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |

|                      |            |                     |                                              |                  |               |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [Redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | White Sedan vehicle, Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS [ ] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------|

b6  
b7C

b2

b2

031416387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

RIBBONZER

Y0395

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2 b7d

|                  |           |                  |      |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 13 NOV 05 | Time of Incident | 1325 |
|                  |           |                  |      |

|                                                                                  |                         |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Type of Incident                                                                 | Use of Non-Lethal Force |
| Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distractor Devices/Deployed Ambushes | b6<br>b7c<br>b2 b7d     |

|                                                                                                  |                           |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Location of Incident                                                                             | Route _____ Grid _____ b2 |
| Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc. |                           |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | <p>On date, time and location listed above, while making a U-turn on Route just east of Karbala Circle, I heard the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Commander, call out to the rest of the members in the vehicle that there was a white Sedan approaching from the right sweeper off of Route from Karbala traffic circle at a high rate of speed towards us. After we made the turn I then began flashing the white Sedan with my Sure Fire flashlight as a signal to stop. The white Sedan was already approximately 40 meters away and showed no signs of stopping or slowing down so I then deployed a pen flare at the white Sedan. The vehicle still did not show any signs of stopping or slowing down and as I was transitioning to my DSS approved weapon I heard the Left Rear Observer, use the verbal commands to stop and then I heard him discharge his DSS approved weapon at the white Sedan. The white Sedan immediately stopped after one round and we then continued on with our mission and arrived at our venue with no further incidents.</p> |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                    |                                                                                                                                                       |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken       | I, a DSS certified contractor, deployed one pen flare and also witnessed another DSS certified contractor, use Non-Lethal Force on a white Sedan car. |
| Follow-Up Required |                                                                                                                                                       |

|                      |  |                     |                                              |                  |           |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | White Sedan vehicle, Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|----------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031415Z NOV 05



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

IRB/BO829

Y0396

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7E

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 13 Nov 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident | 1325 |
| Type of Incident        | Non-lethal shooting incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Route _____ east of Karbala traffic circle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>On the afternoon of 13 Nov 05 at approximately 1325 hours, I was the left rear observer of the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV). We were moving northwest on Route _____ and had to do a left U-turn in order to go Southeast and make a right turn on _____ Road toward the RTI compound. As we were completing the U-turn, the CAV commander called out that a white sedan was approaching the motorcade at high rate of speed from the off ramp of Route _____ at Karbala traffic circle onto Route _____ approximately 60 meters away. The rear observer, _____ discharged a pen flare at the vehicle when it was approximately 40 meters away. I then opened my door and observed the vehicle which had one single male occupant. I Then gave a verbal warning and hand signal to the driver to stop the vehicle. The vehicle failed to show any signs of slowing or stopping and continued to approach the motorcade at a high rate of speed. After the driver had ignored all verbal and visual signals, I then discharged one round into the hood area of the vehicle with my DSS approved weapon in an attempt to disable it when it was approximately 20 meters away. The vehicle then came to a halt. I then notified the CAV commander that I had discharged one round into the hood area of the vehicle and that it had stopped. The motorcade then continued on to our destination without any further incidents.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | I, _____ a certified DSS contractor, discharged my DSS approved weapon at a rapidly approaching vehicle in an attempt to disable it.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |

|                      |  |                     |                                        |                  |           |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|----------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle<br>White sedan | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|----------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|

b6  
b7C

b2

b2

031418387030

(P)

R/BNR/217

b6  
b7C  
b2

DECLASSIFIED

Y0397

Sworn Statement

|                     |              |
|---------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>13 NOV 05   | Time<br>1300 |
| Location<br>Baghdad |              |

b6  
b7C

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED]

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

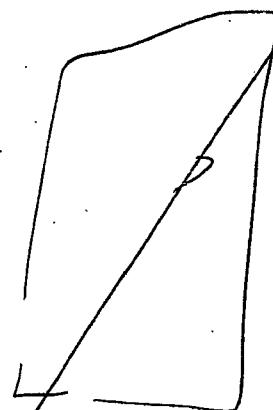
U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 13NOV05 at or about 1200 hrs, while returning through Check point 1 my well gunner fired 2 rounds into the grill of a white Kia that would not respond to verbal and hand signals to stay back. While entering the checkpoint my follow vehicle was holding a security position covering the motorcade. [REDACTED] (my well gunner) saw a white Kia Sedan approaching our 6<sup>o</sup> clock. He cracked the door and gave both verbal and hand and arm signals. The vehicle stopped. After [REDACTED] shut his door the car started toward our motorcade again. I saw [REDACTED] door open again and heard him yell "Kiss" against the car. The car continued toward us and he engaged the car with 2 rounds. I called "shots fired" over [REDACTED] and the motorcade pushed into the checkpoint where I called in a SITREP TO TOC and then notified my DL over my MCI phone. End of Statement

b6  
b7C

b2

DECLASSIFIED



b6  
b7c

031412387030

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                          |  |
|---------|------------------------------------------|--|
| Signed  |                                          |  |
| Printed |                                          |  |
| Address | b6<br>b7c<br><br><u>Blackwater Camp.</u> |  |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |  |
|---------|--|--|
| Signed  |  |  |
| Printed |  |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |  |
|-------------------|--|--|
| Witness Signature |  |  |
| Printed           |  |  |
| Address           |  |  |

RBB00NYX

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0398



Sworn Statement

|                     |              |
|---------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>13 NOV 05   | Time<br>1300 |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD |              |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON 13 NOVEMBER 2005 @ APPROX. 1200 HRS  
I WAS SITTING AS THE WELL GUNNER  
IN THE FOLLOW VEHICLE OF A [redacted]  
VEHICLE MOTORCADE. OUR MOTORCADE HAD  
BEEN DIVERTED FROM CHECKPOINT #2  
TO CHECKPOINT #1.

WHILE EN-ROUTE TO CHECKPOINT #1, I  
NOTICED A WHITE 4-DOOR KIA SEDAN  
PULL FROM THE CURBLINE AND BEGIN  
TO TRAIL OUR MOTORCADE. THERE  
WAS LIGHT TRAFFIC BEHIND OUR MOTORCADE.  
ONCE OUR MOTORCADE REACHED CHECKPOINT  
#1, WE WERE HELD ON THE STREET  
THE WHITE KIA SEDAN CLOSED DISTANCE

I OPENED THE REAR DOOR OF MY VEHICLE AND GAVE A COMMON HAND SIGNAL FOR STOP ACCCOMPANIED BY A VERBAL WARNING TO STOP, IN ARABIC. THE VEHICLE STOPPED APPROXIMATELY 75 METERS BACK. I CLOSED MY DOOR AND CONTINUED TO WATCH MY SECTOR. I OBSERVED THE SAME VEHICLE START MOVING TOWARDS OUR MOTORCADE A SECOND TIME. I OPENED MY DOOR AND REPEATED THE HAND SIGNAL AND VERBAL WARNING. THE VEHICLE SLOWED SLIGHTLY, AS IF PREPARING TO STOP. THE VEHICLE DID NOT STOP. THE VEHICLE WAS APPROXIMATELY 15 METERS AWAY. I SWEEP THE VEHICLE b2  
SEVERAL TIMES WITH THE BARREL OF MY [REDACTED] THE VEHICLE CONTINUED AND I SHOT TWO ROUNDS INTO THE LEFT GRILL AREA OF THE VEHICLE. THE VEHICLE TURNED SLIGHTLY TO THE LEFT AND STOPPED. THE SINGLE MALE DRIVER PUT HIS HANDS UP, HE DID NOT APPEAR TO BE INJURED.

I BELIEVED THE VEHICLE WAS INTENDING TO DRIVE INTO OUR MOTORCADE. I KNOW THIS IS A COMMON TACTIC FOR DEPLOYING BIED'S, BASED ON MY TRAINING AND EXPERIENCE. I HAVE BEEN RECENTLY INFORMED ABOUT BIED'S THREATS ON CHECKPOINT #1. I BELIEVED HIS DRIVER WAS ATTEMPTING TO HARM OUR MOTORCADE.

DECLASSIFIED

RSS021863

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of.

20 \_\_\_\_\_

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

**SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**

|                          |
|--------------------------|
| <b>Witness Signature</b> |
| <b>Printed</b>           |
| <b>Address</b>           |

Y0399

(P)  
b6  
b7c

## DECLASSIFIED

RABOZEN



## Sworn Statement

|                              |                    |
|------------------------------|--------------------|
| Date<br><u>13 Nov 05</u>     | Time<br><u>130</u> |
| Location<br><u>Ba...hdad</u> |                    |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]

, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On the above date at approx 1200  
we were returning from venue and  
approaching CPI when I heard the well  
gunner pop the back door and give a verbal  
warning of hit to a vehicle he then closed  
the door only to open it again an instant  
later to warn the same car again I heard  
him say hit several more times Then I  
heard 2 shots ~~I did not see the~~  
vehicle but was told it was a white  
Hia. I was riding left rear in follow  
Vehicle

DECLASSIFIED

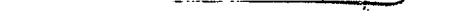
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

RBB0219(g)

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |
| Address |                                                                                   |

b6  
b7c

DSS/Blackwater/IRBO APO AE 09316

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  


|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

DECLASSIFIED

Y0400

(P)  
b6  
b7c



KRB/B0220

Sworn Statement

|                                        |               |
|----------------------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>11-13-05                       | Time<br>13:19 |
| Location<br>Blackwater Offices Baghdad |               |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

This is the account of a vehicle shooting at Checkpoint one at Appox 12:00 13 Nov 2005.

While driving into checkpoint one I heard the well position open the rear door and yell "keef" (stop in arabic) then close the door. I then heard "he's not stopping" again I heard the door open and again he ~~said~~ yelled "keef"; I heard two shots fired. We then made our turn into Checkpoint one. At that time I observed A white Kit Car at the side of the road still moving forward toward the median.

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

b6  
b7c

0314105887030

RBB0220(4)

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                            |
|---------|----------------------------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c                  |
| Printed |                            |
| Address | DSS/BW RSO<br>APO AE 09316 |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 13 day of  
Nov, 2005.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

Y0401

ABR00021

(P)

b6

b7C

b2

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                       |               |
|---------------------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>11/13/2005                    | Time<br>13:26 |
| Location<br>Area 51 Team Leaders Room |               |

b6  
b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted]

[redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b2  
b6  
b7C

On 13 November 2005, Echo team [redacted] was approaching CP1 to enter the green zone at approximately 12:05. [redacted] was sitting in the well [redacted]. [redacted] was sitting right rear. [redacted] was sitting left rear. [redacted] was sitting in the SL position and [redacted] was driving.

[redacted] had opened his door down to stop a car that was approaching our motorcycle at a higher than normal speed. I know this talk's out loud advertising us

[ ] again advised us that the  
white 4 door [ ] with male  
driver was not slowing down.  
opened his door again and told the  
driver to stop. The driver did not  
respond to the second warning.

b6  
b7c  
b7g

I said "[ ] your going to have  
to shoot him". Before I could finish  
my sentence [ ] fired two shots into  
the grill of the car and closed his door.

The car went another 4-5 feet and  
the drivers hands went up.

The motorcycle went in esp 1.

b6  
b7c

0314153N7030

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                               |  |
|---------|-------------------------------|--|
| Signed  |                               |  |
| Printed | John Doe                      |  |
| Address | 123 Main Street, Anytown, USA |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 12 day of  
November, 2005.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                          |
|--------------------------|
| <b>Witness Signature</b> |
| <b>Printed</b>           |
| <b>Address</b>           |

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

DEPARTMENT OF STATE



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 14, 2005

**SPOT REPORT-111405-01****SUBJECT: COM PSD (Mosul) Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: RSO Baghdad**

**SUMMARY:** On November 14, 2005, RSO Mosul was notified that a PSD traveling from FOB Courage en route to the Sheridan Hotel in Irbil vicinity

[redacted] had utilized deadly force to disable an aggressively driven vehicle. At 1025 hrs (local), while proceeding eastbound on Route

[redacted] PSD members riding in the follow Suburban noted a lone Local National (LN) driving a white sedan rapidly closing on the motorcade.

When it became apparent that the unknown vehicle was not going to stop, the well gunner (WG) attempted to get the LN driver's attention by signaling him with a Surefire flashlight. AT approximately 75 meters from the vehicle when both the right rear (RR) and left rear (LR) PSD members opened rear doors and give both verbal and hand signals, in an attempt to get the LN vehicle to yield to the motorcade. When the threat vehicle was less than 60 meters from the motorcade the WG fired one pen flare towards the vehicle, as the RR and LR continued giving hand and arm signals; however, the LN vehicle continued to close in on the follow Suburban. At a distance of 30-40 meters the Shift Leader of the follow Suburban indicated to all PSD members that the approaching vehicle posed a clear threat to the motorcade. Consecutively, the RR and LR fired 8-10 rounds from their [redacted]

at the vehicle, as the WG fired 4-5 rounds from his [redacted] into the grill and windshield of the vehicle.

b2

b2

The vehicle, now disabled, rolled off Route [REDACTED] and into a dirt embankment on the south bank of the road. The PSD motorcade continued to its destination without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2

**RSO ACTION:** Immediately after the incident, RSO notified FOB Courage.

031415ZMAY1030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RB30327

REF ID: A65110  
BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0403



(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 15, 2005

SPOT REPORT / 111505-01

SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/15/05 at app. 0715 hours, a COM motorcade enroute to a waste water treatment plant (WWTP) in Karbala shot to disable an aggressive vehicle. While the motorcade was halted on the east side of a bridge due to congested traffic, the right rear observer of the second vehicle in the motorcade (follow) saw three vehicles approaching from the right side of the motorcade (perpendicular). Two of these vehicles stopped 25 meters away from the motorcade but the third, an orange hatchback, swerved through the stopped vehicles and continued to approach the motorcade. The right rear observer had his door open and was giving hand signals in an attempt to stop this vehicle but the driver of the orange hatchback ignored all visual indicators, to include lights and sirens. The right rear observer fired one disabling round into the grill area of the vehicle when it continued to close on the motorcade within 25 meters. The vehicle stopped immediately and there were no apparent injuries to the occupant of the vehicle.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

REF ID: A65110  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

LOCATION: Near Karbala, Iraq, at grid  

b2

031A13387030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Y0404 (P)

b2 b3  
b6  
b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                             |             |
|------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident             | 15 Nov 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | Time of Incident            | Approx 0715 |
| Type of Unit Involved        | Use of Non-Lethal Force/Military Operations                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                             |             |
| Location                     | In Vicinity of grid location [redacted] b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                             |             |
| Description of Unit Involved | I am a DSS certified independent contractor. I was hired based on my tactical experience and have successfully completed all the requirements and training under the guidelines set by the Department of State. I have received a certification as a Protective Security Specialist from Blackwater Security Consulting, a contracting company for the Department of State. I am currently working Principal Security Details based in the Al Hillah Embassy, in the South Central Region of Iraq. |                             |             |
| Action Taken                 | I discharged one round of [redacted] from my DSS issued [redacted] into the grill area of the orange hatchback vehicle. b2 b3                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                             |             |
| Follow-Up Required           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                             |             |
| Operations Involved          | Vehicle(s) Involved                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Follow Vehicle in motorcade | Team        |

b6  
b7c

b2

0314100307030

4/500405  
(P)  
b2 b3 L

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0405



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



November 15, 2005

**SPOT REPORT / 111505-02****SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Hillah**

**SUMMARY:** On 11/15/05 at app. 0835, a COM motorcade enroute to advance an elementary school in Al-Hindiayah shot to disable an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was transiting an intersection while merging onto a 4 lane highway, and traffic had halted to allow the motorcade across the 4 lanes of traffic unimpeded. The first two PSD vehicles of the motorcade had crossed the road, but as the third vehicle approached the intersection the right rear observer spotted a **black sedan** driven by a male occupant approaching at a high rate of speed. This vehicle had bypassed the halted traffic and although the right rear observer opened his door and gave hand signals in attempt to stop the approaching motorist, the vehicle continued toward the motorcade. The right rear observer fired one disabling round into the grill area of this vehicle with his [redacted] rifle when it was app. 20 meters from the motorcade. The vehicle immediately stopped and there were no apparent injuries to the occupant(s) of the vehicle. The motorcade continued on its route.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Bagdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

**LOCATION: Al-Hindiyah, Iraq, grid:**

b2

031413387930

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

(P)  
RBBQ330  
b2 b7c



DECLASSIFIED

V0406

b6  
b7c

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

| Date of Incident | 15NOV05 | Time of Incident | Approx 0835 |
|------------------|---------|------------------|-------------|
|                  |         |                  |             |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of non or less lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Karbala grid   b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | I [REDACTED] a Personal Security Specialist for Blackwater Security. Assigned to the right rear observer position in the last vehicle in the motor. As Team [REDACTED] was leaving Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant to advance the next venue, we came to a left hand turn at a intersection on to the main route heading east. All east bound traffic had stopped for the first two vehicles in our motorcade. As our vehicle approached to make the left turn into the intersection I heard a fellow observer announce "black vehicle approaching through stopped traffic", I immediately opened my door gave a hand signal to the single male occupant in the black sedan. He did not comply and continued on toward the rear of our vehicle without slowing. Having had a pin flare I can only speculate that the vehicle may have stopped. Without the pin flare and fearing for the safety of myself and my team mates I discharged one round of [REDACTED] mm from my DSS Issued [REDACTED] into the grill area of the vehicle. The vehicle came to a complete stop and the driver appeared to be uninjured. We proceeded to the next venue without further incident. |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | I discharged one round of [REDACTED] with my DSS issued [REDACTED] into the grill area of a Black Sedan.   b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |

|                      |                         |               |              |  |
|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------|--------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved | [REDACTED]<br>b6<br>b7c | Vehicle(s)    | Last vehicle |  |
|                      |                         | 0314133111030 |              |  |

~~H50409~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y6407  
(P) b2

U.S. Embassy - Baghdad



15 November 2005

## Spot Report - 111505-03

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Kirkuk**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires one round into approaching vehicle.

On 15 November 2005 at approximately 1100 hrs, a COM PSD Team [REDACTED] en route from REO to USAID Erbil encountered an aggressive vehicle, a white four door Opel station wagon sedan with a lone male driving. The motorcade was traveling in downtown Erbil. The follow car blocked and pushed the aggressive car onto the median. The aggressive vehicle came back and tried to insert itself between the limo and follow. The left rear gunner gave hand and verbal signals, to get the driver to back off. The car continued to advance aggressively on the motorcade but the driver ignored all of the warnings and the rear left gunner fired one round into the radiator of the suspect vehicle. The vehicle came to a complete stop. No injuries to the driver were apparent. The motorcade continued to USAID Erbil without incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

**RSO Action:** PSD members debriefed and written statements on file.**Location:** Downtown Erbil

201115Z NOV 05

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RBB0331

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

40408



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

15 November 2005

(P)  
b2 b7L

Spot Report / 111505-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team Fires On Aggressive Vehicle

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires (1) round into grill of aggressive vehicle.

At approximately 1130 hrs on November 15, 2005, a COM PSD Team was returning to the International Zone from Amanat City Hall in the Red Zone. As the PSD team approached the intersection near grid [redacted]

b2

Iraqi Police closed the intersection to oncoming traffic and a white 2 door pickup with (1) male occupant (driver) aggressively approached the intersection and penetrated (2) Iraqi Police checkpoints. After the white pickup violated the PSD team's 100 meter standoff bubble and continued driving toward the PSD motorcade, the driver of the white pickup ignored verbal and visual signals from the motorcade to stop. At that time the Right Rear gunner in the follow vehicle fired (1) round into the grill of the approaching white pickup. The white pickup stopped, Iraqi Police pulled the driver out, and the PSD continued on. No one was injured in this incident and no principals were on board; the COM PSD returned safely.

**RSO Action:** RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members have completed written statements.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031418Z NOV 05

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RBBo332

Y0409



## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Spot Report Debriefing  
WorksheetDate 11/15/05Company: BW Team Type: Adv Time: 1130Venue: (To/From) TeamHighway/road type (2-lane, 3-lane) Highway Before b7

Team element (Lead/Middle/Follow- Right/Left)

Type of suspect vehicle: white 2dr Pickup# Occupants in suspect vehicle: single maleInitial Action by suspect vehicle Aggressively driving - Busted (2)Proximity to team's standoff "bubble" = 100 meters. IP check points(RPLR Front/Follow) attempt to use verbal and visual signals in order to ward off the looming vehicle? Yes/NoDid suspect vehicle (obey/ignore) these warnings? Yes/NoNumber of shots fire? 1 by which team element? 24Final action by suspect vehicle? Vehicle Stopped

It (did/did not) appear to the team that the suspect occupants were injured.

There were 0 principals in the motorcade.There were 0 COM personnel injured during the altercation.Location:    Grid:    b2

DIAISON 7030



DECLASSIFIED

b6  
RUBB0333

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b7

|           |                    |
|-----------|--------------------|
| Date      | Time               |
| 15 Nov 05 | 1300               |
| Location  | US Embassy Baghdad |

Y0410

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of Joe White, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

While [redacted] in route to [redacted] from [redacted] approximately 50 meters North of [redacted] the right rear gunner [redacted] fired one round at a aggressive vehicle. I did not see the vehicle but heard both the right rear gunner and several IPs yelling for the vehicle to stop. After the shot the vehicle stopped at which point the IPs took him into custody. No injuries apparent. We continued on with the mission.

b2

b6  
b7c

[redacted]  
End of Statement

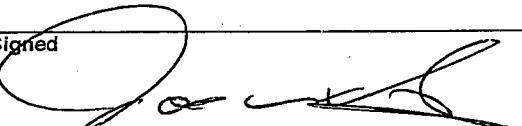
031410Z NOV 05

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge:

|                         |  |
|-------------------------|--|
| Signed                  |  |
| Printed                 |  |
| Address                 |  |
| B50/DSS/BW APO AE 09316 |  |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 15<sup>TH</sup> day of  
November, 2005.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed | <u>Joe White</u>                                                                  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031AISCH7030



Y0411

PAB00334

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b2 b7d

## DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|                                     |              |
|-------------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>15 NOV 05                   | Time<br>1301 |
| Location<br>US EMBASSY BAGHDAD Iraq |              |

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of Joe White, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

AT APPROX 130 TEAM [REDACTED] VEHICLE IN ROUTE TO [REDACTED]  
A WHITE PICK UP WITH ONE MALE DRIVER [REDACTED] WAS SLOTTED  
150 METERS BACK COMING UP ON OUR 6' CLOCK AT A HIGH RATE  
OF SPEED. WE CONTINUE TOWARDS [REDACTED] AS THE PICK UP  
CLOSED IN AT 100 METER + (THE RIGHT DOOR GUNNER OF THE ROLLING)  
CROUCHED BY DOOR AND GAVE VERBAL AND HAND SIGNALS  
FOR THE VEHICLE TO STOP. THE JPI'S ALONG THE ROAD  
WERE ALSO MOTIONING FOR THE VEHICLE TO STOP BUT THE  
DRIVER IGNORED THEM AND CONTINUED TO ACCELERATE TOWARDS  
THE MOTORCADE. I CONTINUED TO GIVE VISUAL AND VERBAL  
SIGNS FOR THE DRIVER TO STOP, ABOUT 50 METER NORTH  
OF [REDACTED] THE MOTORCADE STOPPED. THE [REDACTED] THE  
WHITE PICK UP CLOSED TO... 40 FEET... STILL MOVING FAST  
[REDACTED] FIRED AT THIS TIME I WAS IN FEAR OF MY LIFE  
AND THE LIVES OF MY TEAM MEMBERS. I FIRED ONE  
ROUND INTO THE GALL OF THE WHITE PICK UP. THE VEHICLE

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

Pulled the Diver  OR the vehicle, the screen  
in front. Team  continue to  live out front

DECLASSIFIED

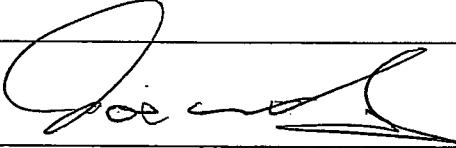
b6  
b7c

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|          |                              |
|----------|------------------------------|
| Signed / | b6<br>b7c                    |
| Printed  |                              |
| Address  | DSS / RSO / Dr Afo, AE 09316 |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 15 day of  
November, 20 05.

|         |                                                                                   |
|---------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed | Joe White                                                                         |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031415CH7030  
Page 3 of 3 Pages

Y0412



RABBOSSS

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2b3j

## DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|                                 |              |
|---------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>15 Nov 2005             | Time<br>1301 |
| Location<br>US EMBASSY, BAGHDAD |              |

b6  
b7c

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of Joe White, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

ON OR ABOUT 1130, 15 NOV 2005, WE (TEAM [REDACTED] W/ [REDACTED] ENROUTE BACK TO [REDACTED] FROM AMAT CITY HALL WHEN APPROXIMATELY 50 METERS FROM [REDACTED], A WHITE 2-DOOR PICKUP TRUCK W/T SPOTTED COMING AT US AT A HIGH RATE OF SPEED. THE TRUCK SPED PAST SEVERAL IP TRAFFIC SPOTS AND WAS GIVEN BOTH VISUAL & AUDIBLE WARNINGS BY US FROM ABOUT 150 METERS OUT. THE TRUCK BROKE THE 100 METER BUBBLE AND CONTINUED TO SPEED TOWARD US, PASSING ANOTHER IP TRAFFIC SITE WHOSE PERSONNEL JUMPED OUT OF ITS WAY. THE TRUCK WAS ENGAGED WITH ONE SHOT IN THE GRILL WHEN IT CONTINUED TO SPEED TOWARD US AT THE RANGE OF ABOUT 40 METERS... THE TRUCK THEN STOPPED. THE IPs CAUGHT UP WITH IT AND PULLED THE DRIVER OUT AS WE CONTINUED ON. THE TRUCK WAS IN THE WELL, [REDACTED] - RIGHT REAR.

- LEFT REAR [REDACTED] - F ST  
XXX END OF STATEMENT XXX

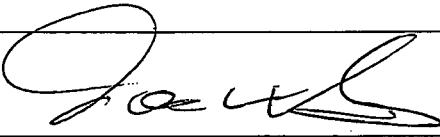
b2

b6  
b7c

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                                      |           |
|--------------------------------------|-----------|
| Signed                               | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed                              |           |
| Address                              |           |
| RSO - DSS - BLACKWATER, APO AE 09316 |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 15 day of  
November, 20 05.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | Joe White                                                                         |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031416CH7430  
Page 2 of 2 Pages



1288003364

(P)  
b2 h3  
b6  
b7

DECLASSIFIED S

## **Sworn Statement**

|          |                           |
|----------|---------------------------|
| Date     | Time                      |
| 11-15-05 | 1301                      |
| Location | U.S. Embassy Baghdad Iraq |

Y0413.

I, Joe White, hereby make the following statement at the request of Joe White, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

At approximately 1130 on November 15, 2005 ZI [REDACTED] was in the Follow vehicle left rear gunner at 100m [REDACTED]. After departing our last venue enroute to [REDACTED] the Right rear Gunner of the follow vehicle engaged an aggressive vehicle in the vicinity of [REDACTED] the vehicle was called out by the well gunner of the follow, [REDACTED] [REDACTED] informed the vehicle that a white pick up truck was approaching out motorcycle. However I did not a clear view of the vehicle, Due to it not being in my assigned sector. That is when I heard the Right rear gunner, [REDACTED] yell "Kiff" various times the he proceed to engage the vehicle.

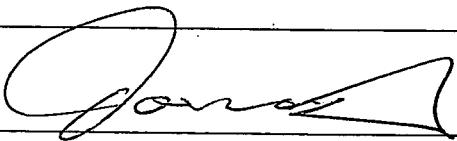
031313781000

MEG

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                            |           |
|----------------------------|-----------|
| Signed                     | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed                    |           |
| Address                    |           |
| BWI DSS 1 B30 470 AE 09316 |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 15 day of  
November, 20 05.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | <u>Joe White</u>                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |



Y0414

(P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2b2

REF ID: A680087

## DECLASSIFIED

## Sworn Statement

|          |                          |            |      |
|----------|--------------------------|------------|------|
| Date     | 11/15/2005               | Time       | 1300 |
| Location | 50 m North of [redacted] | [redacted] | b2 - |

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of Joe White, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

b6  
b7c

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Statement begins  
Net + DS  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

that on the ~~free date~~ and location At Appx. 1130  
[REDACTED]

We were returning From an Advance mission to the  
AMANAN City Hall. We were stopped at an intersection, [REDACTED] b2  
When I heard the P/s Door gunner crack his door  
And yell "KID" to a vehicle that was approaching  
the back of our [REDACTED] motorcade. (I was b2  
Driving the follow vehicle) After he attempted  
to stop the vehicle by yelling I heard one  
Shot go down range. I also want to say  
that he did yell "KID" more than one time  
But I do not remember how many times.  
the vehicle was hit in the Grill according  
our well gunner. I was Driving, [REDACTED]  
was the shift lead, [REDACTED] was the  
D/S rear gunner, [REDACTED] was P/S rear  
gunner, (And ~~he~~ was the one who shot) AND  
[REDACTED] was our well gunner. ~~He~~

b6  
b7c

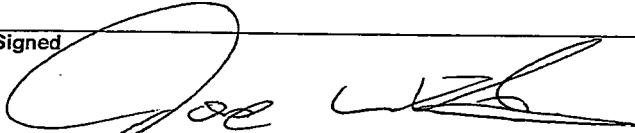
4 — End of Statement — 4

00133007030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|                         |           |
|-------------------------|-----------|
| Signed                  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed                 |           |
| Address                 |           |
| RSG/DSS/BW Apo AE 09316 |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 15 day of  
November, 20 05.

|                                                                               |                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Signed                                                                        |  |
| Printed                                                                       | <u>Joe White</u>                                                                  |
| SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE |                                                                                   |

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

Y0415

~~REF ID: A65285~~

(P)

b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

17 November 2005



---

Spot Report - 111705-06

---

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires four rounds into an aggressive vehicle**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires four rounds into the grill of an aggressive vehicle.

On November 17, 2005 at approximately 1012 hrs, a COM PSD Team from Baqubah, Iraq left Forward Operating Base (FOB) Warhorse en route to a venue and encountered an aggressive vehicle. The rear vehicle (CAT vehicle) established a distance from oncoming traffic to the motorcade. The well gunner observed a silver BMW driving at a high rate of speed, passing the traffic that was maintaining a distance behind the motorcade. The left rear gunner used verbal signal and motioning his [redacted] rifle in an attempt to get the driver to stop. The well gunner used a spotlight in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. The vehicle kept traveling towards the direction of the motorcade, ignoring the verbal and visual signals from the motorcade to stop. At that time the well gunner fired four rounds from the [redacted] [redacted] into the grill of the approaching vehicle. The CAT vehicle has a sign in the rear of the vehicle that states in Arabic and English, "Stay back 100 meters". The vehicle came to a stop approximately 25 meters from the rear of the motorcade. The driver exited the silver BMW and inspected the damage to the vehicle. The driver didn't appear to be injured. The motorcade continued to the intended venue.

b2

b2

b2

00000000000000000000000000000000

~~SECRET//NOFORN//COMINT~~  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~SECRET//NOFORN//COMINT~~  
**RSO Action:** RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members are completing written statements.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah , Iraq

~~SECRET//NOFORN//COMINT~~  
031415Z SEP 03

~~SECRET//NOFORN//COMINT~~  
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RB30226

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED  
PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0416

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 11-17-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Time of Incident | 1012 |
| Type of Incident        | Disabling shots                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | Warhorse to CMOC, grid b2<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>On 11 Nov 2005 team departed FOB Warhorse for the CMOC in Baqubah. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse for the CMOC at approximately 1000. On the out skirts of FOB Warhorse we (the CAT team) established a bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off because of the heavy traffic. The traffic to the rear of the CAT vehicle was holding at approximately 50 meters. While we were sitting there waiting for the traffic to the front of the convoy to clear I saw a silver/grey BMW swerving around the traffic that we had held. A sliver/grey BMW is on our BOLO (Be On the Look Out) list. The BMW was driving at a high rate of speed. I then saw that the silver/grey BMW had passed the line of holding traffic and was still traveling at a high rate of speed (approximately 35mph). The left door position was yelling "kif" and waving his in the air to get the car to stop. In addition to the two million candlepower spotlight that I was using to signal for him to stop we have in Arabic and English a decal that says "STAY BACK 100 METERS" on the back of the CAT vehicle. At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates so I fired a four round burst from my into the grill of the car to disable it. I then reassessed the situation and saw that the silver/grey BMW had come to a complete stop approximately 25 meters from the bumper of the CAT vehicle. The driver then got out and inspected his vehicle. At that time I advised my CAT Commander that the threat was stopped and we then proceeded upon our planned route to the Baqubah CMOC.</p> |                  |      |
| END OF STATEMENT        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Fired four disabling shots into the engine block from my                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Notify Department of State<br>0200000000000000                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |

DECLASSIFIED

|                         |  |                        |             |                     |  |
|-------------------------|--|------------------------|-------------|---------------------|--|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved |  | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Cat vehicle | Team(s)<br>Involved |  |
|-------------------------|--|------------------------|-------------|---------------------|--|

b6  
b7c

b2

031415387930



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0417  
RABANZAD(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Date of Incident

17NOV2005

Time of Incident

1012

**Type of Incident***(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)*

Disabling Shoot

**Location of Incident***(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)*

Ba'Qubah, Iraq

Vic. Grid#

b2

**Description of Incident***(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any; other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)*

On 17NOV2005, team [ ] was tasked with a move from FOB Warhorse to the CMOC in Ba'Qubah, to facilitate a Department of State meeting with local officials. On this mission, I was tasked as the leader of the Counter Assault Team (CAT) Vehicle.

[ ] departed FOB Warhorse at approximately 1000 hours and began our movement to the CMOC.

While driving through Ba'Qubah, the [ ] motorcade slowed it's progress due to local traffic and came to a temporary halt. At which time the CAT vehicle created a bubble to our rear to hold security on our convoy. Two dozen or more vehicles, had heeded our warnings and come to a stop approximately sixty meters away. At this time a dark grey BMW sedan ( Which was on our BOLO List from our brief) made its way around the stopped vehicles at 35 to 45 miles per hour and was closing, at speed, on the [ ] motorcade. The two rear doors were opened, and the rear door gunners attempted to warn off the threat using verbal commands, hand signals and the display of weapons.

The well gunner was also using hand signals, verbal commands and the display of weapons, in addition to the use of a two-million candlepower spot light. The driver of the threat vehicle failed to heed these warnings and continued in his aggressive approach. At this time the well gunner fired a disabling four round burst from his [ ] into the engine compartment of the threat vehicle. The threat vehicle then came to a halt approximately 25 meters to the rear of the CAT vehicle the driver and the passengers of the threat vehicle exited the BMW and raised their hands.

I, as CAT leader, then made the call to higher with the appropriate information. [ ] then proceeded to our destination without incident.

All required and available measures were taken by [ ] and the CAT team, and ignored by the driver of the threat vehicle.

END OF STATEMENT

031415 CHI 130

|                                                                                                                                         |                                                      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i> | Secured the principals and gave a sit rep to the TOC |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>      | Report to Higher                                     |

|                      |                                           |                     |     |                  |  |
|----------------------|-------------------------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved | Report by:<br>Counter Assault Team Leader | Vehicle(s) Involved | CAT | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|-------------------------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|--|

b6  
b7c

b2

031AIS5W7030

Y0418

(P)

b2 b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

AUTOCOPY

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



November 17, 2005

### SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Non-Responsive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/17/05 at app. 1505 a COM PSD shot to disable a non-responsive vehicle that had come in close proximity to their motorcade. The [redacted] motorcade had experienced heavy traffic while traveling within Al Kut, app. 200 meters east of Monument Circle. The rear observer in the last vehicle observed a blue cargo truck merge into traffic behind the motorcade from a parked position on the side of a road. The truck was app. 75 meters away when it began to accelerate toward the motorcade. The rear observer was attempting to signal the vehicle with a blinking flashlight, and both the right and left rear door PSS had their doors opened and were giving hand and arm signals for the vehicle to stop. The vehicle failed to yield to these signals, and disregarded the clearly marked sign on the rear of our vehicle warning vehicles to keep back 100 meters in both Arabic and English languages. The vehicle was approximately 35 meters from the rear vehicle when the rear observer fired 3 shots from an [redacted] into its front grill. The non-responsive vehicle then swerved to the left and breached the median, entering the opposite lane of the road. There appeared to be no impacts to the windshield and the occupant appeared unharmed.

031413Z NOV 05

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al Kut, Iraq

031415Z SEP 03 0

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Y0419

AMERICAN



SECURITY

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |          |                  |          |
|------------------|----------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 17-11-05 | Time of Incident | 1505 hrs |
|------------------|----------|------------------|----------|

**Type of Incident**  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Destruction/Devices Deployed/Attack)

Use of Non or Less Lethal Force

**Location of Incident**  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

200 meters from Kut Monument Circle traveling West on Route 1

b2

**Description of Incident**  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved. Principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government agencies involved, other foreign national(s), NGOs involved, other US government agencies involved, etc.)

I [REDACTED] the Protective Service Specialist (PSS) in the rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade, on 17 November 2005, at approx 1505 hrs, approx 200 meters east of Kut Monument Circle, was traveling west on route [REDACTED] in heavy traffic. I observed a blue colored bongo truck merge back into traffic from where he was parked on the road side. It appeared that he had waited for the convoy to pass. After merging into the lane behind the [REDACTED] vehicle he accelerated toward us. He was approximately 75 meters away. I was flashing my Surefire flashlight at him and both the right and left rear door PSS had their doors opened and were giving hand and arm signals for traffic to stop. I distinctly heard the both side door PSS yell "stop!" in Iraqi 3 times.

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

The vehicle failed to yield to these signals, and the clearly marked signals on the rear of our vehicle, which is a sign in white letters, written in the Arabic and English languages, to keep back 100 meters.

At this time I feared for my life and the lives of my Principals and teammates. The vehicle was approximately 15 meters from my vehicle when I fired my Department of State issued weapon into the front grill area of the vehicle. The vehicle swerved to its left and breached the median and entered the opposite lane of on coming traffic.

There were no impacts to the windshield and the occupant appeared unharmed.

I have no pen flares and there was no time to throw a smoke canister.

Reported submitted at 1745 hrs on 17 November 2005.

Used Non Lethal force, via a Department of State issued [REDACTED] to mitigate a threat to the Principal.

b2

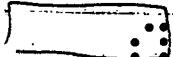
**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pen flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Operator(s)  
Involved



Vehicle(s) Involved: East Vehicle of the motorcade Team(s): Hillah [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

Y0420

KRB6836

(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |          |                  |          |
|------------------|----------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 17-11-05 | Time of Incident | 1505 hrs |
|                  |          |                  |          |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(I.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of Non or Less Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | 200 meters from Kut Monument Circle traveling West on Route <i>b2</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved; other foreign nationals; TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved; etc.)</i> | I was the team leader on the date and time mentioned above. Team _____ was traveling west on Route _____ towards the edge of the town of Al-Kut. A static vehicle that the motorcade had passed had turned onto the road and began to pursue. In addition to the written warning sign on the rear of the last vehicle in the motorcade, the side door Protective Service Specialists (PSS) opened their doors, gave hand and arms signals and yelled "STOP!" in an effort to divert the vehicle. In complete disregard of all of the warnings, the vehicle continued to drive aggressively towards the motorcade. At this time, fearing for the safety of the motorcade, the rear PSS, who had been flashing a flashlight at the vehicle, had no recourse but to fire his weapon in an attempt to force the vehicle to comply, since pen flares are unavailable. After being fired at, the vehicle swerved into the median and into the on-coming lane of traffic. |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, I.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | This report was submitted on 17 November 2005 at 1859 hours.<br>Used Non Lethal force, via a Department of State issued _____ to mitigate a threat to the Principal. <i>b2</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, I.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |

|                      |  |                     |                               |                  |        |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last vehicle of the motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Hillah |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|

*b6  
b7c**b2*

031415Z NOV 05

Y0421

KABU239

(P)

b2 b7c

~~SECRET~~  
BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 17, 2005

---

SPOT REPORT 111705-01

---

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Non-Responsive Vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO TOC- Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/17/05 at app. 1530 a member of a COM motorcade traveling just west of the city of Al-Kut shot to disable a non-responsive vehicle. The motorcade had begun to slow as it approached an IP checkpoint, and at this time the rear observer noticed a Gray Station wagon occupied by a single male occupant approaching the motorcade at high speed from a distance of app. 100 meters. The left and right rear observers opened their doors and signaled the vehicle to stop, but the vehicle continued to approach at high speed; the PSD vehicle clearly displayed sign mounted on the rear of the vehicle warning vehicles to stay away 100 meters (in both English and Arabic), as well as rear-mounted flashing lights just below this sign. When the approaching vehicle was app. 30 meters from the PSD vehicle, the rear observer fired 3 rounds into the front grill area with an [redacted]. The driver of the vehicle then brought the vehicle to a halt and put his hands up.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

LOCATION: Near Al-Kut, Iraq.

031416Z MAR 03

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



Y0422

KBB0237 (P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident: 17 Nov 05 Time of Incident: Approximately 1530

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Use of Non – Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | In the vicinity of [redacted] on Route [redacted] northwest of Hillah [redacted]<br>checkpoint [redacted] on the Iraqi Police (IP) checkpoint marked by the arches across the road.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident; all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>My name is [redacted]. I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist working in Al Hillah, Iraq in support of operations out of the Regional Embassy Office. My position in the convoy is the rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I have been working in Iraq for over seven months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.</p> <p>On date and time listed, the motorcade was traveling northwest on route [redacted] just west of the city of Al Kut. As the convoy approached the IP checkpoint, the vehicles in the motorcade started to slow down. I observed a Gray Station wagon vehicle occupied by a single male occupant who kept approaching at high speed towards the motorcade. At this time, the vehicle was approximately 100 meter from the motorcade. As I announced the approaching vehicle wasn't slowing down, the left [redacted] and right [redacted] rear observer started to open their doors to signal the vehicle to stop. I noticed the vehicle kept approaching at high speed and had ignored the clearly marked sign in the rear of the vehicle that warns to stay away 100 meters in Arabic language, and the lights in the rear of the vehicle that are meant to draw attention to the sign mentioned above.</p> <p>When the approaching vehicle was about 30 meters away from the vehicle I was riding in, with both side observers signaling the vehicle to stop, and having no pen flares left to warn the vehicle, and fearing that the approaching vehicle may be a Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED), I had no choice but to place three rounds into the front grill area of the vehicle with my Department of State issued [redacted]. After seeing the rounds impact the grill, I observed the windshield to determine the reaction of the driver. At this point, the driver of the vehicle complied and brought the vehicle to a halt and put his hands up. This led me to believe the occupant was unharmed.</p> <p>This decision was taken based on previous intelligence in regards to VBIED's driven by single male occupants in the south central region of Iraq.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pen flares; deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                      | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what, if any, follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                         | [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |

Operator(s) [redacted] Vehicle(s) Counter Assault Team(s) Team [redacted]

b6  
b7c

b2

(P)

b2 b5L  
b6  
b7C

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0423

Date of Incident: 17 Nov 05 Time of Incident: Approximately 1530 RWBWAB

**Type of Incident:**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Disruption Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Non - Lethal Force

**Location of Incident:**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

In the vicinity of \_\_\_\_\_ on Route \_\_\_\_\_

**Description of Incident:**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

My name is \_\_\_\_\_ I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist and the Shift Leader of Team \_\_\_\_\_ attached to the Regional Embassy Office in Al Hillah, Iraq. On the above mentioned date and time, Team \_\_\_\_\_ had to use non lethal force to stop fast approaching vehicles, on two occasions within 10 minutes of one another, which failed to yield after repeated visual and audio signals. I have been working in Iraq for over seven months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.

On the first occasion the motorcade was stopped at an Iraqi Police checkpoint, just outside the town of Al Kut, at that time it was reported to me that three shots were fired from the Department of State issued \_\_\_\_\_ out of our Counter Assault Vehicle(CAV), we attempted to report the incident to BW operations with no luck, we finally relayed the information upon returning to base at REO Hilla.

On the second occasion the motorcade was attempting to cross over an intersection that was transited by fast approaching traffic in all directions. The lead vehicle began to cross when there were no approaching vehicles visible, but shortly thereafter the right rear observer in the follow vehicle discharged his Department of State issued \_\_\_\_\_ at a fast approaching Suburban who was about to ram our Counter Assault Vehicle.

Both of these incidents were justified, because the team members feared for the lives of the other members of the convoy.

**Action Taken:**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

See above

**Follow-Up Required:**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Operator(s)  
Involved \_\_\_\_\_

Vehicle(s)  
Involved \_\_\_\_\_

Counter Assault  
Vehicle/ Follow  
Vehicle

Team(s)  
Involved \_\_\_\_\_

Team \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7C

b2

0314130307030

(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0424

140004A

Al-Khlood Police Station

No. 127093

Dated 17/11/2005

Your Honor Investigative Judge

At 1500 pm this afternoon, we have been called by Al-Zahraa General Hospital that the patient [redacted] was injured in his right leg because he was shot by the MFN according to the report of the checkpoint related to the Wasit IP Headquarter. We couldn't register his initial saying because of his bad health condition. Thus the investigated is attached to the other reports FYI to make the right decision.

b6  
b7c

Signature \ [redacted]

[Signature]  
b7c

Comments of the Patrolling Judge:

- I have read the medical report.
- The General Deputy has been acquainted with as well.

0314163817030

(P)

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED YO425

AHQD24/2

Al-Khalid Police Station  
Date: 11/17/2005

Progress of the Investigation

At 1500 pm, we have informed by Al-Zehra'a General Hospital that they have a wounded person who has been shot by the MNF. Immediately, we send our officials to verify the incident and the identity of the victim whose name is \_\_\_\_\_ and that he is wounded in his right leg and we couldn't register his sayings immediately due to his complicated health condition. Both the doctor and the healer signed for approbation.

b6  
b7c

Signature

Signature

b6  
b7c

031415 OMEGA 30

(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0426

Al-Khilood Police Station  
Date: 11/17/2005

Al-Hoosayn

Treatment Requisition

To Al-Zehra'a General Hospital,

We request you to check and treat the causality [redacted] and info us with the results.

b6  
b7c

Signature

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0427

(e)

56

670

DECLASSIFIED

Iraq Republic

Ministry of Health

11/17/2005

## The Initial Medical Exam

I the one, who is signing below, certify that I have performed the medical physical exam for the patient in the Emergency Sector of Al-Zehra'a General Hospital on the date 11/17/2005 at 1:50pm and found the following:

- Conscience is perfect.
  - Biological Activities: Pulse is normal, 60 beat per minute.
  - Hypo blood pressure: 94.
  - The existence of a complicated bone fracture in the right leg and total damage of arteries that the area is totally paralyzed as not blood feeds it.
  - Emergency procedures were done and the patient was sent to the Bone Fracture Branch in the Hospital.

۶۶

b6  
b7c

**Comment:** I predict that the reason behind the damage is a gunshot.

The Patient's Condition: under monitoring care and his case might further complicate due to side-defects.

**Signature** \_\_\_\_\_

۳۷۶

# DATA SCIENCE

(P)

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0428

AN002441

Al-Kut Investigative Court  
11/23/2005

Your Honor Investigative Judge

1. On the date 11/23/2005, I have gone myself to Al-Karama General Hospital and registered the saying of the casualty \_\_\_\_\_ which reads as follows: "I have been shot by a foreigner whose identity I cannot identify but he speaks English and who shot me from a vehicle type GMC." For your information to do what is necessary and inform us please.

b6  
b7c

Signature  
The Investigative Judge

b6  
b7c

The Officer:

- I read the report above
- To take exigent act

Signature

b6  
b7c

030415Z NOV 03 00

(P)  
b6  
b7c

Y0429

# DECLASSIFIED

Al-Kut Investigation Court  
11/23/2005

Subject: Investigation Progress

Today's morning, I went to Al-Kut Hospital to register the sayings of the wounded  
to help the progress of the investigation.

b6  
b7c

Judicial Investigator

The Testimony of the wounded [redacted]  
businessman resides in [redacted]

[redacted] who is born in [redacted]

b6  
b7c

On the day of the incident dated 11/17/2005, Thursday at 1:50pm, I drove out of my house which is located in [redacted] towards the Traffic Department to turn around, as I was doing so, a convoy of GMC vehicles where ride away behind me, two were solid black that passed by me as I was passing a lorry that was idle at the highway. The third vehicle which was solid white GMC was by my side and the people in it opened the right door and shouted loudly (Go) and opened fire at me which cause me being injured in my leg and damaging the car which is owned by

KIA Loading Truck, blue, model 1995. The car is the property of Al-Shameem International Company of Commerce and General Contracting. After about 5 minutes, one of the passerby people took me to the hospital and the car was left in the highway by the Traffic Police Department. Hence, I demand an official complaint and compensation from the American forces because they opened fire on him for no reason which caused the loss of my right leg and this is my testimony.

Signature: [redacted]

Judicial Investigator: [redacted]

b6  
b7c

031415207030

(P)

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Y0430

A10004107

Al-Khileed Police Station  
Date: 11/24/2005

Subject/ Testimony of the Wounded

The Testimony of the wounded \_\_\_\_\_ who is born in \_\_\_\_\_  
businessman/ resides in \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

On the day of the incident dated 11/17/2005, Thursday at 1500pm, I drove out of my house which is located in \_\_\_\_\_ towards the Traffic Department to turn around, as I was doing so, a convoy of GMC vehicle where ride away behind me, two were solid black that passed by me as I was passing a lorry that was idle at the highway. The third vehicle which was solid white GMC was by my side and the people in it opened the right door and shouted loudly (Go) and opened fire at me which cause me being injured in my leg and damaging the car which is owned by \_\_\_\_\_ / KIA Loading Truck, blue, model 1995. The car is the property of Al-Shamem International Company of Commerce and General Contracting. After about 5 minutes, one of the passerby people took me to the hospital and the car was left in the highway by the Traffic Police Department. Hence, I submitted an official complaint and compensation from the American forces because they opened fire on him for no reason which caused the loss of my right leg and this is my testimony.

Signature \_\_\_\_\_

03141920 1030

P  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Att0024m

Y0431

Al-Khalid Police Station

Date: 11/24/2005

## Investigation Report and Diagram of the Incident

In accordance with the investigative Judge's decision dated 11/23/2005, an investigation of the incident- scene was carried out by me and saw the following:

1. Location: the incident is located at 1.5 kilometer from the center
2. The scene is Baghdad- Wasit highway
3. Just before the Traffic Police Station
4. I saw the trails of a vehicle tire in the middle of the road before the Traffic Police Station
5. I didn't see any blood spills since the incident took place 7 days ago
6. I didn't see any related useful evidence that would help in the investigation

Signature \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

00000000000000000000000000000000

(P)

b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Y0432

~~AMERICAN~~

Wasit IP Head Quarter  
(Vehicles/ Department)  
No. 2791  
Date: 12/28/2005

To/ Al-Khlood Police Station  
Subject/ Incident's Scene Investigation

In response to your memo no. 247 dated 12/27/2005, we carried on a thorough investigation of the vehicle plate no. 0109899 type KIA whose drive was \_\_\_\_\_ and below is the result:

b6  
b7c

| Ref | Damage Category                                                         |
|-----|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 1   | Three Bullets are detected in the front of the vehicle and nothing else |
|     |                                                                         |
|     |                                                                         |
|     |                                                                         |
|     |                                                                         |

Signature  
Traffic Officer

b6  
b7c

12/28/2005

Signature

b6  
b7c

Mechanics Office Director

12/28/2005

031412387030

(P)

b6  
b7c

Y0433

Af100244p

DECLASSIFIED

Al-Khilood Police Station

Date: 12/28/2005

Subject/ Testimony of the Vehicle's Owner

Testimony of the Vehicle's Owner [redacted] who's born in [redacted] and works as businessman.....

I the owner of the vehicle no: 0 KIA Loading truck which is one of Al-Shanem International Company of Trade and General Contracting vehicles. The complainor [redacted] is one of the members of the company who was driving the truck to be completed some of the company's issues when the vehicle was hit by the American Forces. Yet I don't attest with the complaint since it is a casual incident not intentional.

b6  
b7c

Signature

[redacted]  
b6  
b7c

Signature

0314080170200

(P)

Y0434

b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

AH0024R

Al-Khalid Police Station

Date: 12/28/2005

Your Honor Investigative Judge  
Your Correspondence Dated 11/28/2005

1. Attached are the documents of the vehicle no- 0/ KIA leading truck
2. The legal owner of the vehicle whose name is: requesting you documenting his saying legally and make the suitable decision.
3. Attached is the primary investigation of the forth mentioned vehicle, FYI to take the suitable decision.

b6  
b7c

Signature

\_\_\_\_\_

The IP Officer Commentary:

1. I wrote the sayings of the vehicle's owner whose name is'
2. The complaint has been registered against the MNF that is not related to the Iraqi authority
- 3.
4. FYI

b6  
b7c

Judge

12/28/2005

b6  
b7c

031413070320

P.  
b6  
b7c

# DECLASSIFIED

Al-Khlood Police Station  
No. 127093  
Dated 12/29/2005

AH00246

Y0435

To Al-Kut Police Head Quarter/ Results of Investigation

In a follow up of our daily report no. 11257 dated 11/18/2005 P dated 12/28/2005, we decided that after carrying on the investigation that since the complaint is against the MNF which doesn't fall under the Iraqi authority, we concluded that the investigation is to closed and the complain rejected. The decision was made in accordance with the CPA rule no. 3 for 2003. FYI

Signature

b6  
b7c

The Commander Officer the Police Station

031416007030

Y0436

(P)  
b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED ~~ANARCHS~~

Iraqi Republic

Ministry of Health  
Wait Health Department  
Al-Krama Public Hospital in Kut  
Office of Medical Report  
No. 186  
Date 1/16/2006

### To Al-Khalid Police Station

Subject: Incomplete Medical Healing

In accordance with your correspondence no. 4477 dated 1/16/2006, after performing the medical exam on the patient \_\_\_\_\_ we found that the right leg bone- is totally fractured, the tissues and are arteries are totally damage and hence his leg was amputated from underneath the knee. Thus, the patient is not completely recovered.

b6  
b7c

Signature

۱۶۰

031153000020

Y0437

(P)  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

AM/DOA/48

Republic of Iraqi

Photo of  
subject  
person

Ministry of Health  
Wassit Health Department  
Technical Affairs Section  
Branch of Medical Committees/Disability committee

No. 3002

Date: March 01, 2006

To: Al-Kieblood Police Station

Subject: medical resolution

In accordance with your correspondence no. 203 dated 02/22/2006, the committee of disability of Wassit convened on 02/27/2006, examined the patient \_\_\_\_\_ and decided the following:

b6  
b7c

After conducting the medical exam to the mentioned patient we found that he has a lacerated wounds in the right leg with a sever bleeding. Then his right leg was amputated from underneath the knee. The committee decided a disability percentage of 60% to the mentioned. End.

Signatures:

Chairman  
Member  
Member

b6  
b7c

Approved by head of Medical Committees Branch

Stamp of the Medical  
Committees Branch - Wassit  
Health Department

03141507030

(P)  
b6  
b7c



United States Mission Iraq  
Regional Embassy Office-AL Hillah

AH00248  
Y0438

b6  
b7c

From: RSO  
To: RSO Baghdad - HTP Office

Subj: Compensation Claim - case of [redacted]

Date: March 14, 2006

Background:

In December of 2005, while accompanying a REO employee to a meeting with government officials at the Government Center (GC) in Al-Kut, Blackwater personnel were informed by GC guards that an Iraqi citizen had recently been injured during a shooting incident involving a civilian PSD. The person in question was present at the GC, and the guards pointed him out to the BW personnel; the man was using crutches because one half of one leg appeared to have been amputated. No date for this incident was clearly specified, and the guards were advised to inform the man in question that the REO would consider the validity of a compensation claim following the receipt of police reports and other official supporting documents. In January of 2006, in conjunction with a meeting with officials in Al-Kut, IPAO Wasif John Whately received a package of copies of official police and hospital reports (attached to this memorandum) as substantiation for a claim against the USG. The copies of the official reports received by Mr. Whately were subsequently translated at REO Al-Hillah, and reviewed by the RSO. Subsequent to this review claim forms were forwarded to the claimant to be completed, in February of 2006. The completed forms were then reforwarded to Mr. Whately in March of 2006.

Finding:

Based upon a review of all relevant evidence, to include RSO incident reports and documents provided by the claimant, RSO believes that the claim as forwarded is valid. The RSO Incident report dated 17 November 2005 does indeed document a shoot-to-disable incident involving a similar vehicle, and at the time and location indicated in the compensation claim and as substantiated in Iraqi Police reports. Although approximately two months had expired before the claimant came forward with information to justify his claim against the US Government, RSO believes that this can be reasonably attributed to extra time required to obtain the forms from the Iraqi Police and hospital authorities in Al-Kut (some of the documents are dated app. one month after the incident), as well as time/distance complications resulting from the geographic separation between Al-Hillah and Al-Kut.

Recommendation:

Although the shoot-to-disable incident fell within the parameters established for an escalation of force incident of this type, RSO believes that it is in the best interests of the USG to pay the claim in question commensurate with existing DOS compensation policy, because of the unforeseen physical consequences of the incident.

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer

0370130 081030

(P)  
b6  
b7c

# DECLARATION

Ministry of Foreign Affairs of the United States  
Baghdad, Iraq

AN0024C

Y0439

## UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
مكتب المطالبات

TO: Department of State

تاريخ تقديم: ٢٠٠٦ / ٣ / ١٥

Today's Date: March 15, 2006

الى: وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية

FROM: Name: \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

Circle one:  Claimant Attorney /Authorized representative Parent Brother/Sister Son/Daughter  
→ [Anyone other-than claimant MUST attach proof of authorization or proof of familial relationship.]  
أرسم دائرة حول واحد منها: المدعى/الممثل المفوض لدى المدعى أو أحد الوالدين الأخ/الأخوات الإبيه  
(يُرجِّب على أي شخص غير المدعى أن يرفق أدلة التوكيل أو إثبات القرابة العائلية)

Other: \_\_\_\_\_

آخر:

ADDRESS of person filing claim:

(English): \_\_\_\_\_

عنوان مقدم الطلب:

(باللغة العربية): \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

(a) I, the above named claimant/attorney/representative, certify that I (or the person on whose behalf I am making this claim) am a resident of \_\_\_\_\_

031013007030

Page 1 of 1

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE  
CLAIMS FORM**

**وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية**  
**استئناف طلب التأشيرات**

إذا المدعى / المحامي / الممثل القانوني المتوكّل بصفته اعلامه، أقرّ بذلك (أو الشخص الذي أقّم هذا الطلب

66  
vtc

(B) I hereby make a claim against the UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT for damages, injuries or death caused by the Department of State or its contractors.

بـ ارفع بمحض هذا طلبنا للتعريض ضد حكومة الولايات المتحدة عن اضرارا ، اصابات او وفاة كانت وزارة الخارجية أو الملايين سببا فيها.

(c) The property damaged is owned by: ج. إن الملكية التي تضررت تعود إلى:

د. ابراهيم الشحادة، الذي أضفت له

(d) The name of the person injured or killed is:

b6  
b7c

(e) The incident happened on 17 Nov 2005 at Wasit/Kudat/Wanita's Traffic Police Station.

(Date) (City/town/neighborhood/highway name & number)

العنوان/البلدة/المحلة/اسم ورقم الطريق السريع  
م. وقع الحادث يوم ١٧ / ١١ / ٢٠٠٥ في  
البلدة/القرية/الحي/الشارع/نوع الحادث

(D) The facts of the incident are as follows:

زن و قائمه الحادث هم کالای

بيان رقم ٢٠٠٥/١٧/٢٠١٧م في شأن إلغاء الرخصة ونفي آخر  
العام المالي ٢٠١٦-٢٠١٧م في العمل، المائية، وذلك من ناحية العمل  
العامي، وذلك في إطار المدحدين، وذلك في العمل، وذلك في  
العامي، وذلك في إطار المدحدين، وذلك في العمل، وذلك في  
العامي، وذلك في إطار المدحدين، وذلك في العمل، وذلك في

DECLASSIFIED

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**CLAIMS FORM**

**وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية**  
**استئناف طلب التصويت**

[Use back of sheet if needed. Be sure to include any photographs, statements from witnesses, documents proving ownership of damaged or destroyed property, death certificates, medical bills and repair estimates.]

(تحميم العالب الخالي من هذه الورقة عند الحاجة ، تلذك من ارتكان اي صور ، والقدادات شهود ، وروثائق تثبت الملكية المتصدرة او المصرفة ، وتفيد ذاته ونها ، وتفاوت طبيعة وتفثير لكتبه المنشورة).

(g) The names and addresses or other contact information of any witnesses:

۶۶

(h) If the claim is for death, please provide a detailed description of decedent's employment, family information, degree of support provided to family by decedent, itemized medical bills and burial expenses and any other information that would have a bearing on the damages claimed

جـ إذا كان طلب التبرير عن وفاة ، يرجى تقديم وصفاً مختصلاً عن حمل المتوفى ، ومعلومات عن عائلته ، وورثة الأualeه التي يورثها المتوفى إلى العائلة ، وفولاذ طيبة مفصلة ومتلائفة للحق ولأي معلومات أخرى قد يكون لها صلة بالاصرار الطلب تبريرها

المجموع TOTAL

# DECLASSIFIED

## UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
لائحة طلب التعويض

- (5) If the claim is for personal injury, please provide a detailed description of the nature of the injury, as well as any doctor's reports, medical bills, prognosis for future treatment, evidence of lost income, or any other evidence or information that would have a bearing on the damages claimed.

ظر، إذا كان طلب التعويض عن إصابة شخصية ، يرجى تقديم وصفاً مفصلاً عن طبيعة الإصابة ، وكذلك أي تقارير طبية ، ورسائل طبية ، وتشخيص العلاج المتتبلي ، ودليل عن الدخل المفقود ، أو أي دليل أو معلومات قد تكون لها صلة بالضرر المطلوب تعويضها.

~~هذه الإصابة أدت إلى بتر قدم اليمين وبروز عورات في المكان الذي تم إزالتها~~  
~~لذلك تم إدخالها في مستشفى في الولايات المتحدة الأمريكية~~  
المستشفى \_\_\_\_\_  
The injury led to under knee amputation of the  
RT leg and attached a medical prosthesis from  
the hospital where I have been treated.  
\_\_\_\_\_ المجموع TOTAL

- (6) If the claim is for damage to property, please provide a detailed list of what was damaged or destroyed and the estimates for repair, if damaged, or replacement, if destroyed.

فيما إذا كان طلب التعويض عن أضرار الملكية ، يرجى تقديم قائمة مفصلة بالسلع التي فُقدت أو دُمرت وتقدير تكلفة التصليح ، إذا كانت قد دُمرت أو الإستبدال إذا كانت قد دُمرت.

PRICE (السعر)

ITEM (المادة)

|       |       |
|-------|-------|
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| _____ | _____ |
| TOTAL | _____ |

# DECLASSIFIED

## UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
للممارسة طلب التأمين

(k) كـ، كان لدى تأمين على الأشخاص / الملكية التالية:

---

---

---

(l) My insurer paid me the following amount for the injuries/damage:

لـ. دفعت شركة التأمين لي المبلغ التالي عن الإصابات / الضرر:

---

---

---

(m) My insurer is:

مـ. إسم شركة التأمين

(n) My total claim in U.S. Dollars against the United States Government is: \$ 25,000

and in Iraqi Dinars is: ٢٥,٠٠٠,٠٠٠ IQD

نـ. لجمالي طلب تأميني من حكومة الولايات الأمريكية في الدولار الأمريكي: \$ 25,000

في الدينار العراقي: ٢٥,٠٠٠,٠٠٠ IQD

This is my total claim resulting from this incident. I understand that my acceptance of an award, compromise, or settlement is final and conclusive on me (as the claimant), my agent (or legal representative) and any person on whose behalf (or for whose benefit) the claim has been presented, and constitutes a complete release of any claim against the United States, against any employee of the Government whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, against the contractor, and against any employee of the contractor whose act or omission gave rise to the claim, by reason of the same subject matter. I also understand that if my claim is denied, I will have the opportunity to appeal the decision but likely will need to provide new evidence in order to have my claim approved.

# DECLASSIFIED

## UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE CLAIMS FORM

وزارة الخارجية الأمريكية  
استئناف طلب التسويف

هذا هو مجموع طلب التسويف الناتج عن هذه الحادثة. أقر أن قبولي لشكلاً ، أو بدل وسط ، أو تسوية هو نهائي وخلص بالشبة لي (بوصفي المدعى) ، وبالشبة لوكيلني (أو مثل قانوني) وأبي شخصين كان طلب التسويف قد ختم بالشبة منه (أو لمصلحته) ، وبشكل شفاز لا كمالاً عن أي طلب تسويف ضد الولايات المتحدة ، وضد أي موظف لدى الحكومة كان عمله أو إغفاله قد أدى إلى طلب التسويف ، ضد المتعاقدين ، ضد أي موظف يعمل لدى المتعاقدين أو أي موظف آخر إلى طلب التسويف ، بسبب موضوع القضية نفسه. وأقر أيضاً في حالة رفض طلبي بالتسويف ستكون لي الفرصة لاستئناف القرار ولكن من المحتمل أن يتطلب ذلك بي تعيين دليلاً جديداً من أجل المواجهة على طلبي.

I (have / have not) previously filed a claim relating to the incident described above.

(نعم) سبقني تقديم طلب بالتسويف عن حادث المذكور أعلاه

To the best of my knowledge, another claim (has / has not) been filed relating to the incident described above.

بحسب علمي، (نعم) طلب آخر بالتسويف منعطف بالحادث المذكور أعلاه

NOTE: BY SIGNING BELOW, YOU ARE SWEARING THAT THE INFORMATION PROVIDED IN THIS CLAIM IS ACCURATE AND TRUTHFUL. ANYONE WHO ATTEMPTS TO FILE OR CONSPIRES TO FILE A DUPLICATED OR FRAUDULENT CLAIM AGAINST THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT WILL FACE CRIMINAL PROSECUTION.

ملاحظة: عند التوقيع أدناه أقسم أن البيانات المقدمة في طلب التسويف هذا هي دقيقة وexacta، وسولها محكمة عionale كل من يحاول تقديم وتنamar من اجل تفاصيل طلب التسويف أو الشكلي ضد حكومة الولايات المتحدة الأمريكية.

٦  
٢٠٢

(توقيع المدعى) على أيدي كاظم جعفر

(Signature of Claimant)

031413077030



(P)

Y0440

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED: ANAMORPH

F.

On 17 of November, I was out of my house driving a blue bunker KIA truck which owned by [redacted] I was intending to go out side Kut city on the main road of Baghdad- Kut.

b6  
b7c

While I was driving before WASIT's Traffic Police Department, a convoy consists of 3 to 4 Suburban, the one at the back of the convoy was white in color, the convoy drove very fast and hostile on that road and they were waving their hands to other drivers to pull over of the road. I pulled out to give a space for that convoy because I know that these kinds of convoys are American and they would not hesitate to attack any one.

They drove by my right side crossing me but the last vehicle in that convoy which was the white one opened their rear doors and they shouted at me with word "GO GO".

Because I was wedged by another vehicle on my left side, I could not stop at once, so I decided to pass the vehicle before me and then stop. But here, and all of sudden, the white suburban opened automatic fire at my car which caused instant damage of the break system.

I stopped the car, crossed over the other side but hit the side way lane with extreme difficulty because one of the bullets hit my right leg.

At Hospital, a surgery was made where my right leg was amputated from below right knee (the surgery was made in Al Karama Hospital / Al Kut city). Currently I am handicapped and have no work that I can earn my living and provide for my large family who has no one else to provide for, but my former work as a driver.

031AISCH7030

*RABBDQSS*(P)  
b2 b7g

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0441



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 19, 2005

## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Unresponsive Vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Hillah**

**SUMMARY:** On 11/19/05 at app. 1220, a COM PSD enroute to the Najaf Government Center (GC) shot to disable a vehicle that had ignored warnings to stay clear of the motorcade. The motorcade was traveling on route [redacted] and as it approached route [redacted] traffic to its left was halted to allow the motorcade to pass. The well observer in the rear vehicle then noticed a grey 4-door sedan with dark tinted windows swerve through the stopped traffic and close to within 100 yards of the motorcade. The well observer immediately signaled this vehicle with a blinking flashlight per SOP, and at this point the grey vehicle backed away from the motorcade. The vehicle then continued to follow the motorcade at a distance of app. 120 yards. On several occasions over a distance of app. 3 miles the grey vehicle again closed inside of 100 yards from the motorcade, but backed off when signaled by flashlight. The rear vehicle clearly displayed a sign in stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED" in both English and Arabic languages. The motorcade was forced to slow as it approached an Iraqi Police checkpoint, and at this point the grey sedan closed to within 70 – 80 meters of the motorcade. As the sedan closed on the motorcade the well observer attempted to signal the driver yet again with a flashlight and

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

deployed a pen flare in the sedan's direction. Both the right and left rear observers in the rear vehicle also opened their doors to signal this vehicle to halt. When the sedan continued to approach the motorcade the well places a 4-round burst from an [ ] into the grill of the suspect vehicle. At this time the sedan slowly pulled off the side of the road but did not completely stop. It did not continue to pursue the motorcade and the PSD continued on its intended route.

62

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed has obtained written statements from the PSD personnel involved in this incident, and will forward these to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Najaf Province

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

YO 442 (P)

RABBDY56

b2 b5  
b6  
b7C

|                                                |                |               |                        |
|------------------------------------------------|----------------|---------------|------------------------|
| <b>Blackwater Security Consulting</b>          |                | <b>DATE</b>   | Date/Time of Statement |
| Incident Report                                |                | 1220PM        | Nov 19, 2005           |
| Name                                           | b6             | Team          | PRC Najaf              |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature) | Route An Najaf | Incident Type | 05NOV19SHOOTINGIM TL   |
|                                                | b2 b3          | Incident Time | 12 20 PM               |
|                                                |                | Incident Date | Nov 19, 2005           |

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle):

On 11/19/05 at approximately 1220 I was informed by the CAV Commander by radio that the well gunner had engaged a vehicle with a 4 round burst from the [REDACTED] I inquired as to injuries and damage and he reported no visible injuries and the vehicle slowed to fall back. I attempted to inform the DL AIC and Principle immediately however, due to ongoing operations and poor communications between the Limo and Follow vehicles, I was forced to wait until we arrived on venue to adequately report the incident to higher.

The incident occurred on RT. [REDACTED] while PRS Najaf was en route to the Najaf GC.

Upon arriving at the Najaf GC the Well Gunner and CAV commander briefed me of the events. It was stated that a gray 4-door sedan fell in behind the CAV at approximately 100 meters. The vehicle had been further away however picked up speed and weaved through traffic, after we turned onto RT. [REDACTED] in an apparent attempt to close the distance between the CAV and itself. The well gunner signaled with a bright flashlight in order to get the driver of the vehicle's attention and draw it to the large warning sign on the rear of the CAV. The vehicle dropped back a short distance but continued to follow. For a few miles the vehicle would continue to gain speed, be engaged with the light then drop back. As the motorcade was running with emergency equipment on, most regular traffic was pulling out of the way and much of it would pull over and stop completely. The motorcade continued at a rate of speed greater than the surrounding traffic yet the sedan continued to pursue. The motorcade approached an Iraqi checkpoint and was forced to slow, as was the rest of traffic. The sedan continued towards the CAV without slowing. The door gunners opened their doors and made themselves plainly visible to the driver of the sedan as it closed quickly to less than 100 meters. The well gunner fired a non-lethal pen flare to act as visual and auditory deterrent. The vehicle continued to close to within 70-80 meters at which point the well gunner engaged the vehicle with the [REDACTED] in order to render it unable to continue the forward momentum due to mechanical failure. The vehicle slowed dramatically and pulled over slightly but did not stop.

I inquired as to whether there was any indications of injuries to occupants, the CAV commander stated that there was none, however, the windows were darkly tinted so they were not able to determine that as to fact. Nor could they determine how many occupants were in the sedan.

I immediately notified the DL, who in turn contacted Hillah Ops by Sat Phone and briefed them on the events. The Principle was also notified.

-END OF STATEMENT-

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident):

Damage to vehicle grill consistent with employment of weapons system assumed.

031155N 7030

Y0443

(P)

b2 b3  
b6 b7c

RABBAQAS

|                                                |                                                       |                               |
|------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>Blackwater Security Consulting</b>          |                                                       | <b>Date/Time of Statement</b> |
| <b>Incident Report</b>                         |                                                       | 1220PM / Nov 19, 2005         |
| Name                                           | b6 b7c                                                | Team<br>48 "Black"            |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature) | Iraqi Police checkpoint on route miles south of route | Incident Type<br>Shooting     |
|                                                | approximately 3<br>b2 b3                              | Incident Time<br>1220 PM      |
|                                                |                                                       | Incident Date<br>Nov 19, 2005 |

**Description of Incident:** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle).

At 1220pm on November 19, 2005 I, [REDACTED] was serving in the Well Gunners position in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV). During the time of incident my team and I were en-route to the Government Center in the city of An Najaf. We had just departed Camp Duke.

While traveling down route [REDACTED] a suspected improvised explosive device was spotted on the right side of the road by the Tactical Commander. Our motorcade swerved to avoid and reported the possible threat to Hillah Operations center as well as the explosive ordnance disposal (EOD) team located at the Government center.

After passing the possible IED on route [REDACTED], the motorcade continued our route, as briefed. As we approached route [REDACTED] the left door-gunner informed me of traffic holding to our left, as per standard operating procedure (SOP). The traffic was in fact holding, until we made the turn, at this point I noticed a grey 4-door sedan with dark tinted windows swerve through the stopped traffic to place himself within our 100-yard security perimeter. I immediately signaled him with my surefire flashlight, as per SOP. Due to the dark tint of the windows, I was unable to see how many passengers were inside the vehicle. This caused him to pull off to approximately 120 yards behind our motorcade, however, the vehicle continued to follow. As we proceeded down [REDACTED] all traffic was either yielding to the side of the road, or stopping altogether, except for the aforementioned grey sedan. The suspect vehicle would then begin to close in to about 80 – 100 yards, I would signal with the surefire light, and he would back off to 120 yards. This continued for 3 miles. There is no legitimate reason for any vehicle to pursue us at a controlled distance at that rate of speed. As we approached the Iraqi Police checkpoint on route [REDACTED] our motorcade was forced to slow, the grey sedan continued to close the gap between us. I then attempted to signal with my surefire light. Both door gunners opened their doors and aimed in on the suspect vehicle to act as a visual deterrent, the vehicle was now within our 100-yard security perimeter, I then deployed a pen flare in the direction of the vehicle, as per SOP. The vehicle continued to within 70-80 yards of our vehicle, at this time I placed a controlled 4-round burst from my issued [REDACTED] into the grill of the suspect vehicle. At this time, he slowly pulled off, but did not noticeably stop. We then entered the chicane barriers at the checkpoint, and the sedan did not pursue any further.

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

The following statement was made to me verbally following the incident and upon arrival at the venue. It was further submitted in writing following the mission. From my vantage point as the SL in the motorcade I concur and support that the facts presented bear true to the events of the day.

b6 b7c

**Injuries or Damages:** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident).

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to grill of violating vehicle.

031AISN7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

RABBR2258  
(P)  
b6 b7c

Y0444

Date of Incident: 11/19/05 Time of Incident: 1220

**Type of Incident:**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Disruption Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of less than lethal force. Shooting.

**Location of Incident:**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

Route) In Najaf. GRID: b2

**Description of Incident:**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On 11/19/05 at approximately 1220 a gray 4-door sedan fell in behind the CAV at approximately 100 meters. The vehicle had been further away however picked up speed and weaved through traffic in an apparent attempt to close the distance between the CAV and itself. The well gunner signaled with a bright flashlight in order to get the driver of the vehicle's attention and draw it to the large warning sign on the rear of the CAV. The vehicle dropped back a short distance but continued to follow. For a few miles the vehicle would continue to gain speed, be engaged with the light then drop back. As the motorcade was running with emergency equipment on, most regular traffic was pulling out of the way and much of it would pull over and stop completely. The motorcade continued at a rate of speed greater than the surrounding traffic yet the sedan continued to pursue. The motorcade approached an Iraqi checkpoint and was forced to slow, as was the rest of traffic. The sedan continued towards the CAV without slowing. The door gunners opened their doors and made themselves plainly visible to the driver of the sedan as it closed quickly to less than 100 meters. The well gunner fired a non-lethal pen flare to act as visual and auditory deterrent. The vehicle continued to close to within 70-80 meters. Believing the vehicle to be a threat, the well gunner engaged it with the machine gun in order to render it unable to continue the forward momentum due to mechanical failure. The vehicle slowed dramatically and pulled over slightly but did not stop.

I inquired as to whether there was any indications of injuries to occupants, the CAV commander stated that there was none, however, the windows were darkly tinted so they were not able to determine that as to fact. Nor could they determine how many occupants were in the sedan.

I immediately notified the DL, who in turn contacted Hillah Ops by Sat Phone and briefed them on the events. The Principle was also notified.

-END OF STATEMENT-

**Action Taken:**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken. Deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Surefire flashlight utilized to gain attention. Hand signals. Pen Flare deployed.  
Utilized to render mechanical stoppage of vehicle.

b2

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required. Examples include further investigation, notifications, etc.)

REF ID: A658381  
EXCLUDED

Operator(s)  
Involved

[Redacted]

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

CAV

Team(s)  
Involved

PRS Najaf, TM

b6  
b7c

b2

031AISCH7030

Y0445

(P)

RVR80266

b2 b7c

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

19 November 2005

Spot Report - 111905-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires three rounds into an aggressive vehicle

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires three rounds into an aggressive vehicle.

On November 19, 2005 at approximately 1417 hrs, a COM PSD Team was getting ready to leave a venue in the Red Zone and travel to the International Zone. The team encountered a vehicle that wouldn't heed verbal and hand signals to stop the vehicle. The lead vehicle (Humvee) and the follow vehicle (Humvee) were staged outside of the venue, on the street, awaiting the departure of the motorcade. The follow vehicle's right rear gunner had line of sight of a side street that intersected at the street where the vehicle were staged. The follow vehicle, right rear observed a four door black Mercedes Benz traveling at an extremely slow rate of speed down the side street towards the direction of the Humvees, approximately 30 meters away. The right rear began to give verbal and hand signals in an attempt to get the driver to stop. The right rear crossed over a small median in the roadway and was approximately 6 meters away from the vehicle when he fired one round from his [redacted] rifle into the hood of the vehicle. The follow vehicle turret up gunner had been covering the roadway in front of the Humvee and when he heard the right rear yelling for the vehicle to stop, he focused his attention to his left, from the direction the Mercedes Benz was traveling. The turret up gunner fired two rounds from his [redacted] rifle, the first round struck the vehicle's [redacted] and the second round struck the [redacted]. The

L2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

vehicle reversed down the same roadway it had originally traveled and then turned right out of sight of the detail. The driver didn't appear to be injured. After a short period of time the motorcade left the venue and the detail returned to the International Zone without incident.

**RSO Action:** RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members are completing written statements.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad , Iraq

031415Z NOV 03

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



Y0446

RWB/RD/MS

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P) b2 b7c  
b6  
b7C

|                                   |                |
|-----------------------------------|----------------|
| Date<br>19.11.05                  | Time<br>18.24. |
| Location<br><i>BAGHDAD, Iraq.</i> |                |

b6  
b7C

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of

JIM DOWERTH, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031413 SH 7030

DECLASSIFIED

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages

001A10CH70130

DECLASSIFIED

001400070130

*QNB/BS/OS/HR*

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |           |
| Address |           |

*Bragg, DDP, Sean*

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 19 day of  
Nov., 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Wi      | b6<br>b7c |
| Pri     |           |
| Address |           |

*BAGG LOAD IRAQ*

*03141309070130*

This statement is written by [REDACTED] On 19 November 2005, I was assigned as [REDACTED] Follow Right Rear Gunner in the Humvee.

b6  
b7c

At approximately 14.00 hrs, [REDACTED] had just arrived at [REDACTED] venue, Board of Supreme Audit [REDACTED]. Prior to arriving at [REDACTED] venue they had transmitted via radio that they would be exiting from the South entrance not the North. So [REDACTED] restaged/ pre-positioned, deployed from our vehicles providing 360 degree security in such a manner that the South/ West side of venue was "Locked down" with the exception of the counter-flow traffic coming from the South/West direction, which was divided by a small median after arriving it was light to moderate traffic flow. After our arrival the local (venue) security force assisted us by re-routing all traffic from entering the North entrance to the venue which allowed us to concentrate more on the South side, but we still had our Follow Left Rear Gunner covering that area as well.

b7

After several minutes it was apparent that [REDACTED] was not ready to depart venue; hearing radio traffic from one of [REDACTED] team members telling us that the Lead Humvee was re-routing all traffic away from our team and that the Follow Humvee should (Cross the median) to block "ALL Traffic-flow" and re-route it away from our position to allow us more standoff from traffic until [REDACTED] was ready to depart venue, which we did.

b2

While holding this (South/ West) position [REDACTED] Follow Humvee team members were encountering several vehicles attempting to enter our position from several different side streets which were in and around [REDACTED] venue. All operators/ vehicles once encountering (visually) one of [REDACTED] team members with weapons up/ verbal shouting "STOP" along with the universal visual Arab hand signal for "STOP" was noticed they all stopped, reversed direction of travel and departed the area without further incident.

b2

While still maintaining our position, at approximately 14.17 hrs, At the corner of my eye (right hand side) at approximately 30 meters from my position, I had noticed a BLK in color (4 dr.) older model (UNK-year) Mercedes Benz being operated by (1) one single Arab looking male attempting to enter from one of the side streets which we were securing. I immediately raised my [REDACTED] started verbally shouting "STOP" and with my left hand started given the universal visual Arab hand signal for "STOP" while walking at a slight angle towards my (left hand side) toward the aggressive vehicle. I then took my weapon off safe/ put it to semi-automatic.

b2

The operator had made visual contact with me and had disregarded both my verbal/ visual commands to "Stop". While still walking towards this aggressive vehicle it was apparent that the operator of the vehicle was not making any attempt to slow or stop his vehicle down.

With the vehicle being approximately 6 meters away from my position, I took this act of aggression as an imminent threat which could result in serious physical injury not only to myself but to my fellow team members. I stopped walking and I fired (1) one disabling

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~  
shot to the vehicles (center) hood. At that moment all most simultaneously I heard (2) more shots fired at the aggressive vehicle. At which time the operator/ vehicle then stopped, reversed his direction away from my position and traveled South (left) from my position. The operator did not appear to be injured from the disabling shots fired into his vehicle. \_\_\_\_\_ called via radio to ask if we had fired our weapons, we acknowledged "Yes". We then linked up with \_\_\_\_\_ motorcade and escorted them back to the International Zone without further incident. 62

During our route back to the IZ, \_\_\_\_\_ team members had noticed that same BLK Mercedes Benz in (3) three other areas within our route South/ West of our venue.

//////////NOTHING FURTHER TO ADD TO THIS STATEMENT//////////

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~  
031AISCH7030



Y0447

R36027807

## DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

(P)  
b6 b7c  
b7c

|          |               |      |      |
|----------|---------------|------|------|
| Date     | Nov 19, 2005  | Time | 1415 |
| Location | Baghdad, Iraq |      |      |

b6  
b7c

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of  
Jim Dougherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031AIS3H7030

DECLASSIFIED

004687030  
Page 0 of 0 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

031400007030  
Page 1 of 1 Pages

REF ID: A651022

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                            |
|---------|----------------------------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c                  |
| Printed |                            |
| Address | Ba <del>gh</del> dad, Iraq |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                            |
|-------------------|----------------------------|
| Witness Signature | b6<br>b7c                  |
| Printed           |                            |
| Address           | Ba <del>gh</del> dad, Iraq |

REF ID: A651022

~~REF ID: A67470~~  
**DECLASSIFIED**

November 19, 2005

At approximately 1415 November 19, 2005, Team [ ] was supporting Team [ ] at their venue. I was assigned the left rear of the lead vehicle. While awaiting departure, Team [ ] had the street secured for Team [ ] to exit the gates of the venue. I was covering the street north toward the traffic circle. [ ] was covering the cross-streets east and west with the turret gunner [ ]. I heard [ ] yelling at a vehicle to stop and I turned to support if necessary. [ ] was positioned in front of me facing the vehicle. I saw a black Mercedes approaching and I heard the first shot fired. The vehicle was still coming at our position. 2 more shots were fired and the vehicle finally stopped. The vehicle then turned around and departed the area. Team [ ] exited the venue and Team [ ] escorted them back to [ ] End of statement.

[ ]  
Team [ ]

b2

b6

b7c

031415Z Nov 05  
**DECLASSIFIED**



Y0448

RBBB0000 (P)

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                                 |              |
|---------------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>111905                  | Time<br>1911 |
| Location<br><u>BAGHDAD IRAQ</u> |              |

b6  
b7c

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of  
Jim Doherty, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415CSW7030

DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

RECLASSIFYING

Page 3 of 3 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                          |
|---------|--------------------------|
| Signed  |                          |
| Printed | b6<br>b7c                |
| Address | <br><b>BAGHDAD, IRAQ</b> |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

**SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**

|                   |                          |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| Witness Signature |                          |
| Printed           |                          |
| Address           | <br><b>BAGHDAD, IRAQ</b> |

*RFB*

On 19 Oct. 2005 around 14:51 I was driving the follow hummer for Team [REDACTED] The team was in front of Team [REDACTED] venue secure the road waiting for the team to exit the venue. While we were in the road I heard the team members of my truck yelling for a vehicle to stop. Then I heard three shots fired from the team members on the ground. The shots that where fired where fired to my six o'clock where I could not see what was going on.

b2

b6

b7c

031A1SSSH7030



Y0449

RBB8262

(P)  
L2 L3 L  
b6  
b7c

## DECLASSIFIED Sworn Statement

|                           |              |
|---------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>19 NOV 05         | Time<br>1815 |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD, IRAQ |              |

b6  
b7c

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of

\_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031410307030

DECLASSIFIED

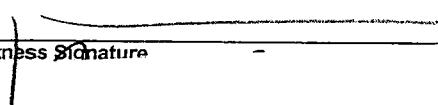
031103N1030  
Page 2 of 4 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

001412347030  
Page 3 of 4 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |               |
|---------|---------------|
| Signed  |               |
| Printed | b6<br>b7c     |
| Address | BAGHDAD, IRAQ |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20 \_\_\_\_\_.  
  


|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |               |
|-------------------|---------------|
| Witness Signature | b6<br>b7c     |
| Printed           |               |
| Address           | BAGHDAD, IRAQ |

ABBDJS200

19NOV2005

# DECLASSIFIED

I, [redacted] was assigned as the turret gunner in the follow Humvee of team [redacted] on November 19, 2005. Our team was staged outside of the Venue, Board of Supreme Audit, [redacted] waiting to escort team [redacted] back to the International Zone. At approximately 1415 hours a four door, black Mercedes sedan turned off of a small side street headed toward our vehicle. [redacted] who was assigned to my vehicle began yelling, and giving hand signals for the vehicle to stop. The vehicle was about 40 yards away at this time. [redacted] stepped out in clear view of the car away from the Humvee, and continued to give hand, and verbal signal for the car to stop. The car was moving at a slow rate of speed, and continued moving toward us. I could see that there was only a driver in the vehicle and he had both hands on the steering wheel. The vehicle looked very suspicious, and fit the description of a possible VBIED. [redacted] fired one round from his [redacted] rifle at the car, and the driver continued rolling forward, and never applied the brakes. I then fired two rounds into the engine with my [redacted] rifle from the turret of the Humvee, and the car stopped. The car was about 25 yards away from my position at the time of the shoot. I could see the rounds impact the front of the car, and the driver was not injured. The driver immediately put the car in reverse and backed up down the alley away from our vehicle. I relayed the shooting information to the shift lead, and he reported the shooting to RSO TOC. We then escorted team [redacted] back to the International Zone with no incident.

b6 b7c

b2

b6 b7c

b2

b6 b7c

b2

[redacted] is also who took my initial statement at RSO TOC.

031AISCH7030



Y0450

RBB0253

(P)  
bc  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                           |              |
|---------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>19 Nov 05         | Time<br>1554 |
| Location<br>BAGHDAD, IRAQ |              |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of

Jim O'Hearn, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

Docs

450-585

DECLASSIFIED

DECLASSIFIED

Page 000 of 000 Pages

DECLASSIFIED

Page 031445CH7030 of 1 Pages

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

Printed

Address

BAGHDAD IRAQ

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

BAGHDAD IRAQ

b6  
b7c

0414697030

R/R/B/SO/254

From: [REDACTED] DynCorp Team [REDACTED] b6  
To: A/Regional Security Officer [REDACTED] b7c

Subj: SHOOTING INCIDENT 19 Nov. 05

While riding as [REDACTED] for Team [REDACTED] on 19 November 2005, I ordered the motorcade to hold the traffic off of the front entrance of Team [REDACTED] venue, due to the limited stand-off distance between the entrance and the street. As we were waiting for Team [REDACTED] to load up the pax, a black Mercedes Benz approached the follow Humvee from a side street. The right rear, [REDACTED] had attempted to signal the vehicle to stop by yelling at the driver and using the local hand signal to hold. After the vehicle refused to comply, he fired one shot at the engine block of the car. The car continued to move towards the Humvee. A second later, the turret gunner, [REDACTED] fired two shots in rapid succession at the engine block. By this time, several local nationals had also tried to tell the driver to reverse out. The driver, a male approximately 25-35 years of age, finally put the vehicle in reverse and left the scene. I radioed the contact report to the RSO-TOC after the vehicle had departed. A minute later Team [REDACTED] was ready to move and we escorted them back to the I.Z. without further incident.

\*\*\*END OF STATEMENT\*\*\*

Team [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

031415Z NOV 05

RBR00262

b2 b3L

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0451



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

20 November 2005



Spot Report - 112005-04

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires two rounds into an aggressive vehicle**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires two rounds into the grill of an aggressive vehicle.

On November 20, 2005 at approximately 1016 hrs, a COM PSD Team from Baqubah, Iraq left Forward Operating Base (FOB) Warhorse en route to a venue and encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade began to slow down because it was getting ready to turn into the venue. The rear vehicle (CAT vehicle), well gunner observed an oncoming US Army convoy approximately 120 meters behind the rear vehicle. The well gunner observed a white four door sedan pull in front of the US Army convoy and accelerate towards the motorcade. The right rear gunner used verbal signals, hand signals and raised his [redacted] rifle in an up and down motion in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. The well gunner used a spotlight in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. The vehicle kept traveling towards the direction of the motorcade, ignoring the verbal and visual signals from the motorcade to stop. At that time the right rear gunner fired two rounds from the [redacted] rifle into the grill of the approaching vehicle. The CAT vehicle has a sign in the rear of the vehicle that states in Arabic and English, "Stay back 100 meters". The vehicle came to a stop and pulled to the side of the road. The driver didn't appear to be injured. The motorcade continued to the venue.

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

00000000000000000000000000000000

**RSO Action:** RSO is investigating the shooting; FSD Team members are completing written statements.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baqubah , Iraq

031415ZMAY1030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)  
b2 b7L  
b6 b7C



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0452  
R/BBO263

Date of Incident 20NOV2005 Time of Incident 1016

Type of Incident  
(e.g. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Disabling Shoot

Location of Incident  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Ba'Qubah, Iraq  
Vic. Grid#

b2

Description of Incident  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident - all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved; other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On 20NOV2005, team [REDACTED] was tasked with a move from FOB Warhorse to the CMOC in Ba'Qubah, to facilitate a Department of State meeting with local officials. On this mission, I was tasked as the leader of the Counter Assault Team (CAT) Vehicle.

b2

[REDACTED] departed FOB Warhorse at approximately 1000 hours and began our movement to the CMOC. As the [REDACTED] motorcade slowed it's speed to turn into the CMOC a white sedan was closing on the rear of the CAT vehicle, the last in our [REDACTED] motorcade, traffic, a dozen or more vehicles, had come to a stop at least 75 meters away.

b2

At this time the white sedan made its way toward our motorcade, at 35 to 45 miles per hour and was making no attempt to stop or slow it's progress. The two rear doors were opened, and the rear door gunners attempted to warn off the threat using verbal commands, hand signals and the display of weapons. Also the well gunner was using hand signals, verbal commands and the display of weapon, in addition to the use of a two-million candlepower spot light. The driver of the threat vehicle failed to stop and continued in his aggressive approach. At this time the left rear door gunner fired two disabling shots from his [REDACTED] into the engine compartment of the threat vehicle. The threat vehicle then came to a halt approximately 20 meters to the rear of the CAT vehicle; the driver of the threat vehicle then placed his hands in plain sight and made no more aggressive or threatening movements. I, as CAT leader, then made the call to higher with the appropriate information

b2

[REDACTED] then continued on to the CMOC with no further incident. All required and available measures were taken by [REDACTED] and the CAT team, and ignored by the driver of the threat vehicle.

b2

END OF STATEMENT

Action Taken  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons, terms, etc.)

Secured the principals and gave a sit rep to the TOC

Follow-Up Required

Report to Higher

~~REF ID: A6570~~

Indicate what if any follow-up actions is required. i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.

|                      |                                    |                     |     |                  |   |
|----------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|---|
| Operator(s) Involved | Report by:<br>Counter Assault Team | Vehicle(s) Involved | CAT | Team(s) Involved | 1 |
|----------------------|------------------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|---|

b6  
b7c

b2

0314153871030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

RBBB00004 (P)  
b2 b7L  
b6  
b7C  
Y0453

Date of Incident 11-20-2005 Time of Incident 10:10

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(e.g. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distracting Devices/Deployed Ambush)</small>                                                                                                                                                                | Non use of lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Location of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                               | Near main gate of CMOC in Ba'Qubah, Iraq Grid: _____<br><br><span style="float: right;">b2</span>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other U.S. government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-U.S. government agencies involved, etc.)</small> | At approximately 10:10 on 20 November 2005 I was in the right of the CAT vehicle driving from FOB Warhorse to the CMOC in Ba'Qubah, Iraq. We were stopped approximately 150 meters from the main gate covering the rear of the motorcade when a white four door sedan cut in front of a U.S. Army convoy that was approximately 120 meters to our rear. The vehicle accelerated towards our vehicle. I heard the well gunner say the vehicle was not stopping so I cracked my door and attempted to signal the driver, a single male, to stop. I gave the audible signal "gif" to stop followed by the visual command waving my weapon in an up and down motion. My weapon is also equipped with a tactical flashlight which I turned on in an effort to stop the vehicle. The driver ignored my commands and continued towards our vehicle within approximately 30 meters at which time I felt my life and the life of my teammates were in danger so I fired two well aimed disabling shots into the grill of the vehicle. The driver immediately stopped and pulled off the road he did not appear injured. We continued the mission and arrived safely at the venue.<br><br><span style="float: right;">b2</span> |
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                          | _____                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Follow-Up Required<br><small>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small>                                                                                                                                               | Advised Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |

Operator(s) Involved [Redacted]      Vehicle(s) Involved [Redacted]      Team(s) Involved [Redacted]      Al-Baquba Team

b6  
b7C

031313307030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

(P)  
b2 b7c

Y0454

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |           |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|-----------|
| Date of Incident        | 11-21-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | Time of Incident | 0932 | b6<br>b7c |
| Type of Incident        | Disabling shots                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |           |
| Location of Incident    | FOB Warhorse to Baghdad, grid                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      | b2        |
| Description of Incident | <p>On 21 Nov 2005 team _____ departed FOB Warhorse for Baghdad. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left FOB Warhorse for Baghdad at 0900. On the out skirts of Baghdad we (the CAT team) established a bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off because of the heavy traffic. The traffic to the rear of the CAT vehicle was holding at approximately 50 meters. While we were sitting there waiting for the traffic too the front of the convoy to clear I saw a blue taxi swerving around the traffic that we had held. The blue taxi was driving at a high rate of speed. I then saw that the blue taxi had passed the line of holding traffic and was still traveling at a high rate of speed (approximately 35mph). The left door position was yelling "kif" and waving his _____ in the air to get the car to stop. In addition to the two million candlepower spotlight that I was using to signal for him to stop we have in Arabic and English a decal that says "STAY BACK 100 METERS" on the back of the CAT vehicle. At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates so I fired a four round burst from the _____ into the grill of the car to disable it. I then reassessed the situation and saw that the blue taxi had come to a complete stop approximately 35 meters from the bumper of the CAT vehicle. The driver then got out and inspected his vehicle. We then proceeded upon our planned route to Baghdad</p> |                  |      |           |
| END OF STATEMENT        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |           |
| Action Taken            | Fired four disabling shots into the engine block                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |           |
| Follow-Up Required      | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |           |

|                      |           |                     |             |                  |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | b6<br>b7c | Vehicle(s) Involved | Cat vehicle | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|



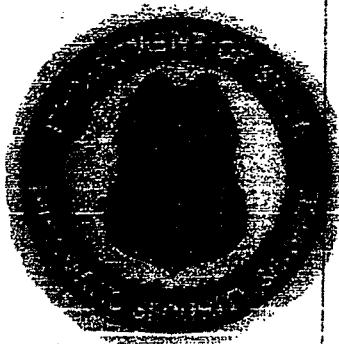
Y0456

(P)

AN/AD89M b2 b3L

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 22, 2005

SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REG Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 11/22/05 at app. 0930, a COM PSD motorcade enroute to Camp Duke shot to disable an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was almost halted in heavy traffic at a traffic circle, and the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) took up a position in the center-right of the roadway to hold vehicles back from the motorcade. The well observer of the CAV signaled the heavy traffic approaching the motorcade with a bright flashlight, which brought all vehicles to a halt approximately 75 meters to the rear. The left rear observer of the CAV observed a black Mercedes-Benz slowly maneuvering to the front of the halted traffic, and this vehicle continued to travel toward the motorcade after clearing the last halted vehicle. This observer opened his door to make himself visible to the driver of the Mercedes in order to warn him to stay back, using both hand signals and voice commands to direct the driver of the vehicle to stay back. The well gunner concurrently deployed a pen flare in the direction of the Mercedes in order to further warn the driver. The Mercedes continued to close on the motorcade, prompting the observer to fire one shot from his [redacted] rifle into the center of its center when the Mercedes was within app. 40 meters of the motorcade. The Mercedes came to a halt in the center of the road and the driver then displayed his hands above the vehicle's steering wheel.

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

... SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED : C : C

... SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED : C : C

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has obtained written statements from all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and will forward these statements to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq, grid [redacted]

b2

031415ZMAY10 Z030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



0457

(p)

b2 b2

6

1

# PSD. INCIDENT. REPORT

|                      |  |                     |                         |                  |      |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------|

106

67

**Vehicle(s) Involved**

## Counter Assault Vehicle

**Team(s) involved**

Team

12

MASON

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c


# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0458

|                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                    | 22 November 2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Time of Incident    | 1005        |
| Type of Incident                                                                                    | Use of non-lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                     |             |
| (i.e. Use of lethal Force, Use of Non-Lethal Force, Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |
| Location of Incident                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |
| Description of Incident                                                                             | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TQNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>[Redacted]</p> <p>[Redacted]</p> <p>[Redacted]</p> <p>[Redacted]</p> <p>[Redacted]</p> <p>[Redacted]</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                     |             |
| Action Taken                                                                                        | On Tuesday November 22, 2005 at 0810 hrs, [ ] was briefed on the day's missions, times, routes and rules of engagement before starting the day's business. While providing direct support for [ ] at approx. 1005hrs while traveling from [ ] to [ ], stopped and attempting to gain entry into the checkpoint under the bridge of [ ]. Vehicle 4 rear turret gunner, fired three disabling shots to the grill of a white 4 door sedan driven by two males. [ ] yelled repeatedly, gave hand signals and showed the driver of the white sedan his [ ] barrel, but the driver refused to stop and keep a safe distance from the rear of our motorcade. The turret gunner, being aware of possible VBIED threats, and insurgent tactics, was forced to fire one round from his issued [ ] rifle into the front grill area of the white sedan, at which time the driver did not stop and he fired two more rounds into the grill area of the white sedan, this stopped his vehicle and our motorcade proceeded safely on our route. |                     |             |
| Follow-up Required                                                                                  | 3 Rounds fired into front grill area                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                     |             |
| (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |
| Operator(s) Involved                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Vehicle(s) Involved | White Sedan |
| Team(s) Involved                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                     |             |

b6  
b7c

b2

001408000000

4450198 (P)  
b6  
b7c  
b2b, L



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT YO459

|                  |          |                  |      |
|------------------|----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 11242005 | Time of Incident | 0915 |
|------------------|----------|------------------|------|

**Type of Incident**

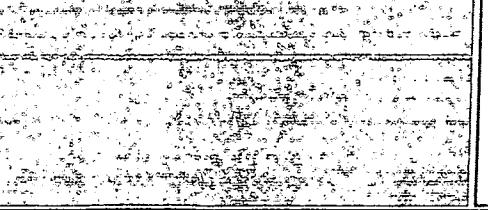
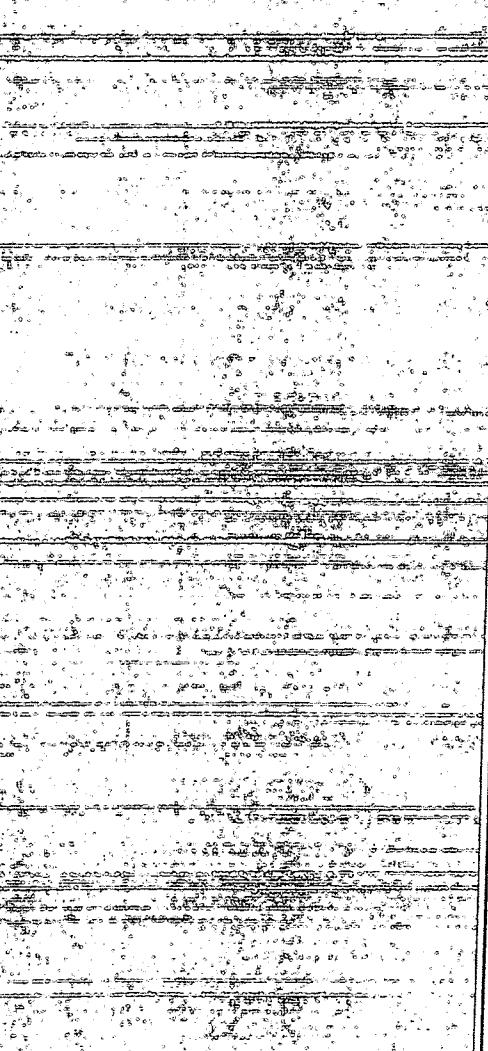
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail, include route name, legal landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

**USE OF LETHAL FORCE**

200 to 250m north of \_\_\_\_\_ and 150m south of \_\_\_\_\_ b2

On Thursday November 24, 2005 DSS Counter Assault Team (CAT) was providing direct CAT team support for DSS PSD team. CAT team \_\_\_\_\_ was comprised of \_\_\_\_\_ team members.

Driver \_\_\_\_\_ left rear assaulter \_\_\_\_\_ right rear assaulter \_\_\_\_\_ and gunner \_\_\_\_\_ Vehicle being used was an armored HMMWV with gunners hatch.

At approximately 0815hrs the team was briefed by shift lead on pending mission, rules of engagement, and current intelligence. Intelligence reported a heightened threat and possible attacks within the International Zone (IZ).

At 0835hrs Team \_\_\_\_\_ departed \_\_\_\_\_ to stage and link up with team \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_ with a tentative link up time of 0845 to 0900hrs. Shortly after 0900hrs I was informed that team \_\_\_\_\_ departure time was pushed back 10 to 15 minutes. At approximately 0915hrs gunner \_\_\_\_\_ informed me that he had eyes on team \_\_\_\_\_ motorcade moving through \_\_\_\_\_ heading south to \_\_\_\_\_. Seconds after team \_\_\_\_\_'s first vehicle past my position I distinctly heard \_\_\_\_\_ shout Stop along with Kief at a minimum of 4 to 5 times. I then heard 2 shots being fired in succession as I was directing my attention to the left side of the vehicle. At that moment I observed a black taxi four door sedan being driven by what appeared to be an Arabic male in his mid to late twenties. The vehicle had locked up all four wheels and proceeded to skid along side my vehicle.

I then inquired to \_\_\_\_\_ for an immediate situation report as to what had just occurred. \_\_\_\_\_ informed me that he had attempted to stop a black taxi from blocking our vehicle and running into the rear of the motorcade. \_\_\_\_\_ verbally stated that the vehicle was moving at an extremely high rate of speed. He said the driver of the vehicle did make eye contact with him and that all his warnings were ignored. He went on to inform me that he initially hand and arm signaled to the driver. He then stated he shouted along with hand and arm signaled and muzzled the driver. \_\_\_\_\_ went on to state that after all warnings were dismissed he felt that the lives of his team members along with his life was in grave danger.

Prior to departing the IZ I attempted to contact \_\_\_\_\_ base to send forward a sitrep of the recent activity. After two attempts of \_\_\_\_\_ base replying that I was coming in broken team \_\_\_\_\_ relayed the sitrep. Once

b2  
b6  
b7C

b2

b2

[REDACTED] b2  
[REDACTED] b6  
[REDACTED] b7c  
on venue at Ashur TV I contacted [REDACTED] base for an update. I informed [REDACTED] base that [REDACTED] had fired two disabling shots inside check point [REDACTED] into a black taxi with driven by one male. I informed [REDACTED] base that there were no injuries or casualties. I went onto inform [REDACTED] base that the vehicle did not appeared to be disabled. Shortly after communicating with [REDACTED] base I was contacted by detail leader [REDACTED] at which time I informed him of the incident.

**Action-Taker**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken i.e. deployed曳引 flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

See above.

Pending any other action taken by the RSO's investigative unit.

Operator(s)  
Involved

[REDACTED]

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

Vehicle ID

Team(s)  
Involved

CAT Team

b2

b6

b7c

031415Z NOV 030

(P)  
b6  
b7c

Y0460



DECLASSIFIED

KABVNSA

Sworn Statement

|                          |              |
|--------------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>24 Nov 2005      | Time<br>1000 |
| Location<br>[ ] MAN CAMP |              |

b6  
b7c

I, [REDACTED], hereby make the following statement at the request of [REDACTED]

[REDACTED], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 24 Nov 2005 at approx. 0915 I was assigned as the right rear assault gunner for [REDACTED] Hammer.

We were sitting at our staging area inside the IZ at or near the [REDACTED]. I heard our turret gunner

[REDACTED] yell stop two times. My sector is from the 2 o'clock to the 5 o'clock therefore I did not see who he was yelling at. About a second later I heard 2 rounds being fired. I then heard a vehicle slam on brakes and slide. The driver of our Hammer then pulled out and red the motorcade and we continued the mission.

031050Z NOV 05

52

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

RBB059(9)

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |            |           |
|---------|------------|-----------|
| Signed  |            | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |            |           |
| Address | US Embassy |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24 day of  
Nov, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                          |           |
|-------------------|--------------------------|-----------|
| Witness Signature |                          | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed           |                          |           |
| Address           | US Embassy Baghdad, Iraq |           |

031410387030  
Page 2 of 2 Pages



Y0461  
DECLASSIFIED

RABSON60

Sworn Statement

(P) b6 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                                 |                                                     |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| Date<br>24 November 2005        | Time<br>Approx. 0915 hours <del>56</del> 1915 hours |
| Location<br>Between [ ] and [ ] | Room _____<br>- Main Camp                           |

b6  
b7c

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

b6  
b7c  
b2

[redacted] At approx. 0915 hours this date, I was assigned as the Humvee driver for [ ] As [ ] approached our staging area in between [ ] and the I2 side of the [ ], I heard my vehicles turret gunner [ ] shout Stop! several times and then the sound of two rounds being fired. The offending vehicle then slammed on brakes and skidded to a stop at about my 11 o'clock with fire smoke coming from the rear of the vehicle. At this time I proceeded to accelerate past the suspect vehicle and take up my position in the motorcade. Nothing else follows. [ ] b6 b7c

b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed *[Signature]* b6  
Printed *[Signature]* b7C  
Address *US Embassy Baghdad, Iraq*

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_

20

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |                               |           |
|-------------------|-------------------------------|-----------|
| Witness Signature |                               | 64<br>49c |
| Printed           |                               |           |
| Address           | US Embassy      Baghdad, Iraq |           |

Page 2 of 2 Pages



(P)

b6

b7c

Y0462

## DECLASSIFIED

ABR0461

## Sworn Statement

|                      |              |
|----------------------|--------------|
| Date<br>11-24-05     | Time<br>1916 |
| Location<br>MAN CAMP |              |

b6

b7c

I, [Redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

0314153871030

JJ

RBBBNGKQX

DECLASSIFIED

This morning at [REDACTED] was staged

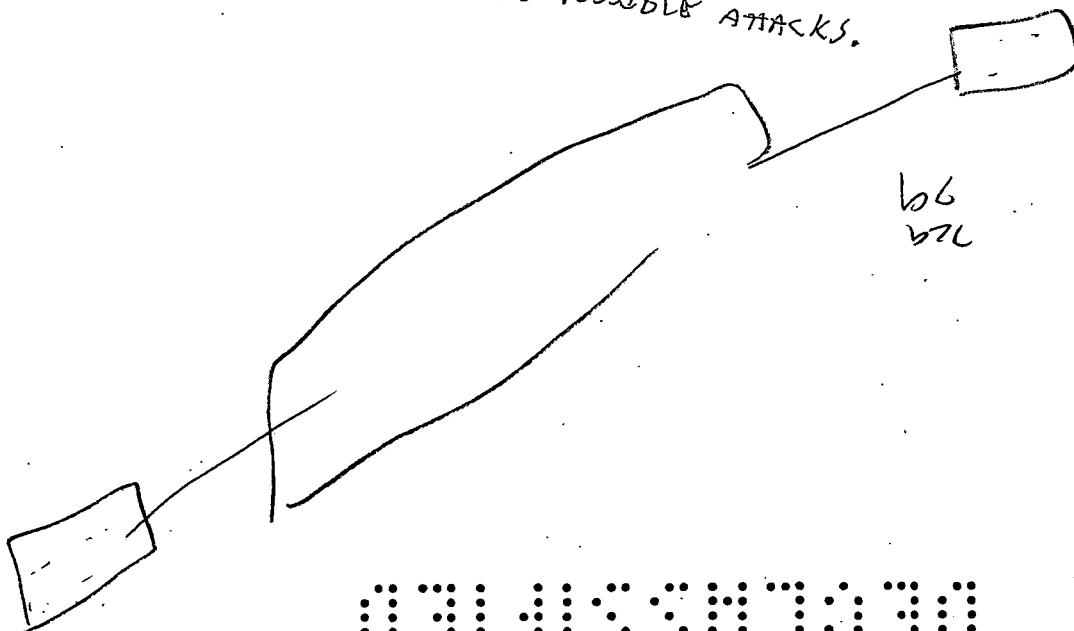
[REDACTED] IN THE INTERNATIONAL ZONE NEAR CHK PT [REDACTED] WAITING FOR  
[REDACTED] TO DEPLOY TO THEIR VENUE.

[REDACTED] motorcade was  
SPOTTED BY THE TURRET GUNNER AND THE DRIVER AND  
CALLED OUT TO THE REST OF THE TEAM THAT WE WERE  
MOVING. ONCE THE MOTORCADE WAS HALF-WAY PAST US, OUR  
VEHICLE STARTED MOVING TO TAKE OUR PLACE AS THE

FOLLOW VEHICLE. I IMMEDIATELY HEARD THE TURRET  
GUNNER YELL STOP SEVERAL TIMES FOLLOWED BY TWO

SHOTS. I THEN HEARD THE VEHICLE SCREECH ITS TIRES  
AND SLID INTO MY SECTOR OF FIRE. THE OCCUPANT WAS  
A SINGLE ARABIC MALE, MID TO LATE TWENTIES DRIVING  
A BLACK COUPE TAXI. THE DESCRIPTION OF THE AGGRESSOR  
FITS THE PROFILE OF A SUICIDE CAR BOMBER AND THE  
INTEL REPORT RECEIVED THAT MORNING GAVE THE IZ  
A HIGHER THREAT PROFILE TO POSSIBLE ATTACKS.

b6  
b7c



031030N19030

**DECLASSIFIED**

RBB/box(6)

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|          |           |
|----------|-----------|
| Signed   |           |
| Printed  |           |
| Address  |           |
| MAN CAMP |           |
|          | b6<br>b7c |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

20 \_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031415387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

HQDONG

(P)  
b2 b1  
b6  
b7c

Y0463

|                  |          |
|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 24       |
|                  | November |
|                  | 2005     |

|                  |        |
|------------------|--------|
| Time of Incident | 1015 & |
|                  | 1254   |

Incident Type:  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force, Use of Non or Less Lethal Force, Distraction Devices Deployed, Ambush)

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Description of Incident:  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, personnel injured, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

## USE OF LESS THAN LETHAL & LETHAL FORCE

In support of \_\_\_\_\_ to Ministry of Oil \_\_\_\_\_, less than lethal force used.  
Between \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ in support of \_\_\_\_\_ return to \_\_\_\_\_ from Ministry of Oil, lethal force used.

On Thursday, November 24, 2005, at 0930, [ ] (IPD Counter Assault Team) staged and conducted an operational briefing for the day's mission in direct support of [ ] mission to Ministry of Oil. The brief was conducted per [ ] SOP and included the overall situation in Baghdad, mission brief and rules of engagement. The intelligence portion of the brief highlighted venue and route specific threats of direct and indirect fire, as well as possible multiple VBIED's. At 1010 hours, [ ] departed [ ] and proceeded out CP 1 in direct support of [ ] on their [ ] route as part of a [ ] motorcade. The CAT vehicle exited CP1 as lead vehicle and executed a blocking maneuver at [ ] to allow [ ] motorcade an unimpeded u-turn to clear the CP en-route to Haifa street. As [ ] vehicle cleared the u-turn, the CAT vehicle reversed out and followed in trace. The CAT vehicle then encountered an oncoming vehicle with an aggressive posture. All other oncoming traffic was halted; this aggressive vehicle was accelerating towards the front left of our CAT vehicle. CAT's driver executed an evasive maneuver to avoid being struck; the CAT vehicle sustained a flattened front right tire as it was forced into the face of a jersey barrier. The CAT vehicle continued on mission, following [ ] as they executed a right turn onto Haifa street, at which time the turret gunner as well as the right rear assaulter were heard giving verbal commands to a vehicle which was accelerating towards our vehicle from our 3 o'clock position as we were at the apex of the right turn onto Haifa street. The aggressive vehicle ignored all warnings from both personnel; the right rear gunner placed one smoke grenade round into the wheel well of the approaching vehicle. The aggressive vehicle came to an immediate stop with no injuries to the single male occupant or standers-by. The right rear gunner chose to utilize smoke instead of [ ] due to the immediate proximity of local national civilians, as well as ING, and Western I.C.'s performing traffic control. [ ] contacted [ ] Base and advised Base of the incident as CAT continued on mission in support of [ ]. As the motorcade was not past the limit of advance,

b2  
the decision was made to return to the I.Z. via a modified [ ] route so a tire change could be safely performed and the mission could be resumed. CAT ATL/TC additionally called ahead notifying available off-duty CAT personnel of the need for a new vehicle in the event the tire change could not be executed properly because of substandard jacks that are o.e.m. equipment in the CAT vehicle (floor jacks have been ordered, but have not yet arrived). CAT personnel arrived on scene with the replacement vehicle. The mission was then resumed to the Ministry of Oil via the [ ] route. At [ ] the final [ ] route [ ] code prior to venue, the CAT vehicle was the subject of 3 rounds of small arms fire from the 6 o'clock that did not impact. The motorcade arrived safely on venue and the mission continued.

b2  
b2  
b2  
At approximately 1250, CAT was providing direct support as the [ ] vehicle in a [ ] motorcade for the return portion of [ ] mission. Just past [ ] en-route via the [ ] route, the motorcade and CAT vehicle was overtaking stopped traffic on the right via the left lane of travel. All traffic was stopped except a blue in color 4-door sedan with three male occupants. The vehicle appeared to be slow rolling and pacing the motorcade. The vehicle ignored visual and verbal commands from the [ ] vehicle's right rear door personnel. As the [ ] motorcade vehicle cleared the blue vehicle and the CAT vehicle continued past, the blue vehicle continued to ignore verbal and visual commands from the CAT right rear assaulter and turned/aimed his vehicle into the direction of the CAT right rear door. The right rear assaulter placed one well aimed round from his [ ] into the left front tire; the vehicle came to an immediate stop with no injuries to the three male occupants or standers-by. [ ] notified [ ] base of this incident and continued on mission. Approximately 15 meters past this incident 2 rounds of small arms fire from an unknown distance and 9 o'clock position were directed at and missed the CAT turret gunner. The entire motorcade continued on mission and returned to the International Zone without further incident. No further information at this time.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e.: deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.: further investigation, notifications, etc.)

See above.

Pending any other action taken by the RSO's investigative unit.

**Operator(s) Involved**

|     |
|-----|
| [ ] |
|-----|

|           |                        |
|-----------|------------------------|
| 06<br>JRC | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved |
|-----------|------------------------|

|         |
|---------|
| Vehicle |
|---------|

|                     |
|---------------------|
| Team(s)<br>Involved |
|---------------------|

|     |
|-----|
| [ ] |
|-----|

b2

b2

b6  
b7c

UNCLASSIFIED

IPD Counter Assault Team  
DSS Iraq Mission

0314030807030



(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2(h)(1)

Y0464

# DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|          |                               |      |      |
|----------|-------------------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 11/24/05                      | Time | 1259 |
| Location | Brown [redacted] + [redacted] | b2   |      |

R/NB60X54

b6

b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 24 Nov 2005, I was assigned as the turret gunner on [redacted], providing CAT support for [redacted] route to the ministry of oil. Our motorcycle encountered heavy traffic. We were moving in the left lane traffic in the right lane continued to move us. I was vigorously using hand signals, verbal commands, my weapon-mounted flashlight, and my weapon nozzle to signal traffic to stop as we passed. I noticed a blue sedan with 3 male occupants to

b2

3 o'clock, when I first noticed it, it was with the flow of traffic. I redirected my attention to other threats. [redacted] heard [redacted] shot

b6  
b7C

several times and began to fire back the 3 o'clock when I heard a shot. I assumed that the shot had come from [redacted] follow-up vehicle. It was about

b2

well doors were open. I heard someone from inside the HMMWV yell "blue car" and I noticed the blue sedan, now stopped, crossed into our lane of traffic. I established a sight picture on the vehicle and assessed the threat. [ ] actions had neutralized the threat to the motorcycle and I did not have to fire.

b6  
b7c

NFR

03 AUG 2010 030

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

RABORTS 4/80

|         |                   |
|---------|-------------------|
| Signed  |                   |
| Printed |                   |
| Address | WPS Camp Baghdad, |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24<sup>th</sup> day of  
November, 20 85.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

03110387030

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_ Pages



DECLASSIFIED

2

(P)  
b2 b5L  
b6  
b7c

Y0465

RABUNST

Sworn Statement

|                       |               |
|-----------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>11 24 05      | Time<br>12:54 |
| Location<br>b6<br>b7c |               |

I,                   , hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415587030

On the 20<sup>th</sup> of November, I was sitting in  
the left rear position when I heard some verbal  
signals being issued from the left rear. I then  
heard one single shot being fired from a [redacted] traffic b7  
was unusually heavy on this day and this was the  
second incident. I saw nothing due to my sector.

[redacted]  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

03140807030

Page 3 of 4 Pages

**DECLASSIFIED**

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

b6

b7c

Printed

Address

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

031415887030



15<sup>st</sup> shot  
RA 0078

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2 high

DECLASSIFIED Y0466

Sworn Statement

|                                     |               |
|-------------------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>11/24/05                    | Time<br>18:59 |
| Location<br>Baghdad - [redacted] b2 |               |

b6  
b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031AISCH7030

On the morning of the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nov. 2005

I was the driver of the C.A.T. Vehicle  
I hear a pop and was told that the left right  
rear gunner had fired a smoke rd.  
from a [ ] at a car. I didn't see the  
shot I only hear the pop. [ ]

b2  
b6  
b7c

DECLASSIFIED

ORIGINATOR TO GO

Page 2 of 2 Pages

**DECLASSIFIED**

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Signed  |           |
| Printed | b6<br>b7c |
| Address |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of

20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

031415SM7030



(P)  
b6  
b7C  
- b7E b7L

DECLASSIFIED

Y0467

R6B0157

Sworn Statement

|               |      |
|---------------|------|
| Date          | Time |
| 11 24 05      | 1015 |
| Location      |      |
| 1 HAZEL ST 62 |      |

b6  
b7C

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415307030

On the 24th of ~~November~~, **DECLASSIFIED**

I was left rear of  
a CAT vehicle. I heard verbal communication being  
used for a vehicle to stop. A few moments later  
I heard a round fired from the right rear of the  
\_\_\_\_\_ weapon. I did not witness any actions due to  
me watching my sector. Due to the character  
of the \_\_\_\_\_ it was ~~unjustified~~ justified.

b2

b6  
b7c

**DECLASSIFIED**

DECLASSIFIED

031415007030

# DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

Signed

b6

b7c

Printed

Address

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 24<sup>th</sup> day of

November, 2004.

Signed

Printed

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

Witness Signature

Printed

Address

# 031410307030



2nd shot

(P)

b6

b7C

b2(h)(1)

Y0468

RB20X58

DECLASSIFIED

Sworn Statement

|                              |               |
|------------------------------|---------------|
| Date<br>11-24-05             | Time<br>18:58 |
| Location<br>Baghdad - 1 ) b6 |               |

b6

b7C

I, \_\_\_\_\_, hereby make the following statement at the request of \_\_\_\_\_, who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

031415 SHT030

On the morning of the 24<sup>th</sup> of Nov: 2005  
I was the driver of the RBB36758(A)  
C.A.T Vehical when a shot was fired  
by the gunner sitting right I was  
looking forward and Heard the shot only  
I didn't see the car that was shot at or  
the resone for it. [REDACTED]

b6

b7c

~~DECLASSIFIED~~

~~AMERICAN TO AD~~

Page 2 of 2 Pages

**DECLASSIFIED**

RBB0158(XS)

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |           |
|---------|-----------|
| Signed  | b6<br>b7c |
| Printed |           |
| Address |           |

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this \_\_\_\_\_ day of  
\_\_\_\_\_, 20\_\_\_\_\_.

|         |
|---------|
| Signed  |
| Printed |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |
|-------------------|
| Witness Signature |
| Printed           |
| Address           |

0314153W7030

(P)  
b2 b7C  
b6  
b7C



# DECLASSIFIED

Y0469

RABSON62

Sworn Statement

|          |                     |      |      |
|----------|---------------------|------|------|
| Date     | 11/24/05            | Time | 1015 |
| Location | Haifa St. Btrw ) b6 |      |      |

b6  
b7C

I, [redacted], hereby make the following statement at the request of [redacted], who has been identified to me as a Special Agent of the

U.S. Department of State, Diplomatic Security Service. I understand that this statement is made in furtherance of an official administrative inquiry regarding potential misconduct or improper performance of official duties and that disciplinary action, including dismissal from the Department's Worldwide Personnel Protective Services contract, may be undertaken if I refuse to provide this statement or fail to do so fully and truthfully. I further understand that neither my statements nor any information or evidence gained by reason of my statements can be used against me in a criminal proceeding, except that if I knowingly and willfully provide false statements or information, I may be criminally prosecuted for that action under 18 United States Code, Section 1001. I agree that the statements I furnish and any information or evidence resulting there from may be used in the course of disciplinary proceedings, which could result in disciplinary action, including dismissal.

On 24 Nov 2005, I was assigned as the turret gunner on [redacted] providing CAT support for [redacted] enroute to the ministry of oil. At [redacted] our HMMWV was forced into a jersey barrier by a maroon sedan, a BOLO vehicle. This resulted in a flat front right tire. Shortly thereafter, we were moving through extremely heavy traffic on Haifa Street. I was vigorously using hand signals, verbal signals, my weapon and my weapon-mounted flashlight to signal vehicles to stop. I noticed a white sedan with single male occupant to [redacted] [redacted]. I called verbally (his window was open) and visually, I made eye contact with me) to stop. I then directed my attention to a more immediate threat to our 6 o'clock [redacted]

around to re-address the white sedan, [ ] b6  
an right assaulter, fired a [ ] b7c  
from his [ ] onto the vehicle... I... witnessed the  
round impact in the vehicle's wheel well and  
fragment. I immediately established a sight picture on  
the vehicle and prepared to escalate the use of force  
to investigate what I felt was a serious threat to  
our team. The vehicle immediately stopped and no  
further action was required.

It is my opinion that [ ] actions served  
to safeguard the lives of the core PSD team, as  
well as innocent bystanders. His decision to use a less  
lethal munition in the extremely crowded Hale street  
was to direct my attention back to a grave threat,  
and it reduced the risk of collateral damage. If  
[ ] had not fired his weapon, I would have [ ] b6  
discharged mine a moment later. b7c

NFTR

031405ZMAY03

DECLASSIFIED

I hereby swear or affirm that the information contained in this statement is the truth to the best of my knowledge.

|         |                    |
|---------|--------------------|
| Signed  |                    |
| Printed |                    |
| Address | WPPS Camp Baghdad, |

b6  
b7c

Subscribed and sworn to before me on this 29<sup>th</sup> day of  
November, 2005.

|         |  |
|---------|--|
| Signed  |  |
| Printed |  |

SPECIAL AGENT, UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE, DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE

|                   |  |
|-------------------|--|
| Witness Signature |  |
| Printed           |  |
| Address           |  |

031AICSH7030

~~H50427~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0470  
(P)

b2



## DS COMMAND CENTER



November 29, 2005

Report Time: 8:08 a.m.

---

Spot Report - 112905- 02

---

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires three rounds into an aggressive vehicle

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires three rounds into an aggressive vehicle.

On November 29, 2005 at approximately 1027 hours local time, a COM PSD team [ ] was traveling to the Agricultural Bank in the Red Zone, when they observed two male occupants in a black sedan aggressively following the motorcade. The black sedan continued to aggressively weave in and out of traffic to follow the motorcade, and continued to get closer to the motorcade. As the motorcade was going through an intersection being controlled by Iraqi Police, the black sedan weaved around stopped traffic and approached closer to the motorcade. Next, the right rear gunner opened his door, gave verbal and hand signals for the black sedan to stop; however, the driver of the black sedan ignored the signals and continued closing on the motorcade. When the vehicle came to within 60 yards of the motorcade, the right rear gunner fired three shots into the grill of the approaching black sedan. The black sedan stopped and the motorcade continued on to venue, without further incident. No injuries were reported and the occupants of the black sedan did not appear to be injured.

b2

**RSO Action:** RSO is investigating the shooting; PSD Team members have completed written statements.

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

031415387930

~~SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED~~

*HASTORIC*

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY Y0471

(P)  
b2 b3 L

## DS COMMAND CENTER

November 29, 2005

Report Time: 8:08 a.m. EST

Spot Report - 112905-01

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires two rounds into an aggressive vehicle**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires two rounds into an aggressive vehicle.

On November 29, 2005 at approximately 0955 hours local time, a COM PSD team [ ] was traveling in the red zone and encountered an aggressive vehicle. The motorcade was a Tactical Support Team (TST) consisting of [ ] vehicles. The motorcade was traveling southbound on a six lane roadway, three lanes in either direction and was stopping traffic on a roadway onramp that entered from the right. The roadway onramp consisted of two lanes and there were seven vehicles in each lane stopped on the roadway onramp. The [ ] vehicle's turret gunner observed a grey four door BMW occupied by two males pass the stopped traffic on the left side and travel towards the motorcade. The vehicle was approximately 150 feet away from the motorcade when it began moving. The vehicle was approximately 100 feet away from the motorcade when the turret gunner used verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle. The vehicle wasn't stopping and began traveling towards the motorcade's third vehicle. The turret gunner fired two rounds from his [ ] rifle into the left front tire and into the left front quarter panel when the vehicle was approximately 35 feet from the motorcade. The vehicle began to slow its speed in the roadway. The occupants didn't appear to be injured. The motorcade continued on its mission.

b2

b2

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

---

~~SECRET//COMINT~~  
RSO Action: RSO is investigating the shooting, PSD Team members are completing written statements.

Location: Red Zone, Baghdad , Iraq

~~SECRET//COMINT~~  
031415Z SH 7030

---

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

HISON99



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

(P)  
b6  
b7C  
b2 b7E  
Y0472

|                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                | 29NOV2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident    | 0956Hrs                |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                | Use of disabling shots                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                     |                        |
| i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or less Lethal Force/Disruption Devices Deployed/Artillery                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |
| (Describe in detail, include date/time/ location/ coordinates if known, etc.)                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |
| Description of Incident                                                                                         | <p>On Tuesday, November 29, 2005, at 0800 hours, (IPD Tactical Support Team) staged and conducted an operational briefing for the day's mission, which was to support and assist Teams and with security, for IPD PSD teams traveling to, and from, venues in the Red Zone. The brief was conducted per standard operating procedures (SOP) and included the overall situation in Baghdad, mission statement and rules of engagement. The intelligence portion of the brief highlighted a heightened sense of security due to Ramadan and included a specific threat of insurgents using VBIED against PSD teams. At approx. 0950hrs, departed venue enroute back to the Ministry of Interior] At approx. 0956 was traveling South on RTE, traveling in the third vehicle of a vehicle convoy, after passing land having all traffic stopped on the onramp to the right, a grey BMW sedan with one male passenger, drove around the stopped traffic and accelerated towards the convoy. The vehicle came within 60ft of the convoy and refusing to stop to verbal and visual commands from (third vehicle turret gunner), fired two rounds at the grille of the vehicle in an attempt to stop it; One hitting the tire and the other the grille. The vehicle then halted, and the convy continued on missioin. Once arriving at I notified the TOC of the situation.. All subjects in the vehicle gave written statements to the RSO's Office of what they seen or heard during the incident.</p> |                     |                        |
| Action Taken                                                                                                    | See above.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                     |                        |
| (Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |
| Follow Up Required                                                                                              | Pending any other action taken by the RSO's investigative unit.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |
| Operator(s) Involved                                                                                            | b6<br>b7C                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Vehicle(s) Involved | Vehicle 3<br>b6<br>b7C |
| Team(s) Involved                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                     |                        |

b2

|                      |                      |           |                     |                        |                  |  |
|----------------------|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved | Forward Hatch Gunner | b6<br>b7C | Vehicle(s) Involved | Vehicle 3<br>b6<br>b7C | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|--|

~~b6~~ UNCLASSIFIED

IPD Tactical Support Team  
DSS Iraq Mission

031413387030

Y0473

(P)

AHA0031

b2 b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 29, 2005

SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** At app. 0735 on 11/29/05, a COM PSD shot-to-disable an aggressive vehicle that did not heed warnings to stay clear of their four vehicle motorcade. The motorcade was approximately 600 meters from the front gate of the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant on Route

As the motorcade approached congested traffic and began to slow, the rear vehicle (CAV) turned on its rear flashing lights to call attention to its rear-mounted sign warning traffic to stay back 100 meters. At this time the traffic app. 80-90 meters behind the CAV began to slow or stop, with the exception of a red Audi sedan (containing 2 male occupants) which was moving at a high rate of speed toward the motorcade. When this sedan was app. 60 meters behind the CAV the well observer deployed a pen flare in its direction. Because the sedan continued to approach the rear of the motorcade and showed no signs of slowing, the well observer then placed four rounds into its front grill area with a [redacted] when it had closed to a distance of app. 40 meters from the motorcade. The sedan immediately stopped in the middle of the road, and the PSD motorcade continued on to its intended venue without further incident.

b2

b2

00000000000000000000000000000000

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

• SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Near Karbala, Iraq.

031413387030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)  
b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Y0474



# OFFICIAL DOCUMENT

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                 |      |
|------------------|-----------|-----------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 29 NOV 05 | Incident Number | 0735 |
|                  |           |                 |      |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                         |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><br>Force Protection<br>Vehicle Disabling Device                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | Use of Disabling Force                                  |
| Route<br>Karbala Water Treatment Plant                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Just outside of the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant |
| Description of Incident<br><br>USAID team member discharged his DSS issued into the front grill area of a rapidly approaching red sedan in an attempt to disable the vehicle. After interviewing the individual involved and witness in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), I, the Shift Leader of USAID, have reason to believe that acted in accordance with the use of force continuum and Rules of Engagement (ROE) in order to disable a rapidly approaching vehicle that ignored several warning signs to stop, and is justified in his actions. | b2 b6 b7c                                               |
| Action Taken<br><br>Incident was reported up the Chain of Command, and individuals involved were interviewed.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | b6 b7c b2                                               |
| Follow Up<br><br>Indicate what is known to be done or planned for further investigation or action.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                         |

|                                       |                                                    |                     |       |
|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------|
| Operator(s) Involved<br><br>(Witness) | White Sedan<br>Vehicle, Counter<br>Assault Vehicle | Witness<br>Involved | USAID |
|---------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|---------------------|-------|

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031413387030

(P)

b2 b6  
b7C

DECLASSIFIED AND NB

Y0475



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident: 29 NOV 05 | Report ID: 0785

|                                                                                                                                                   |  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
|                                                                                                                                                   |  | Use of Disabling Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |  |
| <b>Location:</b><br>Description of location in detail, include relevant local landmarks and coordinates if available.                             |  | <b>Route:</b> Just outside of the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |  |
| <b>Personnel Involved:</b><br>Personnel involved in the incident, including DSS personnel, contractors, and other agencies involved.              |  | <p>On 29 November 2005, at approximately 0735, I, [REDACTED] was the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Rear Observer which is the [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] vehicle in the motorcade. The motorcade was approximately 500 meters from the front gate of the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant on Route [REDACTED].</p> <p>As the motorcade approached congested traffic and started slowing down I turned on my flashing lights that are located on the rear of the vehicle. These lights are used to signal the traffic behind the motorcade to slow down and stop. At this time the traffic was approximately 80-90 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle and as I turned on the flashing lights all of the vehicles began to pull over and stop except for a red Audi sedan which was moving at a high rate of speed and contained two male occupants. I then called out to the rest of the members in the Counter Assault Vehicle that the vehicle was not slowing down. At approximately 60 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle I deployed a pen flare at the red Audi sedan and called out to the rest of the members that I had deployed a pen flare. After seeing that the vehicle continued to approach the rear of the motorcade and showed no signs of slowing down, I then placed a four rounds into the front grill area of the red Audi sedan from my DSS issued [REDACTED]</p> <p>At this time the vehicle was approximately 40 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle and upon placing four disabling rounds into the front grill area of the red Audi sedan it immediately stopped in the road. Our motorcade then continued on to our venue with no further incidents. During the time of these events, I felt that there was an imminent danger threat toward the safety of our principles and my fellow teammate's lives due to current intelligence reports and VBIRD vehicle list regarding red sedans.</p> <p>I, [REDACTED] DSS Certified Contractor had to use disabling force in attempt to stop a red Audi sedan that was rapidly approaching with a DSS issued [REDACTED]</p> |  |
| <b>Systems Involved:</b><br>Description of the active systems deployed during the incident, such as weapons, sensors, or communication equipment. |  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |
| <b>Follow-Up Requests:</b><br>If applicable, identify any follow-up requests or investigations initiated.                                         |  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |  |

|                      |            |                     |                                         |                  |       |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-----------------------------------------|------------------|-------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [REDACTED] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Red Audi sedan, Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | USAID |
| (Witness)            | [REDACTED] |                     |                                         |                  |       |

b6  
b7C

b2

b2

031413387030

(P)

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

Y0476

A11009VA



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                 |      |
|------------------|-----------|-----------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 29 NOV 05 | Incident Number | 0735 |
|                  |           |                 |      |

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |  |  |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|
| Type of Incident        | Use of Disabling Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |
| Location of Incident    | Route Just outside of the Karbala WWTP                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |  |  |
| Description of Incident | <p>On date, time and location listed above, while preparing to turn into the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant, I [REDACTED] a DSS Certified Contractor, who was riding in the USAID Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Left Rear Observer Position, witnessed [REDACTED] a DSS Certified Contractor, engage a red sedan that was rapidly approaching the rear of our convoy at a high rate of speed with a four disabling rounds, into the front grill area, with his Department of State issued [REDACTED]. While I was observing my sector, I heard [REDACTED] state, "Pen flare out" after he deployed the device. [REDACTED] then stated that a red sedan that was approaching our rear was not slowing down. I opened my door to assess the situation. By the time I had eyes on the red vehicle, it was about 40 meters out and was still traveling at a high rate of speed, while the vehicles around it were stopped. As I prepared to engage the red sedan with my Department of State issued [REDACTED], I witnessed [REDACTED] engage the red sedan with four disabling rounds, impacting the grill area of the vehicle. Due to the actions of [REDACTED], I did not have to engage the threatening vehicle. The red sedan then immediately stopped and we continued on with our mission into the venue without further incident.</p> |  |  |
| Action Taken            | <p>I [REDACTED] a DSS certified contractor, witnessed another DSS certified contractor, [REDACTED] use Disabling Force on a rapidly approaching red Audi sedan.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |  |  |
| Follow-up Requests      | <p>Indicate what information you would like to have for further investigation</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |  |  |

|                      |            |                                         |            |                  |
|----------------------|------------|-----------------------------------------|------------|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [REDACTED] | Red Audi Sedan, Counter Assault Vehicle | [REDACTED] | USAID [REDACTED] |
|----------------------|------------|-----------------------------------------|------------|------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031413387030

Y0477  
H507AS(P)  
b2 b7c

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



## DS COMMAND CENTER



Report Time: 12:24 a.m.

November 29, 2005

**SHOTS FIRED AT AGGRESSIVE VEHICLE**

**SUBJECT:** Chief of Mission (COM) Protective Security Detail (PSD)  
 Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** Regional Embassy Office (REO) Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On November 29, a COM PSD shot to disable a red Audi sedan (containing 2 male occupants) moving at a high rate of speed toward the motorcade, which was operating near the Karbala Waste Water Treatment Plant. The drivers of the sedan did not heed warnings to keep distance from the motorcade. Because the sedan continued to approach the rear of the motorcade showing no signs of slowing, the well observer placed four rounds into the front grill area with an [redacted]. The sedan immediately halted in the middle of the road. The PSD motorcade continued without further incident to its intended venue.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** Regional Security Officer (RSO) interviewed all PSD personnel involved in the incident. Written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad Tactical Operations Center (TOC). RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

031415587030



FIREWOOD

(P)

Y0478

b2 b3L

b6

b7C

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |           |                  |      |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 29 Nov 05 | Time of Incident | 1027 |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|

|                                                                                                                                   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><small>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</small> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                               |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</small> |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident<br><small>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</small> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|                                                                                                                                                |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken<br><small>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</small> |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Follow Up Required<br><small>(indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</small> |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## Use of Force

SW bound, approaching Bridge from ] 62

On 29 Nov 05, Team [ was enroute from [ Ministry of Water, to the Agriculture Bank, grid [ ) to conduct a TSS. Shortly after driving through [ the well IC picked out a black sedan that had u-turned, and was aggressively closing in on the motorcade. At later intersections where the motorcade slowed due to traffic, the black sedan continued to close on the motorcade while all other rear traffic pulled to the sides of the road, heeding our sirens. At the NE side of the [ traffic circle, an IP signaled our motorcade through, while holding-all other traffic. The black sedan disregarded the IP, swerved around stopped traffic, and continued closing on our motorcade. I radioed the team that a black sedan was closing on our Follow vehicle, as the motorcade slowed due to heavy traffic in the area. All traffic to our rear in the traffic circle had stopped, with the exception of the black sedan.

Follow driver IC, [ maneuvered right and left, while right-rear IC, [ cracked his door to signal the black sedan to stop. He then displayed an extended arm with a closed fist, indicating the Iraqi signal to stop, gave several verbal commands to stop, and as a further attempt to stop the vehicle from approaching elevated his [ rifle in the direction of the approaching vehicle. All commands were disobeyed by the driver and fearing for the safety of himself and the motorcade he fired 3 rounds into the grill of the black sedan. At the time the rounds were fired the vehicle was approximately 60 yards from the rear of the follow vehicle. After firing the rounds, the black sedan came to a halt at which time the two male occupants raised their hands. The motorcade continued on to venue, where it is believed the black sedan followed at a distance.

The incident was reported to the RSO TOC with written statements provided to DoS Agents.

|                      |   |                     |   |                  |   |
|----------------------|---|---------------------|---|------------------|---|
| Operator(s) Involved | 1 | Vehicle(s) Involved | 1 | Team(s) Involved | — |
|----------------------|---|---------------------|---|------------------|---|

## Additional Email Traffic

From: Victor Esposito |  
 Sent: Wednesday, November 30, 2005 1:35 PM  
 To: Piry, Frederic M  
 Cc: Danielle L. Morrison; DS HTPOPS; David Bennett; Craig Mass ; Paul Nassen ; Randy Leonard; Jim Donovan  
 Subject: PSD Serious Incident Report  
 Fred -

62

I apologize for the delay in sending this report.

NAME: [REDACTED] b6 b7c SIGNED

AMMO: [REDACTED]

WEAPON: [REDACTED] b2 b3b

Summary:

As of 25 November 2005, three (3) disabling rounds were fired into the engine block area of a suspect vehicle. During motorcade operations, the rear protective officer observed a black sedan (suspect vehicle) performing a u-turn in traffic proceeding in the direction of the motorcade.

The suspect vehicle approached the rear of the motorcade, demonstrating no concerns for the IP who were attempting to slow the vehicle. At this time, the suspect vehicle continued to close the distance. The rear protective officer employed verbal and non-verbal warning signs to stop the advancing threat. It appears the suspect vehicle did not comply to the warning signs and continued onward. The rear security officer fired three disabling rounds into the engine block area to stop the potential threat.

The suspect vehicle stopped initially, but was believed to shadow the motorcade to the scheduled venue (NFI). There were no injuries or collateral damage to report.

v/r

Sincerely,  
Victor Esposito  
Program Manager  
Department of State Programs

b6  
b7c

0314153H7030

Y0479 (P)

AH003MC b2 b3L

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 1, 2005

SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle**

**REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Hillah**

**SUMMARY:** On 12/1/05 at app. 1550, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle while traveling north on Route [REDACTED] enroute to FOB Duke. During this movement a grey 4 door compact sedan with a single male driver came into close proximity with the [REDACTED] motorcade when the motorcade was merging onto a parallel roadway to avoid heavily congested traffic. The motorcade was running with its lights and sirens activated, and the right rear observers of both the lead and follow vehicles opened their doors and signaled this driver to decrease his speed and back away from the motorcade. When the driver did not respond, the right rear observer of the rear vehicle (CAV) opened his door and gave both hand and verbal signals to for the driver to stop his progress. This observer then signaled repeatedly with his flashlight (blinking), to ensure that he had gained the driver's attention. Following the flashes the driver of the sedan looked directly at the observer, then began to accelerate toward the left side of the motorcade. The sedan was not 10 – 15 meters from the motorcade, and the right rear observer fired a single shot from his [REDACTED] rifle into the upper front right of the sedan's tire well. The sedan immediately backed away from the motorcade and stopped. The motorcade continued on to FOB Duke without further incident.

001010001000

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RSO ACTION: RSO has obtained written statements from the PSD personnel involved in this incident, and these personal statements will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

LOCATION: An-Najaf Province, Iraq

031415ZMAY030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

**Blackwater Security Consulting**  
Incident Report



Date/ Time of Statement  
1800 DEC 01, 2005

|                                                |                                           |      |                       |
|------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|------|-----------------------|
| Name                                           | b6<br>b7c                                 | Team | Incident Type         |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature) | 100 meters North of Aikman Circle "Najaf" | b2   | Incident Time<br>1550 |

Incident Date  
DEC 01, 2005

(P)

b6

b7c

b2 b7c

b6  
b7c

**Description of Incident:** Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle.

At 1550 on December 1, 2005, [ ] was serving in the rear right position in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV). The CAV was the [ ] vehicle in the vehicle motorcade. During the time of the incident [ ] and his team were en-route to Camp Duke, located North of An Najaf. [ ] team had just departed the Najaf hotel and restaurant near the Najaf Government Center.

While en-route to Camp Duke, heading north on route [ ] motorcade was given the command to counter flow, due to heavy and slow moving traffic. During the execution of the movement a grey 4 door compact car with a single male driver, was spotted shadowing the left side of the motorcade in the on coming lane. This was the lane which [ ] Team was counter flowing to. As the motorcade crossed over [ ] heard the driver of the CAV call out the vehicle. At this point the vehicle was being non-responsive to the lead and follow vehicles rear right passengers. Once [ ] gained complete visual of the shadowing vehicle. He immediately cracked open his door and led out with a hand signal to stop the driver. The driver did not respond to his stop signal. [ ] then gave repeated flashes with his surefire flashlight which was attached to his rifle to ensure he gained the drivers attention. Following the flashes he gave verbal and visual signals to the driver to stop the vehicle; at which point the driver look directly at [ ] and began to speed up toward the left side of the motorcade. This to [ ] posed an imminent threat to the safety of his teammates and the principle. As the car sped up he fired a single shot into the upper front right of the tire well. Before a follow on shot could be placed the driver stopped the vehicle. After that [ ] saw no further need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped he continued to monitor the vehicle as it remained static on the roadside. The vehicle was approximately 10 to 15 meters away which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security.

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

**Injuries or Damage:** Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident.

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right tire well of violating vehicle. No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

Y0481  
MAILED (P)

|                                                                                             |          |                       |                               |                                             |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|-----------------------|-------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report                                           |          |                       |                               | Date/Time of Statement<br>1800 DEC 01, 2005 |
| Name<br>Team                                                                                | Najaf bc | Team                  | Incident Type<br>Shooting     |                                             |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>100 meters North of Aikman Circle "Najaf" |          | Incident Time<br>1550 | Incident Date<br>DEC 01, 2005 |                                             |
|                                                                                             |          |                       |                               |                                             |

b6  
b7c  
b2b6  
b7c**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the time and date of incident, route, vehicles and position in vehicle)

At 1550 in the afternoon on December 1, 2005 I was serving in the rear right position in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the vehicle in our motorcade. During the time of the incident my team and I were en-route to Camp Duke located North of An Najaf. We had just departed a venue at the Najaf hotel and restaurant near the Najaf Government Center.

b6  
b7c  
b2

While en-route to Camp Duke, heading north en route our motorcade was given the command to counter flow due to heavy and slow moving traffic. During the execution of the movement a grey 4 door compact with a single male driver, no other passengers were visible during the incident, was spotted shadowing the left side of the motorcade in the on coming lane. This was the lane to which we were counter flowing into. As the motorcade crossed over I heard the driver of the CAV call out the vehicle. At this point the vehicle was being non-responsive to the lead and follow vehicles rear right passengers. Once I gained complete visual of the shadowing vehicle I immediately cracked open my door and led out with a hand signal to stop the driver did not respond. I then gave repeated flashes with my surefire flashlight which is attached to my rifle to ensure I gained the drivers attention. Following the flashes I gave verbal and visual signals to the driver to stop his vehicle at which point he look directly at me and began to speed up toward the left side of the motorcade. This to me posed an immediate threat to the safety of my teammates and principle. As the car sped up I fired a single shot into the upper front right of the tire well. Before a follow on shot could be placed (immediately upon the discharge of the weapon) the driver pressed the brakes on the vehicle. I saw no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped I continued to monitor it as it remained static in the road. The vehicle was approximately 10 to 15 meters away which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security.

b2

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

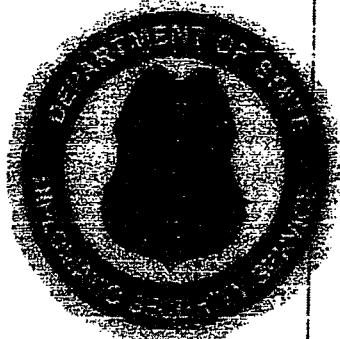
**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right tire well of violating vehicle.  
No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

Y0482 (P)  
AH0031 b2 L

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



December 3, 2005

SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12/3/05 at app. 1000 a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle that had approached its [REDACTED] motocade. As the motocade approached a break in the two lane road that it was moving on, it began to slow in order to execute a u-turn. The rear vehicle (CAV) had signaled traffic to its rear to stop by turning on my flashing lights that are located on the rear of the vehicle. These lights are also used to call attention to a rear mounted sign stating "stay back 100 meters" in both Arabic and English. At that time all traffic had halted app. 80 - 90 meters behind the CAV, but shortly thereafter a white Caprice sedan with one male passenger began to move towards the motocade from its stationary position. As the vehicle approached to within 30 meters of the CAV the well observer signaled with a flashlight and by hand for it to stop. When the vehicle continued to approach the motocade and was within 20 meters of the CAV, the well observer fired one round into its front grill area with a [REDACTED] The vehicle immediately stopped its forward movement, and the COM motocade continued on to its venue without further incident.

b2

b2

031215Z DEC 05  
000000Z DEC 05

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

RSO ACTION: RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

LOCATION: Al Kut, Iraq

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

~~H50429~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0483  
(P)

DS Command Center

December 4, 2005  
Report Time: 4:45 a.m.

## COM PSD SHOOTS TO DISABLE AGGRESSIVE VEHICLE

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On December 3 a Chief of Mission Protective Security Detail (COM PSD) shot to disable an aggressive vehicle that had approached its [redacted] vehicle motorcade. As the motorcade approached a break in the two lane road, it began to slow in order to execute a u-turn. At that time all traffic was stopped approximately 80 - 90 meters behind the rear vehicle. Shortly thereafter a white Caprice sedan with one male passenger began to move towards the motorcade from its stationary position. As the vehicle approached to within 30 meters of the rear motorcade vehicle, the well observer signaled with a flashlight and by hand for the white Caprice to stop. When the vehicle continued to approach the motorcade and was within 20 meters the well observer fired one round into its front grill area. The vehicle immediately stopped and the motorcade continued on to its venue without further incident.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

031215Z NOV 03

**LOCATION:** Al Kut, Iraq

Y0484

(P)  
b2 b6  
b7c

AH0031A



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |                    |
|------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| Date of Incident | 03 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident | Approximately 1000 |
| Type of Incident | Use of Non - Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |                    |
| Location         | Al-Kut, Grid _____ b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |                    |
| Description      | <p>I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist and the _____ of Team _____ attached to the Regional Embassy Office in Al Hillah, Iraq. On the above mentioned date and time, Team _____ had to use non lethal force to stop approaching vehicle, which failed to yield after repeated visual and audio signals. I have been working in Iraq for over five months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority. While driving to our second venue, we had passed the entrance and moved 200m to the nearest turn around. While slowing to turn around the lead vehicle cleared a path for the motorcade and during the process the Counter Assault Vehicle, (CAV) was holding traffic back from the motorcade. While negotiating the turn a vehicle continued toward the motorcade disregarding all mechanical and visual signals, after all non-threatening warning signs were given they used disabling force with a DSS issue _____ to stop the threat. The vehicle immediately stopped and the threat ceased. The force used was justified due to the fact that they feared for their lives and the lives of the team members. The incident was reported via SAT phone once at the venue to REO Hillah, BW Operations center.</p> |                  |                    |
| Action Taken     | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |                    |
| Comments         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |                    |

|                      |                  |                         |              |               |
|----------------------|------------------|-------------------------|--------------|---------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Engines Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle | Weapons Used | Team _____ b2 |
|----------------------|------------------|-------------------------|--------------|---------------|

b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030

(P)  
b2 high  
b6  
b7c

Y0485

14

1

۱۵۷

# DECLASSIFIED

ANSWER

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |      |
|----------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|------|
| Date of Incident                       | 03 DEC 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Event Number | 1000 |
| Type of Incident                       | Use of Disabling Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |              |      |
| Force Protection Devices Deployed/Held |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |              |      |
| Location of Incident                   | SCIRI road<br>Headquarters.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |              |      |
| Description of Incident                | <p>On 03 DECEMBER 2005, at approximately 1000, I, a certified DSS Security Contractor, was assigned to the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) as the Rear Observer, which is the vehicle in the motorcade. As the motorcade was heading to the Supreme Counsel for Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIRI) Headquarters, we were heading North East on SCIRI Road which is a two lane road. We had passed the SCIRI Headquarters and had to execute a turn in order to head South West. As the motorcade approached a break in the road, we started slowing down and signaling for traffic approaching from the rear to stop. I turned on my flashing lights that are located on the rear of the vehicle. These lights are used to signal the traffic behind the motorcade to slow down and stop. At this time the traffic was approximately 80-90 meters behind the CAV. Once I turned on the flashing lights, all of the vehicles to the rear began to pull over and stop. While we were stopped and waiting for oncoming traffic to clear, a white caprice sedan, which is also a type of vehicle listed on the VBIED BOLO list, with one male passenger began moving towards us. This vehicle was stopped and then began to accelerate towards the motorcade. All other traffic was still stopped and staying back. I then called out to the other members in the CAV in order to notify them that the vehicle started to accelerate and approach the motorcade. By this time, the vehicle was approximately 30 meters behind the CAV, as I was signaling by hand to stop the vehicle continued toward the motorcade. I then started flashing a surefire flashlight at him, he continued to approach and disregarded all visual signals. There is also a sign approximately 3 feet by 4 feet on the rear of the vehicle that reads "Warning stay back 100 meters or deadly force will be used". After seeing that the vehicle was still approaching the motorcade and showed no signs of stopping, I then placed one round into the front grill area of the white caprice sedan from my DSS issued weapon. At this time the vehicle was approximately 20 meters behind the CAV and upon placing one disabling round into the front grill area of the white caprice sedan, it immediately stopped its forward movement. Our motorcade then continued on to our venue with no further incidents. During the time of these events, I felt that there was an imminent danger threat toward the safety of our principles and my fellow teammate's lives due to current intelligence reports and VBIED vehicle list regarding white caprice sedans.</p> |              |      |
| Action Taken                           | <p>I, DSS Certified Contractor had to use disabling force in attempt to stop a white caprice sedan that was approaching, with a DSS issued weapon.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |              |      |
| Follow-Up Required                     | <p>Indicate what any follow-up actions are required.<br/>If none, enter N/A.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |              |      |

۱۷۶

**Operator(s) Involved** [Redacted]      **Vehicle(s) Involved** White caprice sedan, Counter Assault Team(s) Involved [Redacted]      **Hillah** [Redacted]

b2 high

Vehicle #50364

DECEMBER 30 1980

031418387030

(P)

Y0486

b7 high  
b6  
b7C

REF ID: A8100000

AMERICAN



## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date: 03 DEC 05 | Time: 0348Z | 1000

Subject: PSD Incident Report  
Use of Disabling Force  
Station: DIA/SCIRI

Location: SCIRI Road /  
Just outside of the SCIRI  
Headquarters.

Description: PSD  
Describe in detail what actions were taken by personnel involved. This includes other US government agencies, contractors, foreign nationals, NGOs, and other civilian agencies involved. b6  
b7C

### Use of Disabling Force

On 03 DECEMBER 2005, at approximately 1000, [ ] a Personal Security Specialist certified DSS Contractor, was assigned to the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) as the Right-Rear Observer of the last vehicle in the motorcade. As the motorcade was heading to the Supreme Counsel for Islamic Revolution in Iraq (SCIRI) Headquarters, we were heading North East on SCIRI Road which is a two lane road. We had passed the SCIRI Headquarters and had to execute a u-turn in order to head South West. As the motorcade approached a break in the road, we started to slow down to make the u-turn. I saw that the rear observer turned on the emergency flashing lights mounted on the rear of the CAV to signal for all drivers to our rear to stop. The lights also draw attention to the sign mounted on the rear of the CAV that clearly states for all traffic to stop 100 M from the CAV in Arabic writing. At this time I saw that the traffic was approximately 30-90 meters behind the CAV. All of the vehicles to the rear began to pull over and stop on the road. While we were stopped and waiting for traffic ahead of us to clear, I saw a white caprice sedan moving towards us. This vehicle is a type of vehicle listed on the VBIED BOLO list. The vehicle briefly stopped and then accelerated towards us. All other traffic was still stopped and staying back. The rear observer called out that the vehicle had begun to accelerate and approach the motorcade. I then opened my door, moved to a stable shooting position against the side of the CAV, and sighted in my DSS issued [ ] rifle on the front grill area of the approaching vehicle. By that time the rear observer had deployed his DSS issued [ ] weapon. At this time the vehicle was approximately 20 meters behind the CAV and immediately stopped its forward movement. I then saw there was no need to deploy any more rounds. I scanned the area for any other advancing vehicles, saw none, and took my position back in the CAV. Our motorcade then continued on to our venue with no further incidents.

b2

b6  
b7C

b2

b6  
b7C

Action Taken:  
(Beside to be all what actions were taken to destroy and/or deployed specific weapons systems etc.)

DSS Certified Contractor witnessed the use of disabling force in attempt to stop a white caprice sedan.

Follow-up required:  
and other items (incorporations required to make the report returnable)

|                      |           |                     |                  |        |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|--------|
| Operator(s) Involved | (Witness) | Vehicle(s) Involved | Team(s) Involved | Hillah |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------|--------|

b6  
b7C

b2

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

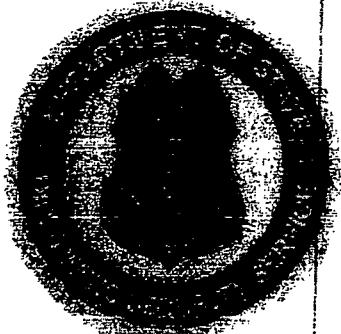
~~AH0031g~~

40487

(p)

• 152

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



## **U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

December 3, 2005

## **SPOT REPORT**

**SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle**

**REPORTING OFFICE: REO Al-Fulah**

**SUMMARY:** On 12/3/05 at app. 1230 a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle that approached its [REDACTED] motorcade. The motorcade was in the process of executing a u-turn on a highway, and a smoke grenade was employed to signal local traffic to halt. As the third PSD vehicle entered the u-turn all traffic was halted except for a dark colored Daewoo Prince, who was weaving through the halted vehicles from the rear of the line of traffic. After this vehicle had maneuvered to the front of the halted traffic and passed through the cloud of smoke, it began to accelerate toward the PSD motorcade. As the vehicle approached, the well observer in the rear PSD vehicle attempted to signal it to stop by blinking spot lights mounted on the rear of the vehicle. A large sign in both English and Arabic warning drivers to "stay back 100 meters" was also posted on the rear of this vehicle in clear view, and the left and right rear observers had opened their doors and were giving the hand and arm signals for this vehicle to stop. As the vehicle continued to approach the motorcade the well observer dispatched a pen flare in its direction at a distance of app. 20 meters. When the vehicle continued its progress toward the motorcade, the well observer placed two shots into the front grill area of the vehicle at a

.....

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

distance of app. 15 meters. The vehicle then came to a halt inside of 15 meters from the motorcade.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al Kut, Iraq

031A1SCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

(P)

b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

ANON/381

Y0488



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident         | 03Dec05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | Time of incident | 1230 |
| Description of incident  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Location                 | Route _____ Al-Kut b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
| Description by personnel | <p>03Dec05 Shooting TM</p> <p>I was hired based on my past knowledge and tactical experience. I have successfully completed all the requirements and training under the guidelines set by the Department of State for Diplomatic Security Services (DSS). I'm currently working for Backwater Security Consulting, a contracting company for the Department of State. I work Principal Security Details based out of the Al Hillah Embassy, in the South Central Region of Iraq. I am 25 years of age I am of good sound mind and body, the statement given below is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.</p> <p>I was part of Team _____ assigned to ride in the Rear Personal Protection Specialist (PPS) position of the last vehicle of a motorcade. On 03 December, 2005 at approximately 12:30PM, our motorcade was heading east on Route _____ attempting a u-turn to head west. The lead vehicle threw out a smoke grenade to halt traffic. As our vehicle entered the u-turn all traffic was halted except for a dark colored Daewoo Prince who was aggressively weaving in-and-out of the halted traffic. A dark colored Daewoo Prince is on the Be On the Look Out (BOL O) list. This same type vehicle has been involved in several incidents. This vehicle maneuvered to the front of the halted traffic and passed through the billowing smoke and accelerated his vehicle. As this vehicle approached I flashed the very bright clear spot lights several times that is mounted on the rear bumper of our vehicle. On the back of our vehicle is a large sign that has painted on it in English and Arabic languages to "Stay back 100 meters." The left and right rear PSS had their doors opened and were giving the hand and arm signal to stop. They were also shouting "Agoff" Arabic language for halt. He continued his aggressive approach toward our motorcade, so at approximately 20 meters (approximately 65 feet) I fired a pen flare, a non-lethal instrument in the direction of this vehicle in an attempt to gain the drivers attention. The driver of this vehicle refused to comply with all warnings given. Fearing for the lives of my teammates, and myself, and after exhausting all other means to stop the vehicle I escalated force to stop the vehicle. I placed two well aimed shots into the front grill area of the vehicle with my DSS issued in an attempt to stop the threat. The vehicle was approximately 15 meters behind our vehicle and closing the distance when I placed the shots.</p> <p>The driver of the vehicle then slowed to a stop, there were no further incidents. The driver appeared to be unharmed, as we continued on.</p> <p>Used non lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.</p> <p>03 Dec 05</p> |                  |      |
| Action taken             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |

~~SECRET~~

Follow-Up Requests  
Indicate what information you would like to receive:

|           |           |                              |          |        |
|-----------|-----------|------------------------------|----------|--------|
| Operators | Passenger | Last Vehicle of<br>Motoreade | Comments | Hillah |
|-----------|-----------|------------------------------|----------|--------|

b2

b6  
b7C

031415387930



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0489 (P)  
AK2003/1  
b2 b6 b7C

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |             |                  |      |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 03 Dec 2005 | Time of Incident | 1230 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |             |                  |      |
| Reason for Deployment                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |             |                  |      |
| Location                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |             |                  |      |
| Description of Threat                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |             |                  |      |
| <p>Route _____ ALKuf b2</p> <p>03 Dec 05 Sheet 01 of 01</p> <p>I, [redacted] am the [redacted] for Team [redacted]. On this date and time, Team [redacted] was traveling East on Route [redacted] making a u-turn. The Lead vehicle deployed a smoke grenade into the Westbound lane of traffic to signal oncoming traffic to stop for our [redacted] motorcade. The oncoming traffic slowed and came to a stop. By the time the third vehicle of the motorcade completed its U-turn they observed a dark colored Daewoo Prince weaving through stopped traffic. Dark colored Daewoo Prince's are on the Be On the Look Out (BOLO) list and are known as vehicles used by the Insurgency. The said vehicle then drove through the smoke and continued to close its distance to the motorcade. The rear Protective Security Specialist (PSS) of the last vehicle of the motorcade turned on the rear facing flashing lights to warn the vehicle to slow down and stop. The PSS's that were riding in the left rear and right rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade opened their doors, shouted verbal warnings, and gave hand and arm signals for the approaching Daewoo Prince to stop. After ignoring the before mentioned attempts of the PSS's, and ignoring the sign on the back of the last vehicle of the motorcade that states in English and in Arabic "Warning: Stay back 100 meters", the rear PSS deployed a non lethal pen flare, a highly visible signaling device that went ignored by the driver of the Daewoo Prince. The driver still did not slow and continued to close the distance to the motorcade. The rear PSS took into consideration all the before mentioned events and considered the driver of the Daewoo Prince as a credible threat to him and the other lives in the motorcade. The rear PSS escalated the use of force and placed two well aimed shots into the front grill area of the Daewoo Prince with his DSS issued [redacted]</p> <p>The impact of the rounds to the front grill of the Daewoo Prince were witnessed by the left rear and right rear PSS's of the last vehicle of the motorcade and they did not observe any injuries to the driver. The Daewoo Prince came to a stop approximately 15 meters behind the motorcade. One of the missions of the PSS's riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade is to keep vehicles from approaching the rear of the motorcade. Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Devices (VBIID's) are known to approach motorcades from the rear and detonate themselves.</p> |             |                  |      |
| <p>Acknowledgements</p> <p>(Describe if team was engaged in any other activities such as deployment of forces, delayed specific weapons systems, etc.)</p> <p>Used non-lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |             |                  |      |
| <p>Follow-up</p> <p>(List any follow-up actions taken)</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |             |                  |      |

Operator's Name: [redacted] Vehicle No.: [redacted] Last Vehicle of: [redacted] Points: [redacted] Hillah: [redacted]

b6 b7C b2

DECEMBER



031413387030

HHS/DOJ  
V0490

**From:** Victor Esposito  
**Sent:** Monday, December 03, 2005 1:53 PM  
**To:** Piry, Frederic M  
**Cc:** Danielle L. Morrison; Paul Nassen ; DS HTPOPS; David Bennett; Craig Mass ; Randy Leonard; Jim Donovan  
**Subject:** PSD Serious Incident Report  
Fred -

b6  
b7C  
b2

Attached are PSD Serious Incident Reports from two separate incidents which occurred in Al-Kut on 03 December 2005.

**Summary:**

**Incident One:**

As of 03 December 2005, one disabling round was fired into the engine block area of a suspect vehicle. During motorcade operations, the rear security officer observed a white Caprice sedan (suspect vehicle) with one male occupant approaching the motorcade. The security officer immediately employed verbal and non-verbal warning signs (flashlight signals / arm and hand signals) in effort to stop or slow the potential threat. The suspect vehicle failed to comply with all warning signs and continued to advance toward the motorcade. At this time, the security officer fired one disabling round into the engine block area that stopped the potential threat. There were no injuries or collateral damage to report.

- SECURITY OFFICER: \_\_\_\_\_
- WEAPON USED: \_\_\_\_\_
- AMMO USED: \_\_\_\_\_

b6 b7C  
b2

**Incident Two:**

As of 03 December 2005, two disabling rounds were fired into the engine block area of a suspect vehicle. During motorcade operations, the rear security officer observed a dark Daewoo Prince maneuvering through traffic closing on the motorcade. The security officer immediately employed verbal and non-verbal (smoke and pen flares, flashlight signals) warning signs in effort to stop or slow the suspect vehicle. The suspect vehicle failed to comply with all warning signs and continued to advance toward the motorcade. At this time, the security officer fired two

disabling rounds into the engine block area to stop the potential threat. There were no injuries or collateral damage to report.

- SECURITY OFFICER:
- WEAPON USED:
- AMMO USED:

b6 b7c

b7

If you require additional information please contact me via email. Thank you and have a good day.

V/R

Sincerely,

Victor Esposito

Program Manager

Department of State Programs

b6

b7c

031AISCH7030

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0491



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



December 4, 2005

**SPOT REPORT****SUBJECT:** COM PSD Shoots to Disable Unresponsive Vehicle**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12/4/05 at app. 0740 a COM PSD shot to disable a vehicle that had come in close proximity with its [redacted] motorcade. The motorcade was heading south on Route [redacted] and was forced to slow its progress as it approached a dust cloud brown-out. Both the left and right rear observers in the rear vehicle (CAV) began to signal traffic to the rear to slow using hand and arm signals, and the well observer was using both his flashlight and hand and arm signals with the same intent. As the CAV came to a stop, all visible traffic was beginning to slow or stop app. 90-100 meters to its rear. The well observer of the CAV continued to flash his light to signal traffic and to draw attention to the rear-mounted sign on the vehicle warning vehicles to "stay back 100 meters". App. 30 seconds after the motorcade had stopped the well observer noticed a rust colored pickup truck with 2 male occupants passing the halted vehicles, moving at a high rate of speed in the direction of the motorcade. When this vehicle was app. 50 meters from the CAV the well observer deployed a pen flare in its direction, but the vehicle continued to approach. When this vehicle was app. 30-35 meters from the motorcade and not appearing to slow its progress, the well observer fired two rounds into its front grill area with a [redacted] The truck immediately pulled over to the side of the road and came to a

b2

b2

halt. The PSD motorcade continued on to its venue with no further incidents.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** An-Najaf Province, Iraq

031415ZMAY1030



THE SIGHTS (P)

# PSD. INCIDENT REPORT

b2 hyl  
b6  
b7c

Yong2

|                  |           |                           |      |
|------------------|-----------|---------------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 04 DEC 05 | Time of Incident          | 0740 |
| Initial Report   |           | Report to Fire Department |      |

Type of Incident: The Use of Lesser Force/Use of Non-Or Less Lethal Force/Distractor Devices Deployed Against

## Use of Disabling Force

Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.

## **South of checkpoint**

On Route

**Description of incident:**  
Describe briefly the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, participants involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCMs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On the time, date, and location noted above, a USAID PRS team member, [REDACTED], discharged his DSS issued [REDACTED] into the front grill area of a rapidly approaching west colored truck in an

other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCA's and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

into the front grill area of a rapidly approaching **rust colored** truck in an attempt to disable the vehicle. After interviewing the individual involved and witness in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), I, [REDACTED] the [REDACTED] of USAID PRS [REDACTED] have reason to believe that [REDACTED] acted in accordance with the use of force continuum and Rules of Engagement (ROE) in order to disable a rapidly approaching vehicle that ignored several warning

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed personnel, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Incident was reported up the Chain of Command, and individuals involved were interviewed.

**Follow-up Required**  
(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

\_\_\_\_\_

|                      |  |                     |                                             |                  |           |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|---------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Rust colored truck, Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS |
| (Witness)            |  |                     |                                             |                  |           |

b6  
b7c

b2

52



# CONFIDENTIAL

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

WASO2012

(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

Y0493

|                  |           |                  |      |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 04 DEC 05 | Time of Incident | 0740 |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|------|

|                  |                                                                          |
|------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident | Use of Armed Force or Non-Lethal Force/Disabler Devices Disposed/Infused |
|------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                      |                                                                                            |
|----------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident | Description of area (include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |
|----------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | Description of area (the nature of the incident, all persons involved, parties/stakeholders involved, injuries, if any, other US government agencies involved, other foreign nationals, other international government agencies involved, etc.) |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

### Use of Disabling Force

South of checkpoint      On Route      b2

On 04 December 2005, at approximately 0740, I, [REDACTED], a Certified DSS Security Contractor, was assigned as the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Rear Observer of the [REDACTED] last vehicle in the motorcade. The motorcade was heading South in the vicinity of checkpoint [REDACTED]. In the same approximate area where a VBIED had attacked an Army convoy 3 or 4 days prior. As the motorcade approached a dust cloud brown out and started slowing down I began flashing my surefire light and giving hand and arm signals towards the traffic behind the Counter Assault Vehicle to slow down and stop. At this time the traffic was approximately 90-100 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle and as I began flashing my surefire light and giving hand and arm signals all of the vehicles began to pull over and stop except for a **rust colored pickup truck** that was moving at a high rate of speed and contained two male occupants. I then called out to the rest of the members in the Counter Assault Vehicle that the vehicle was not slowing down. At approximately 50 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle I deployed a pen flare at the pickup truck and called out to the rest of the members that I had deployed a pen flare. This was also my last and final pen flare. After seeing that the vehicle continued to approach the rear of the motorcade and showed no signs of slowing down, I then placed **two rounds into the front grill area** of the rust colored pickup truck from my DSS issued [REDACTED]

At this time the vehicle was approximately 30-35 meters behind the Counter Assault Vehicle and upon placing two disabling rounds into the front grill area of the rust colored pickup truck, it immediately stopped and pulled over to the right side of the road. Our motorcade then continued on to our venue with no further incidents. During the time of these events, I felt that there was an imminent danger threat toward the safety of my life and my fellow teammate's lives.

[REDACTED] DSS Certified Contractor had to use disabling force in attempt to stop a rust colored pickup truck that was rapidly approaching our halted motorcade with a DSS issued [REDACTED]

|              |                                                                                                                |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Action Taken | (Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed arm items, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) |
|--------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                    |                                                                                                      |
|--------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Follow-Up Required | (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.) |
|--------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                      |                             |                     |                                                                  |                  |                      |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | (Witness) [REDACTED] b2 b7c | Vehicle(s) Involved | Rust Colored Pickup Truck; Counter Assault Vehicle [REDACTED] b2 | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS [REDACTED] |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|

Additional Email Traffic

From: Victor Esposito [REDACTED]  
 Sent: Monday, December 05, 2005 3:03 PM  
 To: Piry, Frederic M

b2  
b7c

HANDBOOK (P)



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

YOKA4

b2 b6  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                    | 04 DEC 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | Time of Incident | 0740 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                    | Use of Disabling Force (Witness)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |
| (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Location of Incident                                                                                | South of checkpoint on Route [redacted] b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |      |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Description                                                                                         | On 04 December 2005, at approximately 0740, I, [redacted] a Certified DSS Security Contractor, was assigned as the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) Right Rear Observer of the [redacted] and last vehicle in the motorcade. The motorcade was heading South in the vicinity of checkpoint [redacted] on Route [redacted] in the same approximate area where a VBIED had attacked an Army convoy 3 or 4 days prior. As the motorcade approached a dust cloud brown-out and started slowing down I heard the Rear Observer, [redacted] call out a fast approaching vehicle. I cracked my door and got eyes on a rust colored truck coming up fast behind us. I leaned out and starting giving hand and arm signals but the truck with two male occupants kept approaching. At that point, I observed a pen flare exit the CAV towards the rust colored truck that was now approximately fifty meters away. The rear observer then called out to us that he had in fact deployed the pen flare. The rust colored truck continued advancing upon us even after our warnings and was now approximately thirty to thirty-five meters away so I stopped trying to wave him off and sighted into his grill with my DSS issued rifle when our rear observer fired two shots from his [redacted]. [redacted] observed sparks from the rounds impacting in the front grill area of the vehicle. The rust colored truck came to an immediate stop so I did not engage. I kept eyes on him until we were a safe distance away. We continued on to our venue with no further incidents. During this event, I felt there was an imminent threat towards the lives of our team and that our Rear Observer stopped that threat. No further engagements were needed due to the actions of [redacted]. b2 b6 b7c |                  |      |
| Action Taken                                                                                        | I, [redacted] DSS Certified Contractor, witnessed our Rear Observer, [redacted] as he used disabling force in an attempt to stop a rust colored pickup truck that was rapidly approaching our halted motorcade with a DSS issued rifle. b6 b7c b2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |      |
| Follow Up Required                                                                                  | (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |

|                      |                     |                                                    |                  |           |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Vehicle(s) Involved | Rust Colored Pickup Truck, Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | USAID PRS |
|----------------------|---------------------|----------------------------------------------------|------------------|-----------|

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

40495

Cc: Danielle L. Morrison; David Bennett; Paul Nassen ; DS HTPOPS; Craig Mass ;

Randy Leonard; Jim Donovan

b6

Subject: PSD Serious Incident Reports

b7C  
b2

Fred -

~~CLASSIFIED~~

I apologize for the delay in sending this report. Attached are the PSD Serious Incident Reports that occurred while conducting motorcade operations to USAID.

**Summary:**

As of 04 December 2005, two disabling rounds were fired into the engine block area of a suspect vehicle. During motorcade operations, the rear security officer observed a rust colored pick-up truck (suspect vehicle) with two male occupants approaching the motorcade. The rear security officer employed verbal and non-verbal warning signs in effort to stop or slow the suspect vehicle.

The suspect vehicle failed to comply with the warning signs and continued toward the motorcade. At this time, the security officer fired two disabling rounds into the engine block area that stopped the potential threat.

There were no injuries nor collateral damage to report. The motorcade continued onward without further incident.

- SECURITY OFFICER: \_\_\_\_\_
- WEAPON USED: /      ) b7C
- AMMO USED: /      ) b2

b6 b7C

If you require additional information please contact me via email. Thank you and have a good day.

V/R

Sincerely,

Victor Esposito

Program Manager

Department of State Programs

b6  
b7C

031415 SH 7030

(P)  
HISTORIC  
b6  
b7c

From: Victor Esposito  
Sent: Wednesday, December 07, 2005 2:38 PM  
To: Piry, Frederic M  
Cc: Danielle L. Morrison; Paul Nassen ; David Bennett; DS HTPOPS; Craig Mass ; Jim Donovan  
Subject: PSD Serious Incident Report  
Fred -

Please review the above report submitted on 07 December 2005 related to a vehicle incident.

**Summary:**

As of 07 December 2005, a **white truck** (suspect vehicle) with two male occupants failed to comply with verbal and non-verbal warning signs as it approached the motorcade. It appeared the suspect vehicle intentional made an effort to interrupt the direction and speed of the motorcade. At this time, the follow vehicle made contact with the suspect vehicle in an effort to maneuver it away from the motorcade. According to the report, the suspect vehicle turned off onto an exit ramp without further incident. There were no injuries to report.

The follow vehicle suffered minimum damage to the front bumper - no structural or mechanical damage to report.

If you require additional information please contact me via email. Thank you and have a good day.

V/R

Sincerely,  
Victor Esposito  
Program Manager  
Department of State Programs

b6

b7c

031413587030

TWS/DAJDO

Y0497 (P)

::: INCIDENT REPORT :::

*This report may be in addition to DS SPOT reporting.*

b2 b7c L

**Date of Report:** 10 December 2005

**Location:** Basra Palace Compound

**Task Order:** 058A

**Person Releasing Report:** Eddie Jones

**Title of Person Releasing Report:** Guard Force Commander

**Date of Incident:** 10 December 2005

**Time of Incident:** 2225

**Contractor Involved:** Triple Canopy Inc.

**Detail Location of Incident:** Towers

**Personnel Involved:** Entire Static Security Guard Force

**Incident Synopsis:**

At approximately 2225 what appeared to be celebratory small arms fire (SAF) was observed throughout the city. At this same time Towers [ ] started receiving SAF directed at their towers. Tower [ ] observed 2 individuals firing towards Towers [ ] from a position close to the house located at [ ] [ ] One of these individuals appeared to be firing a pistol. Towers [ ] returned fire at the individuals. The Towers observed approximately 2 individuals near the river at grid coordinates [ ] firing at the towers. Towers [ ] returned fire at the individuals. Tower [ ] reported SAF and tracers from the celebratory firing but did not think the tower was under direct attack. The firing stopped at approximately 2230. During this time the "Duck and Cover" alarm was sounded and the British Military was made aware of our situation by Mr. Ivan Wray (RSO). Mr. Wray told everyone in camp to move to their designated bunkers via the camp intercom system. All Static Security Supervisors reported to the EOB and was dispatched to various sectors of the base with reinforcements from the guard force. The RSO received 100% accountability of all camp personnel at 2241 with no injuries reported. All clear was given at 2245. The British Military was again called and made aware of our situation.

b2

**Outline injuries if applicable:** None

**Supervisor Actions to Mitigate Adverse Actions or Preclude Re-occurrence:**  
The static security force will be instructed to be on a higher state of alert during celebratory fire.

**Personnel Notified of Incident:** Tracy Carroll (Triple Canopy Project Manager), Ivan Wray (RSO) and Mark Wint (ARSO).

**Supervisor synopsis of local impact of incident:** None

**Additional Reports Generated:** None

031415 SH 7030

P  
b2**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**~~RB50675~~

Y0498

**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

12 December 2005

**Spot Report – 121205- 01****Subject:** Marine Security Force Engage vehicle at Traffic Control Point**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** On December 12, 2005 at approximately 1752 Hrs, a member of the Marine Security Forces assigned to the traffic control point north of the Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle which continued advancing toward the Marines after being given several visual and verbal warnings to stop. The Marine fired one [redacted] round from his [redacted] into the front grill of the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped.

b2

The vehicle was occupied by one United Nations employee. The driver told the RSO Investigators that he was talking on his cell phone and was not paying attention to the commands of the Marine manning the checkpoint, when the shot was fired into the grill of his vehicle. The occupant of the vehicle was not injured.

**RSO Action:** As per standard procedure, RSO investigators were notified and dispatched to the traffic control point to collect physical evidence, document the scene and interview the individual involved.

**Location:** CP [redacted] Baghdad, Iraq.

b2

03110507030

Y0499

(P)  
b6  
b7c

RB5067B

b2 b7c



SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED



**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF STATE**  
**DIPLOMATIC SECURITY SERVICE**  
**REPORT OF INVESTIGATION**

|                           |               |                                |                 |
|---------------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|
| TITLE                     |               | DS CASE NUMBER / REPORT NUMBER |                 |
| 12DEC2005 Shooting at TCP |               | 2005-0135                      |                 |
| TRUE NAME                 |               | CASE TYPE                      |                 |
|                           |               | Administrative                 |                 |
| POST                      | DATE REPORTED | DATES INVESTIGATED             | REPORTING AGENT |
| Baghdad                   | 13DEC2005     | 12DEC2005                      | SA Becht        |

## SYNOPSIS

On 12DEC2005, at approximately 1748 hours, Marine Security Forces assigned to the northern Traffic Control Point (TCP) <sup>b2</sup> of the U.S. Embassy Annex engaged a vehicle attempting to enter the TCP after ignoring verbal and hand commands to stop. The occupant of the vehicle suffered no injuries in the incident. Inspections of the vehicle and scene were conducted and statements were taken from the driver and Marine Security Forces at the scene of the incident. No/no evidence was uncovered which indicates the Marine guards acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

--CLOSED--

## COPIES REFERRED

## REVIEWED BY AGENT SUPERVISOR

50249-101  
 \*GPO : 1981 O - 341-526(6549)

OPTIONAL FORM 249  
 (FORMERLY DS-838)  
 JULY 1996  
 DEPT. OF STATE

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Exempt From Automatic Decontrol By Statute  
 CONTENT MUST NOT BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED PERSONS

**DECLASSIFIED**

1. On 12DEC2005, at approximately 1750 hours, SA Hiemstra and RA received a telephone call from the TOC indicating that shots had been fired at a vehicle at the northern traffic control point (TCP) [ ] of the U.S. Embassy Annex. TCP[ ] is manned by Marines of Delta Company, Anti-Terrorism (AT), 4<sup>th</sup> Marine Expeditionary Brigade. The Marines reported that there were no injuries resulting from the engagement of the vehicle.
2. At approximately 1750 hours, RA and SA Hiemstra were dispatched to investigate the circumstances of the shooting. RA and SA Hiemstra arrived at TCP[ ] at approximately 1800 hours. RA briefly questioned [ ] as to the circumstances of the shooting. [ ] stated that a white Toyota Landcruiser moved forward to the TCP without being called forward. [ ] stated that he gave verbal and visual warnings for the vehicle to stop, but [ ] did not see the driver make eye contact with him. When the driver failed to heed the warnings, [ ] raised his [ ] chambered a round, and fired one! [ ] at the grill of the vehicle.
3. RA and SA Hiemstra inspected the vehicle, which had not been moved since the incident. The vehicle was a white 4-door Toyota Landcruiser, VIN [ ] There was a large ricochet dent on the vehicle's brush guard and one hole located in the vehicle's grill. A search of the TCP where [ ] was standing uncovered one spent [ ]. Photographs of the vehicle and the incident scene were taken and are attached to this report.
4. A Sudanese male named [ ] stated that he was the driver of the Toyota Landcruiser. [ ] claimed to work for the United Nations Assistance Mission for Iraq (UNAMI). He presented an International Zone badge bearing his name, likeness, and ID [ ] and a UNAMI badge bearing his name, likeness, and ID [ ]. [ ] stated that he did see, but did not pay attention to, the multiple stop and warning signs written in both English and Arabic when he approached TCP [ ]. According to [ ], he immediately followed the vehicle in front of him through the checkpoint without coming to a stop. [ ] explained that he was conversing on his telephone at the time of shooting. [NOTE: [ ] stated that he has passed through TCP [ ] many times over the past two years, and he is familiar with the procedures in place for approaching the TCP.]
5. On 13DEC2005, at approximately 1000 hours, RA reviewed digital video of the incident captured by a closed circuit television camera positioned immediately south of TCP [ ]. The digital video showed that at 1748 hrs, [ ] vehicle approaching the entrance to TCP [ ] behind a white Ford pickup truck. [ ] vehicle can be seen moving forward with the pickup truck towards the Marine checkpoint. [ ] can be identified moving forward towards [ ] vehicle and pointing his weapon in the direction of the vehicle as it continues traveling forward. The vehicle is then seen stopping shortly thereafter. The digital video lacks sufficient clarity to determine when the vehicle was fired upon. Round impacts on the vehicle cannot be discerned.

031AICSH7030

**DECLASSIFIED**

6. Based on the statements from \_\_\_\_\_ and the reviewed digital video there is no/no evidence that the Marine Security Forces acted in contravention of their Rules of Engagement when the vehicle was engaged. RSO Baghdad considers this case closed.

---CLOSED---

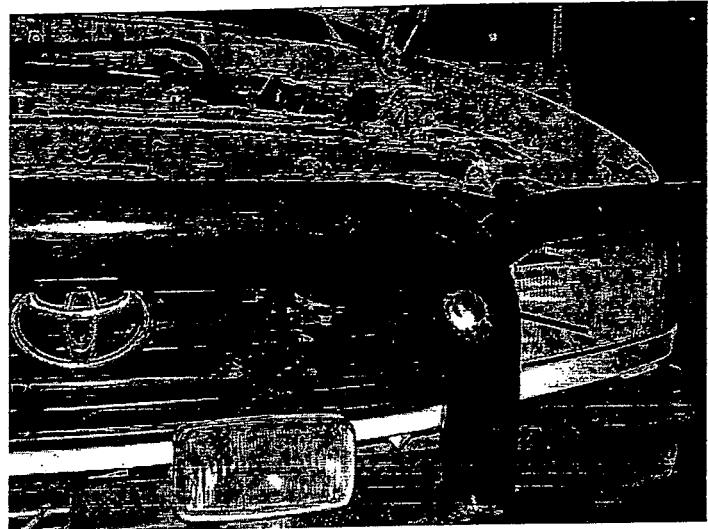
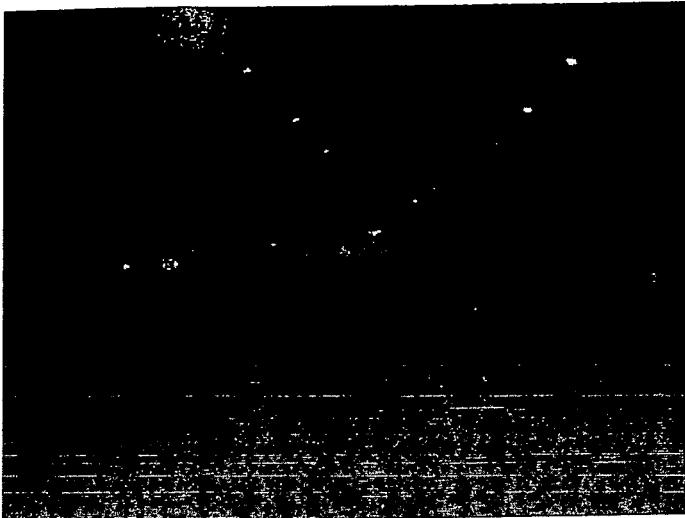
b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0135

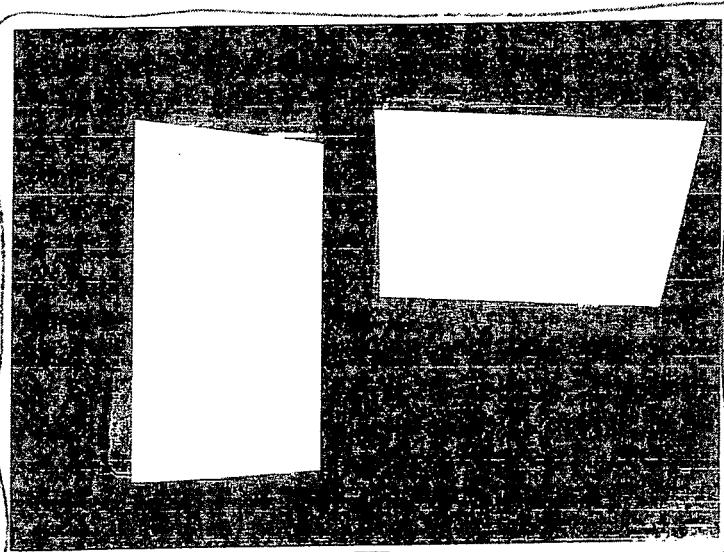
DECLASSIFIED



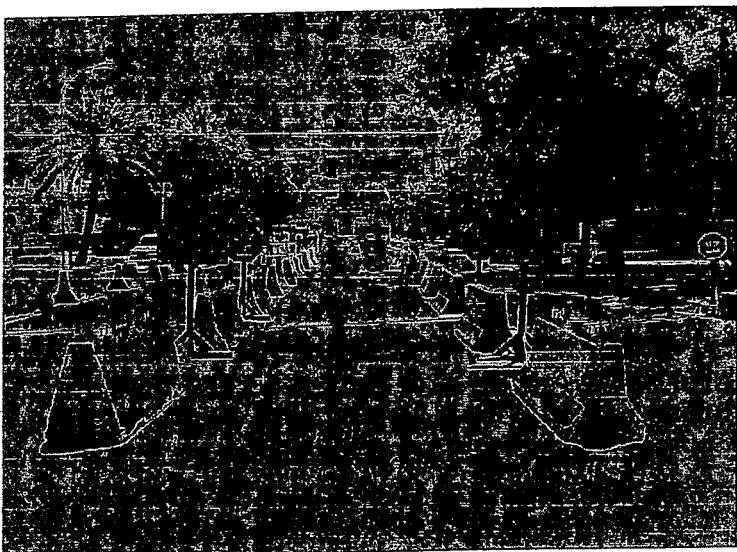
View of \_\_\_\_\_ vehicle  
from \_\_\_\_\_ position

b6  
b7c

One slug round hit vehicle's brush guard  
and grill



IZ and UNAMI cards belonging to \_\_\_\_\_



Signs at TCP \_\_\_\_\_ directing drivers to stop  
until called forward (file photo)

031AISCH7030

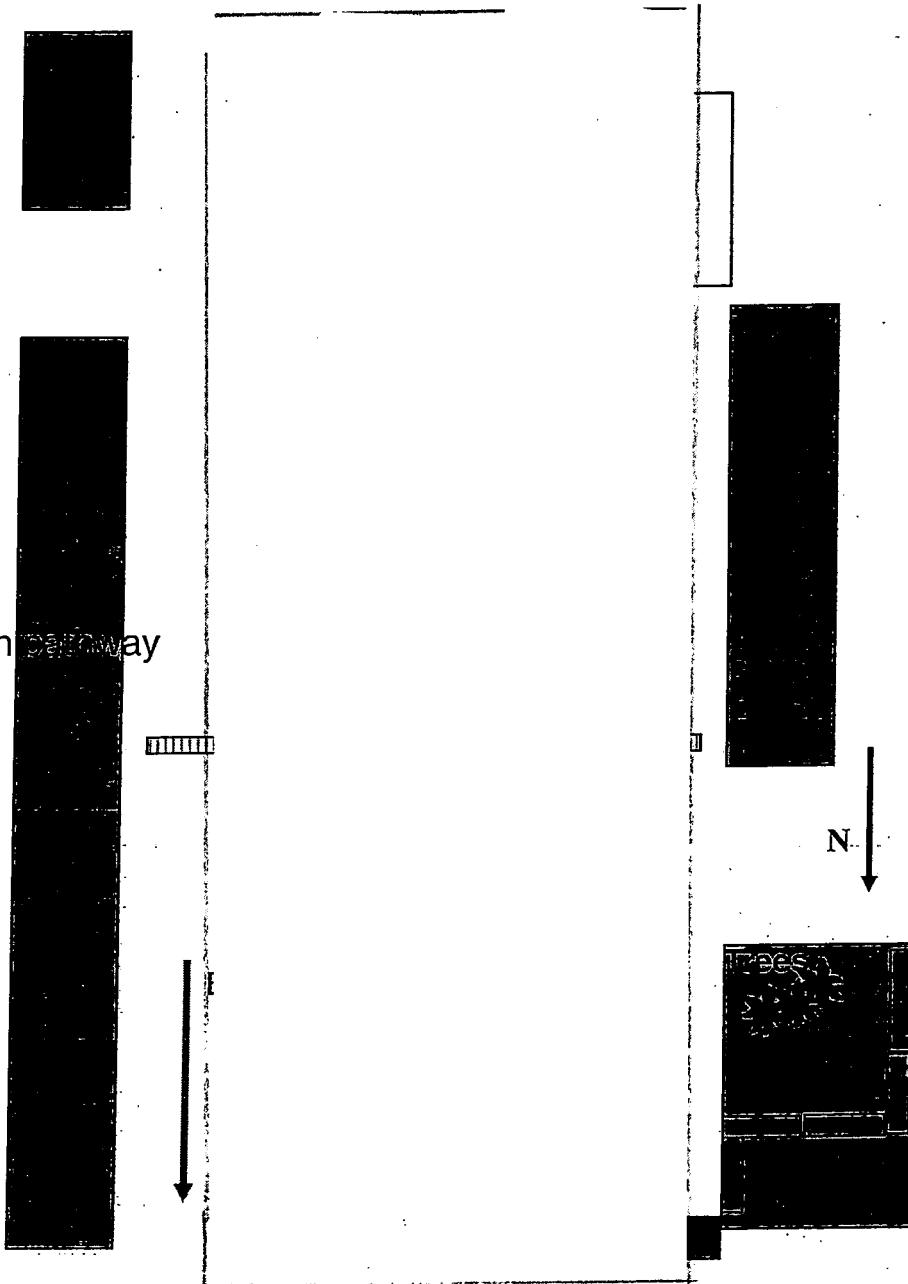
SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

CASE NUMBER: 2005-0135

DECLASSIFIED

TCP 5 b2

Pedestrian pathway



031415307030

Y0500

~~RIBA 500 674~~

(P)

From: Krajicek, John (Baghdad) [REDACTED] FILED  
Sent: Tuesday, December 13, 2005 11:32 AM  
To: Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
Subject: RE: Electronic Copy: Roi for 12DEC2005 TCP [REDACTED] Shooting b2  
Reviewed and approved by:

b6

b7c

b2

John Krajicek  
Regional Security Coordination Center (RSCC)  
Intelligence and Investigation Program Manager  
U.S. Embassy Baghdad

Office: [REDACTED]  
DSN: [REDACTED]  
Cell: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

---

**From:** Becht, Matthew R (Baghdad)  
**Sent:** Tuesday, December 13, 2005 11:30 AM  
**To:** Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** Electronic Copy: Roi for 12DEC2005 TCP [REDACTED] Shooting b2

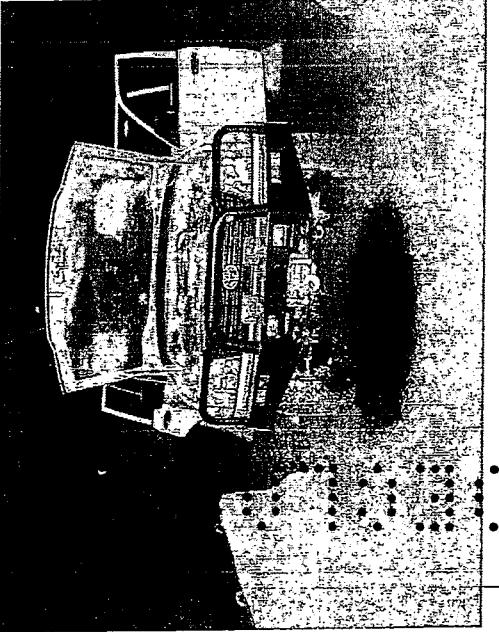
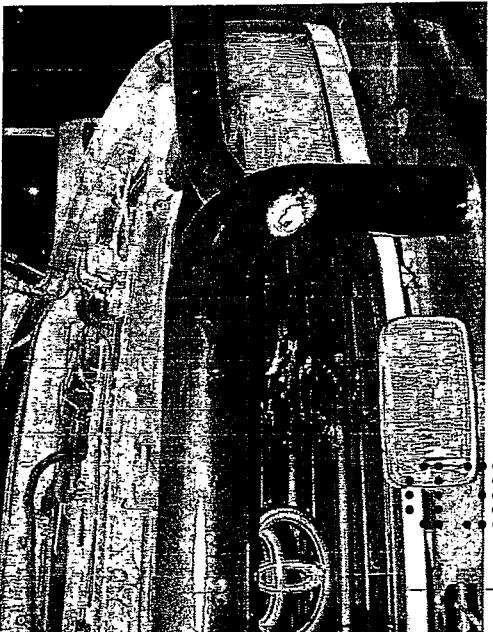
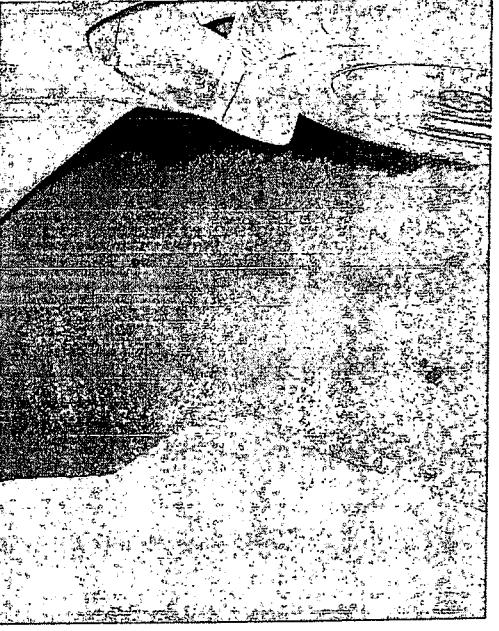
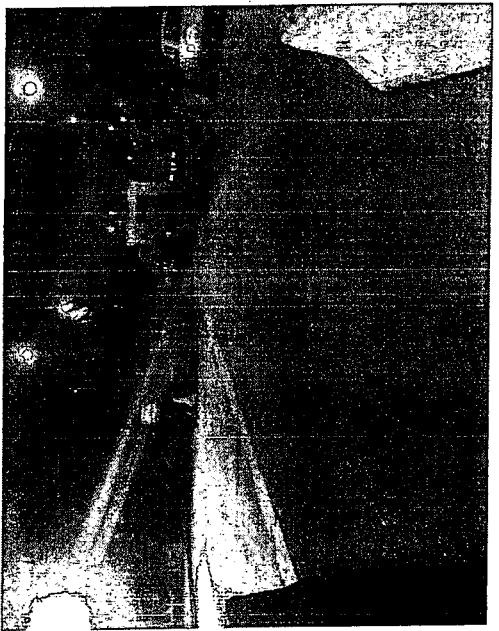
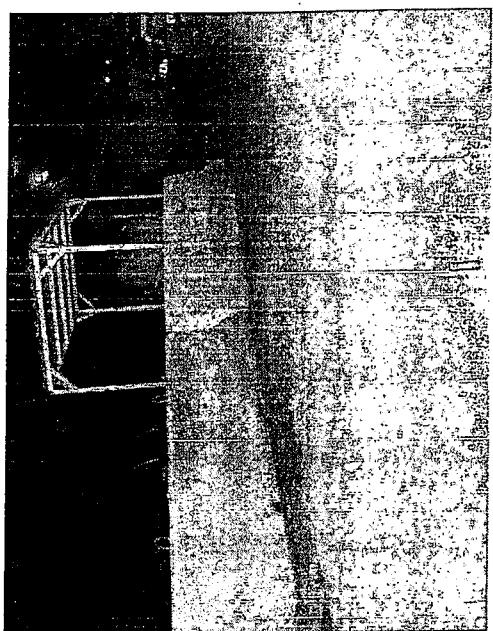
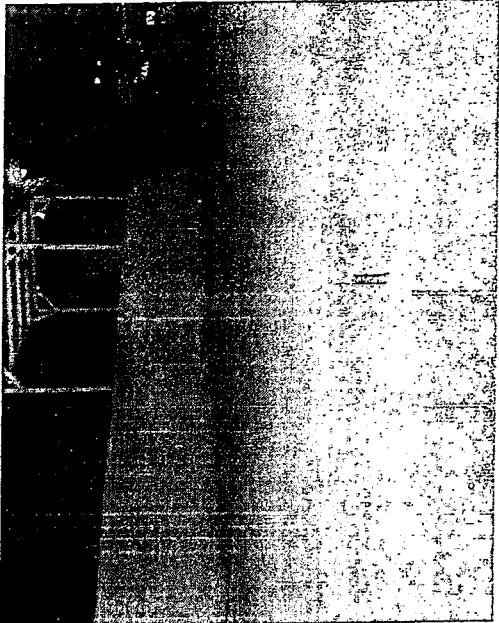
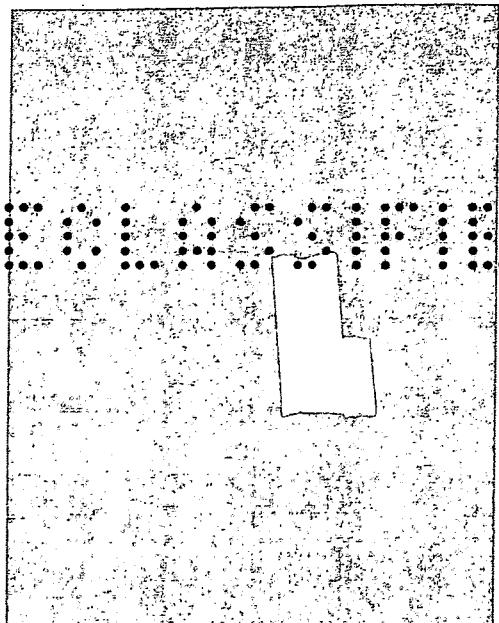
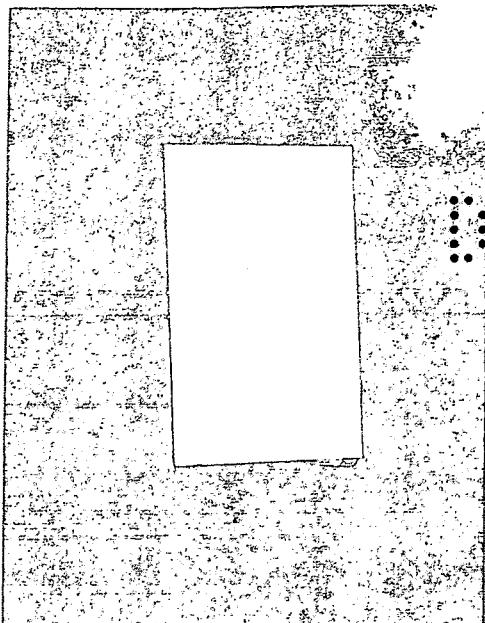
Please let me know if you approve and I will file this electronically.

Matt

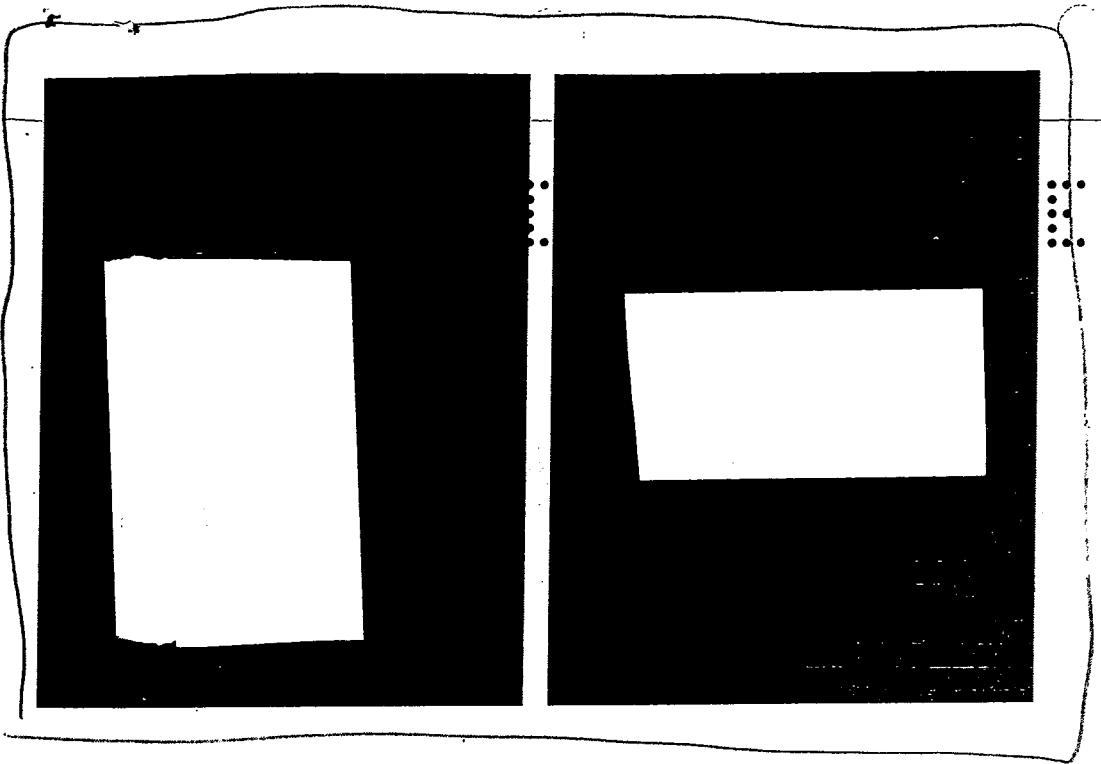
<< File: 12DEC2005' [REDACTED] Shooting RoI.doc >>

b2

0314155071030



229 10501 228666  
96 (P)



b6  
b7c

031415387030

Y0502 (P)  
AM0037A b2 b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



December 20, 2005

## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REG AI-HILAH

**SUMMARY:** At app. 1230 on 12/20/05 a COM PSD shot to disable an unresponsive vehicle that had come to within close proximity of their [redacted] car motorcade. The COM motorcade was traveling at a reduced rate of speed after executing a turn within Al-Hillah city limits, and local traffic on the road that the motorcade had turned onto had halted to facilitate this turn. The motorcade had turned on its lights and sirens to alert local drivers during execution of this turn. The motorcade had traveled app. 75 meters from the site of the turn when members of the rear (CAV) vehicle observed a blue/green mini-van weaving in and out of halted traffic, traveling in the direction of the rear of the motorcade. As the vehicle continued to approach at a high rate of speed the left and right rear observers of the CAV opened their doors to signal the vehicle to stop, using verbal and hand and arm signals, as well as signals from a flashlight. The CAV also had a 3 foot by 2 foot rear-mounted sign warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters, in both English and Arabic languages, clearly displayed. When the mini-van closed to within app. 20 meters of the CAV the well observer fired 4 rounds from a [redacted] into its front grill area. The vehicle immediately came to a halt, and the PSD continued onto its intended destination. The occupant of the van appeared to be unarmed during this encounter. [redacted]

b2

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

REF ID: A651030

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed the PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

031A10307030

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Y0503

(P)

ALH0037

b6

b7c

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

**From:** Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Sent:** Tuesday, December 20, 2005 6:32 PM  
**To:** RSC TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Womack, William G (Baghdad); Smith, Anthony G (Baghdad); Myers, Jon R (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** Spot Report



Spot Report  
2-20-05.doc (281 ..

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

031415CN74030

YOSO4

ANH00376

(P)

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Tuesday, December 20, 2005 6:33 PM  
To: RSO TDC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
Subject: FW: Incident reports

b6

b7C

b2

REF ID: A9180376 CLASSIFIED b2

20 Dec 05 Shooting 20 Dec 05 Shooting 20 dec 05 Shooting  
Team Team Team

b2

Here are personal statements from PSB members involved in the shoot to disable incident that I sent the spot report in on earlier.

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel.

b6

b7C

-----Original Message-----

From: Darren lee [mailto:  
Sent: Tuesday, December 20, 2005 4:53 PM  
To: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO);  
Subject: Incident reports

Todays incident in Hillah.

OBIAISON 7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

*Fusiform* (P)  
62 high  
126  
67C

40505

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                     |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|---------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | 20 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Time of Incident | .Approximately 1230 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                             | Use of Non – Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |                     |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | In the vicinity of Karbala Circle, Al-Hillah, Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |                     |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCONs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>My name is _____ I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist and the _____ of Team _____ attached to the Regional Embassy Office in Al Hillah, Iraq. On the above mentioned date and time, Team _____ had to use non lethal force to stop approaching vehicle, which failed to yield after repeated visual and audio signals. I have been working in Iraq for over six months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority. While attempting to make a right turn on to powerline road the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) was keeping traffic from closing on the motorcade. While negotiating the turn a vehicle continued toward the motorcade disregarding all mechanical and visual signals, after all non-threatening warning signs were given they used disabling force with a DSS issue' _____ to stop the threat. The vehicle immediately stopped and the threat ceased. The force used was justified due to the fact that they feared for their lives and the lives of the team members. The incident was reported immediately to REO Hillah, BW Operations center upon arrival.</p> |                  |                     |
| Action Taker<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |                     |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up actions required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                     |

**Operator(s) Involved** **b6 b7L**    **Vehicle(s) Involved** **Counter Assault Vehicle**    **Team(s) Involved** **Team —**

62

4500003 (P)  
b6  
b7C  
b7D



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0506

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |                    |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| Date of Incident        | 20 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Time of Incident | Approximately 1230 |
| Type of Incident        | Use of Non - Lethal Force<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |                    |
| Location of Incident    | In the vicinity of _____, going Northbound on Route 1<br>Approximately 1600 meters south of Karbala circle.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |                    |
| Description of Incident | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>My name is _____ I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist working in Al Hillah, Iraq in support of operations out of the Regional Embassy Office. I am witness to the shoot to disable incident on said date. My position in the convoy is the right rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I have been working in Iraq for over six months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.</p> <p>On date and time listed, the motorcade was traveling north on route just west of the city of Al Hillah. As the convoy made a right turn off of power line, I observed a Blue/Greenish type mini van that kept approaching at high speed towards the motorcade. I gave visual and verbal signals to the vehicle to stop. Other vehicles had already come to a stop. The van continued at a high rate of speed through the stopped traffic. Just as I began to take up a steady sight picture and switch my selector switch from safe to semi, the rear observer engaged the front grill area of the vehicle and disabled the threat. No further action was taken on my part.</p> |                  |                    |
| Action Taken            | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |                    |
| Follow-Up Required      | (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                    |

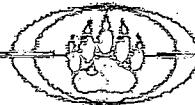
|                      |  |                     |                         |                  |      |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | Team |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------|

b6  
b7C

b2

00 00 00 00 00 00

HISTORICAL (P)  
b2 b7c



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0507

b6  
b7c

|                  |           |                  |                    |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|--------------------|
| Date of Incident | 20 Dec 05 | Time of Incident | Approximately 1230 |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|--------------------|

|                  |                                                                                                |
|------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident | (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush) |
|------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                      |                                                                                                     |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident | (Describe location in detail, include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |
|----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|  |
|--|
|  |
|--|

|                  |                           |
|------------------|---------------------------|
| Type of Incident | Use of Non – Lethal Force |
|------------------|---------------------------|

|                      |                                                                                                          |
|----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident | In the vicinity of _____ going Northbound on Route<br>Approximately 1600 meters south of Karbala circle. |
|----------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | <p>My name is _____ I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist working in Al Hillah, Iraq in support of operations out of the Regional Embassy Office. My position in the convoy is the rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I have been working in Iraq for over six months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.</p> |
|-------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | <p>On date and time listed, the motorcade was traveling north on route just west of the city of Al Hillah. As the convoy made a right turn on to power line rd, I observed a Blue/Greenish type mini van weaving in and out of traffic toward my position. As the vehicle continued to approach at a high rate of speed I announced, the left _____, and right _____ rear observers to open their doors to signal the vehicle to stop. While still moving toward us at high speeds it was clear that they were not adhering to the hand and verbal warning to stop. There were several other vehicles that had obeyed the hand and verbal warnings and had come to a stop. Also there is a 3 foot by 2 foot clearly marked sign in the rear of the vehicle that warns to stay away 100 meters in the Arabic language. There are also 4 white flashing strobe lights two above and two below and a blue revolving strobe light above the sign in the rear of the vehicle that are meant to draw attention to the sign mentioned above.</p> |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | <p>The vehicle at this point was approximately 20 meters from the back of my vehicle. At this point I charged my DSS issued _____ and carefully aimed and fired four rounds into the grill area of the approaching vehicle.</p> |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident | <p>There is also recent intelligence information which describes the use of Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED), in this area. Fearing that the approaching vehicle may be a (VBIED), I had no choice but to place four rounds into the front grill area of the vehicle. At this point, the vehicle complied and came to a halt.</p> |
|-------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

|              |           |
|--------------|-----------|
| Action Taken | See above |
|--------------|-----------|

|                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| Follow-Up Required |  |
|--------------------|--|

|                    |  |
|--------------------|--|
| Follow-Up Required |  |
|--------------------|--|

|                      |       |                     |                         |                  |            |
|----------------------|-------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | _____ | Vehicle(s) Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | Team _____ |
|----------------------|-------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

*ATT00387a* (P)  
b2 b7c

---

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0508



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



December 21, 2005

---

SPOT REPORT

---

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REG AL-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12-21-05 at app. 1545, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle which failed to heed warnings not to approach their motorcade. The motorcade had approached a congested traffic circle in Al-Hillah city limits, and was temporarily halted. Several cars had halted to the rear of the motorcade in compliance with the rear-mounted sign on the last vehicle of the motorcade (CAV), written in bold Arabic script, warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters. There were also two upper and two lower mounted strobe lights on the back of this vehicle intended to call attention to this sign, as well as and two blue revolving lights on each side of the sign. Occupants of the CAV observed a silver BMW rapidly approaching the motorcade from the rear, and at a distance of app. 60 - 70 meters the well observer fired a pen flare in the BMW's direction. The flare bounced off the ground in front of the BMW - at this moment it swerved from the center to the left side of the road seemingly intending to avoid the flare, and continued on its path at the same rate of speed toward the motorcade. The left rear observer of the CAV was concurrently attempting to signal this vehicle with by blinking a flashlight. The BMW had now closed to within 30 meters of the CAV, and as the well observer transitioned back to his [redacted] and prepared to shoot to disable this vehicle, the left rear

b2

---

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

observer placed three rounds from a [redacted] into the BMW's engine block area. The vehicle came to a halt app. 15 meters from the rear of the motorcade, paused, and then traveled in reverse out of the immediate area of the motorcade.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

031415Z SEP 03 00

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

YOSO9

(P)

ANHQB36

b6  
b7c

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Wednesday, December 21, 2005 8:10 PM  
To: RSO\_IQC\_Baghdad (Baghdad)  
Cc: Lischke, Jeff D (Baghdad); Wommack, William G (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad); Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad)  
Subject: Spot Report



Spot Report  
2-21-05.doc (282 ..

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. /

b6  
b7c

0314120807030

YOS10

ANV00356

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Wednesday, December 21, 2005 8:11 PM  
To: RSO TQC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
Subject: FW: Statements

(P)

b6

b7c

Copy of 21 Dec 05 21 Dec 05 Shooting 21 dec 05 Shooting  
Incident Team > Team

Attached are personal statements by PSD team members involved in a shoot-to-disable incident today. I sent a Spot Report in on this earlier.  
Thanks. - KMS

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. !

b6  
b7c

0314100N7030



*Hysto-ids*

(1)

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

b2 hgl  
b6  
b7c

Y051.1

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |                    |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       | 21 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Time of Incident | Approximately 1530 | TOSI |
| Type of Incident<br>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)                                                                                                                                                     | Use of Non – Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                    |      |
| Location of Incident<br>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)                                                                                                                                            | In the vicinity of Karbala Circle, Al-Hillah, Iraq                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |                    |      |
| Description of Incident<br>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCONs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) | <p>My name is [REDACTED] I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist and the [REDACTED] of Team [REDACTED] attached to the Regional Embassy Office in Al Hillah, Iraq. On the above mentioned date and time, Team [REDACTED] had to use non lethal force to stop approaching vehicle, which failed to yield after repeated visual and audio signals. I have been working in Iraq for over six months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority. While at a stop near Karbala circle and clearing traffic a fast moving BMW sedan approached the rear of the motorcade. The rear observer [REDACTED] shot a pen flare at the vehicle. The vehicle served to the left toward the median and continued forward toward the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) the left rear observer [REDACTED] gave verbal and visual signals to stop. The vehicle continue and was engaged to disable with a DDS Issued [REDACTED]. The vehicle stopped 15 meters from the rear of the CAV and immediately went in reverse away from the motorcade and the threat ceased.</p> <p>The force used was justified due to the fact that they feared for their lives and the lives of the team members. The incident was reported immediately to REO Hillah, BW Operations center upon arrival.</p> |                  |                    |      |
| Action Taken<br>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)                                                                                                                                        | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |                    |      |
| Follow-up Required<br>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |                    |      |

**Operator(s) Involved** **b6 b7C**    **Vehicle(s) Involved** **Counter Assault Vehicle**    **Team(s) Involved** **Team**

b-2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

HSDA26 (P)

b2 b7c

b6  
b7c

YOS12

|                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                    |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                          | 21 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | Time of Incident | Approximately 1545 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                          | Use of Non - Lethal Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |                    |
| (Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Disaster Services Deployment, etc.)                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                    |
| Location of Incident                                                                                      | In the vicinity of <u>I</u> and Karbala circle. Traveling North on Rte.!                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |                    |
| Description of Incident                                                                                   | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, US and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>My name is [REDACTED] I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist working in Al Hillah, Iraq in support of operations out of the Regional Embassy Office. My position in the convoy was the Left Rear Observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I have been working in Iraq for three months in this capacity. I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.</p> <p>On date and time listed, the motorcade was traveling north on route [REDACTED] coming from venue to the Regional Embassy Office (REO) in Al-Hilla. The convoy was stopped for traffic [REDACTED] (Rear Observer) announced there was a vehicle rapidly approaching the convoy from the rear. I opened my door, put my right foot on the running board and faced the rear of my vehicle to identify the threat. I observed an oncoming silver BMW traveling at high rate of speed with a single male occupant, all other traffic was stopped. I tried to signal the vehicle with DSS issued surefire flash light by blinking it on and off. [REDACTED] then fired a pen flare toward the Silver BMW, the flare bounced off the ground in front of the vehicle. The vehicle swerved from the center to the left side of the road (my right) and continued on its path at the same rate of speed. At this point I felt that the vehicle was an imminent threat to me and the other Americans in my vehicle and convoy, due to the drivers speed, vehicle proximity, current regional threat level and specific threat level to Americans working in Iraq from Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Devises. I then placed three well aimed rounds from my DSS issue [REDACTED] with the aid of a DSS issued [REDACTED] sight into the BMWs engine block in order to disable the vehicle. The vehicle came to a halt at 15meters from the rear of our convoy, paused and then reversed.</p> <p>In addition to the verbal and hand and arm signals given. On the rear of my vehicle there are two upper and two lower white strobes and two blue revolving lights on each side of the sign that is a 3 foot by 2 foot and clearly marked that warns to stay away 100 meters in the Arabic language. I checked all of these signals personally prior to leaving the REO and found them to be in proper working order.</p> |                  |                    |
| Action Taken                                                                                              | See above                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |                    |
| (Describe in detail what actions were taken to deploy munitions, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |                    |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                        | <p>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</p> <p>[REDACTED]</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |                    |

|                         |  |                        |                            |                     |      |
|-------------------------|--|------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved |  | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Counter Assault<br>Vehicle | Team(s)<br>Involved | Team |
|-------------------------|--|------------------------|----------------------------|---------------------|------|

b6

b7c

b2

031413087030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

YOST3

(1)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7C

Date of Incident: 21 Dec 05 Time of Incident: Approximately 1530

**Type of Incident:**

(Re: Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Arabush)

**Location of Incident:**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

**Description of Incident:**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCONs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

[Redacted content]

[Redacted content]

**Action Taken:**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required:**

Use of Non - Lethal Force

In the vicinity of \_\_\_\_\_ traveling north on Route \_\_\_\_\_ through Karbala circle.

My name is \_\_\_\_\_ I am a Department of State certified Personal Security Specialist working in Al Hillah, Iraq in support of operations out of the Regional Embassy Office. My position in the convoy is the rear observer in the last vehicle of the motorcade. I have been working in Iraq for over six months and I am familiar with standard operating procedures (SOP) of motorcade operations and the use of force policy issued by Chief of Mission Authority.

On date and time listed, the motorcade was traveling north on route \_\_\_\_\_ just south of Karbala circle in the city of Al Hillah. As the convoy approached the stopped vehicles Karbala circle I observed silver BMW who was approaching at high speed towards the motorcade. As I announced the approaching vehicle wasn't slowing down, the left \_\_\_\_\_ and right \_\_\_\_\_ rear observer opened their doors to signal the vehicle to stop. I noticed the vehicle kept approaching at high speed and had ignored their hand and verbal warning to stop. There were several other vehicles that had obeyed the hand and verbal warnings and had come to a stop. Also there is a 3 foot by 2 foot clearly marked sign in the rear of the vehicle that warns to stay away 100 meters in the Arabic language. There are also 4 white flashing strobe lights and a blue revolving strobe light above the sign in the rear of the vehicle that are meant to draw attention to the sign mentioned above.

The vehicle at this point was approximately 75 meters from the back of my vehicle. At this point I discharged a pen flare to get its attention. The vehicle swerved to the left lane and continued towards the motorcade. I dropped the pen flare and immediately went to the Department of State issued

As the vehicle closed within 30 meters from the back of my vehicle I was taking aim to engage the threat. While preparing to engage the left rear observer \_\_\_\_\_, discharged 3 rounds from his Department of State issued \_\_\_\_\_ rifle. The silver BMW immediately locked the brakes and stopped 15 meters from the motorcade and then put the vehicle in reverse and started backing away.

There is also recent intelligence information which describes the use of Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED), in this area.

See above

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9

(Indicate what, if any, follow-up action is required or recommended for further investigation, notifications, etc.)

.....

Operator(s)  
Involved

\_\_\_\_\_

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

Counter Assault  
Vehicle

Team(s)  
Involved

Team  
\_\_\_\_\_

b6

b7c

b2

031415387030

YOS14

HAP482

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**(P)  
b2 b7c

DS Command Center



December 21, 2005

12:28 a.m. EST

**SHOOT TO DISABLE INCIDENT****SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On December 21, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle which failed to heed warnings not to approach their motorcade. The motorcade had approached a congested traffic circle in Al-Hillah city limits, and was temporarily halted. Several cars had halted to the rear of the motorcade in compliance with the rear-mounted sign on the last vehicle of the motorcade (CAV), written in bold Arabic script, warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters. There were also two upper and two lower mounted strobe lights on the back of this vehicle intended to call attention to this sign, as well as two blue revolving lights on each side of the sign. Occupants of the CAV observed a silver BMW rapidly approaching the motorcade from the rear, and at a distance of approximately 60 - 70 meters the well observer fired a pen flare in the BMW's direction. The flare bounced off the ground in front of the BMW - at this moment it swerved from the center to the left side of the road seemingly intending to avoid the flare, and continued on its path at the same rate of speed toward the motorcade. The left rear observer of the CAV was concurrently attempting to signal this vehicle by blinking a flashlight. The BMW had now closed to within 30 meters of the CAV, and as the well observer transitioned back to his [redacted] and prepared to shoot to

b2

disable this vehicle, the left rear observer placed three rounds from a [redacted] into the BMW's engine block area. The vehicle came to a halt approximately 15 meters from the rear of the motorcade, paused, and then traveled in reverse out of the immediate area of the motorcade. b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Hillah, Iraq

031AIS8H7030

HNS08435 (P)

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0515

b2  
b7C

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 23, 2005

## SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12/23/05 at approximately 1435, a COM PSD shot to disable a vehicle which failed to heed warnings not to approach their motorcade. The motorcade was rolling slowly because it had encountered heavy traffic congestion within the city of Khan Al Hammad, located near FOB Duke. Traffic to the rear of the motorcade was maintaining a distance of approximately 75 to 100 meters, in compliance with the rear-mounted sign in Arabic on the last vehicle of the motorcade (CAV) warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters. The tail lights on the CAV were flashing alternately in order to call attention to this sign, and the motorcade had activated its sirens in an attempt to clear traffic to its front. The rear observer of the CAV observed a stationary **white Daewoo** sedan with a driver and one passenger merge into traffic rapidly from the right shoulder of the road, approaching the motorcade from its rear at a speed of at least 50 MPH. The well observer attempted to signal this vehicle by blinking a flashlight mounted to his [redacted]. He then fired a pen flare in the vehicle's direction when it was approximately 40 meters away and continuing to close. The left rear observer of the CAV was concurrently employing hand and arm signals to warn the Daewoo to stay back from the motorcade. It disregarded all signals and continued on its path toward the motorcade at the same rate of speed. When the Daewoo had closed to within 20 meters of

b2

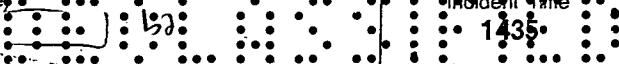
the CAV, the left rear observer placed one round from a [redacted] into its lower right grill area. The vehicle immediately halted, and its occupants appeared to be unharmed.

RSO ACTION: RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

LOCATION: [redacted] 12

031415Z SEP 03

YOS16 1543 DEC 23, 2005

|                                                                         |           |                                                                                    |                                             |                               |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report                       |           |  | Date/Time of Statement<br>1543 DEC 23, 2005 |                               |
| Name<br><input type="text"/> Team / <input type="text"/> Najaf (SL)     | b6<br>b7c | Team                                                                               | Incident Type<br><b>Shooting</b>            | (P)                           |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br><b>Khan al Hammad</b> |           |  | Incident Time<br>1435                       | Incident Date<br>DEC 23, 2005 |

b6

b7c

b2 b7c

b1

b7c

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

At 1435 in the afternoon on December 23, 2005, A Department of State Certified Personal Security Detail Member was riding in the rear left observer position in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV). The CAV is the last vehicle in the motorcade. During the time of the incident the Motorcade was en-route to REO Al Hillah from Camp Duke. The mission at Camp Duke was to pick up  Team personnel and return to REO Al Hillah.

b6

b7c

b2

While en-route to REO Hillah, the motorcade came to a "slow roll" because of heavy traffic in the town of Al Hammad. At the approximate time mentioned above, was alerted by the CAV's rear observer of a fast moving vehicle at the motorcade 6 o'clock. then cracked the door and observed a white Daewoo sedan with a male driver and one passenger in the front seat. The vehicle closed to within approximately 20-30 meters of the motorcade. The driver ignored hand and arm signals given by so then a pin flare was fired by the rear observer. The car continued to approach at a high rate of speed towards the motorcade. This to posed an immediate threat to the safety of the team and principles. As the car sped up, fired a single shot from his Department of State issued weapon into the lower front right of the vehicle grill. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver pressed the brakes on the vehicle. After that, felt no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped, continued to monitor the car as it remained static in the road, the occupants seemed to be unharmed. The vehicle was approximately 15 to 20 meters away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security. The driver of the said vehicle ignored all visual and verbal signals.

b2 b6 b7c

b6 b7c

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right of violating vehicle.

YOS17 HANSON (P)  
Blackwater Security Consulting  
Incident Report



Date/Time of Statement  
1543 DEC 23, 2005

|                                                                  |                            |                              |                               |
|------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Name<br><input type="text"/>                                     | Team<br>Najaf<br>b6<br>b7c | Team<br><input type="text"/> | Incident Type<br>Shooting     |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>Khan al Hammad | <input type="text"/>       | Incident Time<br>1435        | Incident Date<br>DEC 23, 2005 |

b6  
b7c  
b7d

Description of Incident (Describe in detail the nature of the incident to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

At 1435 in the afternoon on December 23, 2005 I, Department of State Certified Personal Security Detail Member in the rear left observer in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the last vehicle of the motorcade. During the time of the incident my team and I were en-route to REO Al Hillah from Camp Duke. Our venue at Camp Duke was to pick up Team personnel for redeployment to REO Al Hillah and return with two PAX from meetings at the camp.

While en-route to REO Hillah, our motorcade had come to a "slow roll" behind heavy traffic in Khan al Hammad. At the approximate time mentioned above I was alerted by the CAV's rear observer of a fast moving vehicle on our 6 o'clock. At this time I cracked my door and observed a white Daewoo sedan with a male driver and one passenger in the front seat, closing to within approximately 20-30 meters. The driver ignored hand and arm signals and a pin flare fired by the rear observer and continued at a high rate of speed towards our vehicle. This, to me posed an immediate threat to the safety of my teammates and principle. As the car sped up I fired a single shot from my Department of State issued weapon, into the lower front right of the vehicle grill. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver pressed the brakes on the vehicle. I saw no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped I continued to monitor it as it remained static in the road, the occupants seemed to be unharmed. The vehicle was approximately 15 to 20 meters away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security. The driver of the said vehicle ignored all visual and verbal signals.

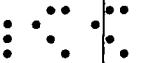
It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

Injuries or Damage (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right of violating vehicle.  
No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

b6  
b7c  
b2

b2  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                         |                                                                                   |                                                                                                    |                                             |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report                       |                                                                                   |                   | Date/Time of Statement<br>1645 DEC 23, 2005 |
| Name<br><u>(TC)</u>                                                     | b6<br>b7c                                                                         | Team<br><u>1</u>                                                                                   | Incident Type<br>Shooting                   |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br><u>Khan al Hammad</u> |  | Incident Time<br> | Incident Date<br>DEC 23, 2005               |

(P)

b6

b7C

b6 b7C

b6  
b7Cb6  
b7C

b2

b6

b7C

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

At 1435 in the afternoon on December 23, 2005, I, \_\_\_\_\_ Department of State Certified Personal Security Detail Member the Tactical Commander in the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the last vehicle of the motorcade. During the time of the incident my team and I were en-route to REO Al Hillah from Camp Duke. Our venue at Camp Duke was to pick up \_\_\_\_\_ Team personnel for redeployment to REO Al Hillah and return with two PAX from meetings at the camp.

While en-route to REO Hillah, \_\_\_\_\_ Teams motorcade had come to a "slow roll" behind heavy traffic in Khan al Hammad. \_\_\_\_\_ At the approximate time mentioned above \_\_\_\_\_ alerted by the CAV's rear observer! \_\_\_\_\_ of a fast moving vehicle at the 6 o'clock. At this time he cracked the door and observed a white Daewoo sedan with a male driver and one passenger in the front seat, within 20-30 meters of the motorcade. The driver ignored his hand and arm signals. A pin flare was then fired by the rear observer and the driver continued at a high rate of speed towards our vehicle. This, to, \_\_\_\_\_ posed an immediate threat to the safety of his teammates and principle. As the car sped up he fired a single shot from his Department of State issued weapon, into the lower front right of the vehicle grill. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver pressed the brakes on the vehicle. He saw no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped He continued to monitor it as it remained static in the road, the occupants seemed to be unharmed. The vehicle was approximately 15 to 20 meters away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security. The driver of the said vehicle ignored all visual and verbal signals.

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. **-END OF STATEMENT-**

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right tire well of violating vehicle. No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

031415587030

Y0519  
HISTORICAL

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

(P)  
b2 b7c

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 27, 2005

Reporting Time: 2:05 pm

---

SPOT REPORT - 122705-03

---

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 27 December 2005, at approximately 0840, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle that rapidly closed on their motorcade. While traveling along route [REDACTED] the motorcade passed a silver two door Mercedes, which proceeded to follow the motorcade for approximately 15 miles. As the motorcade began to approach an Iraqi checkpoint on the outskirts of Al-Kut and consequently slow its speed, the left rear observer deployed a smoke grenade to keep traffic to its rear. The motorcade passed a line of traffic waiting to be cleared by the checkpoint, then came to a halt at the checkpoint itself. The driver of the Mercedes drove through the smoke screen and continued to approach the motorcade from the rear, beginning to pass the line of waiting cars. At that time the left and right rear observers in the CAV opened their doors and began to give hand and arm signals for the Mercedes to stop, and the well observer flashed a flashlight to get the attention of the vehicle's driver. The Mercedes continued its forward progress toward the motorcade, and drove around several cars which were in line at the checkpoint but partially obstructing its path. As the Mercedes closed on the motorcade, the well observer fired a single burst of 7 rounds from an [REDACTED] into the center of its grill, at a distance of 50 - 70 meters. The Mercedes immediately rolled to a halt, and the driver appeared to be unharmed. It should also be noted that

b2

b2

the CAV had a large white sign in Arabic mounted on its tailgate warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Kut, Iraq

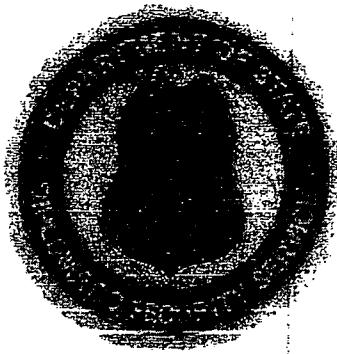
031415ZMAY030

Y0520

AN0023456 (P)  
b2 b7c

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 27, 2005

### SPOT REPORT

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12/27/05 at app. 0840, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle that rapidly closed on their motorcade. While traveling along route [redacted] the motorcade passed a silver two door Mercedes which proceeded to follow it for app. 15 miles. The driver of the Mercedes kept speed with the motorcade and maintained a distance of app. 400 meters to the motorcade's rear, even when the motorcade periodically slowed its speed. As the motorcade began to approach an Iraqi checkpoint on the outskirts of Al-Kut and consequently slow its speed, the left rear observer deployed a smoke grenade to keep back traffic to its rear. The motorcade passed a line of traffic waiting to be cleared by the checkpoint, then came to a halt at the checkpoint itself. The driver of the Mercedes drove through the smoke screen and continued to approach the motorcade from the rear, beginning to pass the line of waiting cars. At that time the left and right rear observers in the CAV opened their doors and began to give hand and arm signals for the Mercedes to stop, and the well observer was flashing a flashlight to get the attention of the vehicle's driver. The Mercedes continued its forward progress toward the motorcade, driving around several cars which were in line at the checkpoint but partially obstructing its path. As the Mercedes came to within close proximity of the motorcade but

b2

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

---

did not slow its speed, the well observer noticed two occupants, a driver and a passenger. The well observer then fired a single burst of 7 rounds from a \_\_\_\_\_ into the center of its grill, at a distance of 50 - 70 meters. The Mercedes immediately rolled to a halt, and the driver appeared to be unharmed because he exited the vehicle and walked toward the median. It should also be noted that the CAV had a large white sign in Arabic mounted on its tailgate warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters.

b2

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Kut, Iraq

031415ZMAY1030

---

SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

A100346

(P)  
b6  
b7c

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Tuesday, December 27, 2005 8:12 PM  
To: RSO\_TOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
Subject: statements

REF ID: A100346  
S C I F I E D

YOS21

Attached are written statements from Team Members involved in a shoot to disable incident today. A spot report was already sent up on this.

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hilla, Iraq  
Tel: \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

Shooting re...

Shooting  
report DEC 27 2...

Shooting report  
DEC 27 200...

b6  
b7c

031415Z DEC 05

|                                                   |                       |                                                                                       |                                             |
|---------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report |                       |  b7c | Date/Time of Statement<br>1543 DEC 23, 2005 |
| Name<br><br>b6<br>b7c                             | Team                  | Incident Type<br>Shooting                                                             | (P)<br>b6<br>b7c                            |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)    | Incident Time<br>0838 | Incident Date<br>DEC 27, 2005                                                         | Y0522                                       |
| GRID:                                             |                       |                                                                                       | b6<br>b7c                                   |

**Description of Incident (Describe in detail the nature of the incident to include vehicle and position in vehicle)**

At 0838 in the morning on December 27, 2005, [ ] A Department of State Certified Personal Security Specialist was riding in the Well position of the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV). The CAV was the last of [ ] vehicles in the motorcade. During the time of the incident [ ] Team was en-route to Al Kut GC for meetings to be conducted.

While en-route to Al Kut GC, [ ] motorcade was traveling along route [ ] when the motorcade passed a silver two door Mercedes. The driver of the car proceeded to tail the motorcade for approximately 15 miles. The driver was keeping speed with the motorcade and keeping a distance of approximately 400 meters. As the motorcade began to approach an Iraqi checkpoint the left rear observer deployed a smoke grenade no less than 500 meters from the checkpoint. The driver drove through the smoke screen, at that time [ ] told the two door gunners to crack there doors and give hand and arm signals to stop. During that time [ ], who was in the well position, was flashing a surefire flashlight in order to stop the vehicle. The driver of the vehicle then proceeded to do an evasive maneuver around parked cars at the checkpoint. This, to [ ] posed an immediate threat to the safety of his teammates. As the car closed in rapidly on the motorcade, [ ] fired a single burst of 7 rounds from his Department of State issued weapon, into the center of the vehicle grill. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver came to a slow roll and stopped the car. [ ] then saw no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped, he continued to monitor the vehicle as it remained static in the road; the occupants seemed to be unharmed. The vehicle was approximately 50 to 70 away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security.

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS. DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

**Injuries or Damage (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)**

|                                                              |                       |                                                                                   |                                             |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report            |                       |  | Date/Time of Statement<br>1543 DEC 23, 2005 |
| Name<br>[Redacted]                                           | Team<br>[Redacted] b2 | Incident Type<br>Shooting                                                         | b6<br>b7c                                   |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br>[Redacted] | Incident Time<br>0838 | Incident Date<br>DEC 27, 2005                                                     | b6<br>b7c                                   |
| GRID:                                                        |                       |                                                                                   |                                             |

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right of violating vehicle.  
 No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

031415S HT 030

|                                                   |           |                                                                                             |                                             |
|---------------------------------------------------|-----------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report |           |  b6<br>b7c | Date/Time of Statement<br>1543 DEC 23, 2005 |
| Name                                              | b6<br>b7c | Team                                                                                        | Incident Type<br><b>Shooting</b>            |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)    | GRID:     | Incident Time<br>0838                                                                       | Incident Date<br>DEC 27, 2005               |

HSM02B3

(P)

b6  
b7c  
b7d(j)

Y0523

b6  
b7c

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

At 0838 in the morning on December 27, 2005 I, \_\_\_\_\_, Department of State Certified Personal Security Specialist Member in the Vehicle Commander position of the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the last vehicle of the motorcade. During the time of the incident my team and I were en-route to our venue at Al Kut GC for meetings to be conducted.

b6  
b7c

While en-route to Al Kut GC, our motorcade was traveling along route \_\_\_\_\_ when the motorcade passed a **silver two door Mercedes** that was driving iradically and was forced off the road by the Follow vehicle. The driver of the car proceeded to tail the motorcade for approximately 15 miles; the driver was keeping speed with the motorcade and keeping a distance of approximately 400 meters. As the motorcade began to approach an Iraqi checkpoint the left rear observer deployed a smoke grenade no less than 500 meters from the checkpoint. The driver drove through the smoke screen and aggressively pass the stopped vehicles that adhered to the smoke and stopped motorcade. At that time I heard the well gunner tell the two door gunners to crack their doors and give hand and arm signals to stop. During that time I observed the car still approaching in the rear view mirror, both door gunners were out of the vehicle waving the car to stop. The driver of the vehicle then proceeded to do an evasive maneuver around other parked cars at the checkpoint. This, to me posed an immediate threat to the safety of my teammates. As the car closed in rapidly on the stopped motorcade I heard the well gunner fire a **single burst of 7 rounds** from his issued Department of State weapon. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver came to a slow roll and stopped the car. After the vehicle stopped I saw a single occupant get out of his vehicle and walk out to the center of the road. The vehicle was approximately 50 to 70 away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security.

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -**END OF STATEMENT**-

b6  
b7c

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right of violating vehicle.  
No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

|                                                             |                       |                                                                                          |                                             |
|-------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|
| Blackwater Security Consulting<br>Incident Report           |                       |  b6 b7c | Date/Time of Statement<br>1543 DEC 23, 2005 |
| Name<br><br>b6 b7c                                          | Team                  | Incident Type<br><b>Shooting</b>                                                         |                                             |
| Location Of Incident (Grid or Terrain Feature)<br><br>GRID: | Incident Time<br>0838 | Incident Date<br>DEC 27, 2005                                                            |                                             |

HKS/0284  
(P)

Y0524

b2 b6 b7c

b6 b7c

**Description of Incident** (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, to include vehicle and position in vehicle)

At 0838 in the morning on December 27, 2005 I, Department of State Certified Personal Security Specialist Member in the Well position of the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV), the last vehicle of the motorcade. During the time of the incident my team and I were en-route to our venue at Al Kut GC for meetings to be conducted.

b6 b7c

While en-route to Al Kut GC, our motorcade was traveling along route \_\_\_\_\_, when the motorcade passed a **silver two door Mercedes**. The driver of the car proceeded to tail the motorcade for approximately 15 miles; the driver was keeping speed with the motorcade and keeping a distance of approximately 400 meters. As the motorcade began to approach an Iraqi checkpoint the left rear observer deployed a smoke grenade no less than 500 meters from the checkpoint. The driver drove through the smoke screen, at that time I told the two door gunners to crack there doors and give hand and arm signals to stop. During that time myself, who was in the well position, was flashing a surefire flashlight in order to stop the vehicle. The driver of the vehicle then proceeded to do an evasive maneuver around parked cars at the checkpoint. This, to me posed an immediate threat to the safety of my teammates. As the car closed in rapidly on the motorcade, I noticed two occupants (driver and passenger) and I **fired a single burst of 7 rounds** from my Department of State issued \_\_\_\_\_ weapon, into the center of the vehicle grill. Immediately upon the discharge of the weapon, the driver came to a slow roll and stopped the car. I saw no need to fire again. After the vehicle stopped I continued to monitor it as it remained static in the road, the occupants seemed to be unharmed because the driver had exited the vehicle and walked toward the median. The vehicle was approximately 50 to 70 meters away, which is well inside our 100 meter perimeter of security.

b7

It should be mentioned that there is a sign on the back of the Counter Assault Vehicle stating "DANGER! STAY BACK 100 METERS, DEADLY FORCE IS AUTHORIZED." This sign is in large white print on a dark blue Chevrolet Suburban and can be read easily from 100 meters in Arabic and English. -END OF STATEMENT-

b2

**Injuries or Damage** (Describe all injuries and damage resulting from incident)

No injuries of PSD personnel. Damage to the front right of violating vehicle.  
No civilian injuries appeared to have taken place.

0010120807030

(P)  
AIAHOB2a  
621g

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

Y0525

U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

December 27, 2005



**SPOT REPORT**

**SUBJECT:** Shoot to Disable Incident

**REPORTING OFFICE:** REO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On 12/27/05 at app. 0855, a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle which failed to heed warnings not to approach their motorcade. The PSD motorcade was traveling on an open highway leading into Al-Kut, enroute to the Government Center (GC). The motorcade encountered a grey Toyota 4 door sedan with 3 male occupants; this vehicle was to the front of the motorcade and driving irrationally, refusing to yield and let the motorcade and other vehicles pass. As the motorcade passed the sedan, it initially fell back app. 125 meters to the rear, but then began to accelerate toward the last vehicle in the motorcade (CAV). The motorcade was traveling at app. 60 – 70 MPH, and the well observer in the CAV flashed the vehicle's rear bumper-mounted spot lights as a warning to the sedan. The sedan continued to accelerate, and when it was within app. 75 meters of the motorcade the well observer threw a smoke grenade out the rear of the vehicle as a secondary warning device. The vehicle continued to accelerate, and the right rear PSS had now opened his door to gain the attention of the vehicle with both verbal and hand and arm signals to stop. When the vehicle had closed to within app. 50 meters of the rear of the CAV the well observer fired a pen flare in the direction of the vehicle to serve as a third warning device. The CAV also had a large

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

rear mounted sign in Arabic warning vehicles to stay back 100 meters. The motoreade was forced to slow its progress slightly as it approached an IP checkpoint, and by that time the sedan was app. 30 meters to the rear of the CAV and continuing its forward progress. The well observer then fired two three-round bursts from a \_\_\_\_\_ into the front grill area of the sedan, and the vehicle abruptly halted app. 20 meters from the rear of the CAV. Members of the CAV witnessed three occupants, appearing unharmed, exit and walk to the front end of the vehicle apparently inspecting for damage. The PSD motoreade continued on to its intended destination without further incident.

62

**NOTE:** Iraqi authorities in Al-Kut approached REO authorities on the afternoon of this incident, stating that two off duty policemen were wounded by a civilian PSD earlier in the day. Although few details were provided by the Iraqi authorities at that time, they stated that the shooting in question took place at around the same place and time of day as the incident described above but involved the officers traveling in a "light colored KIA van". The local authorities stated that they would forward a police report to the REO tomorrow. Although the description of the vehicle in question and actions of the occupants conflict with facts surrounding the incident involving the COM PSD team, RSO will investigate and advise of further developments. It should be noted that a police checkpoint in the vicinity was close enough to observe the COM-PSD incident, which occurred on the only main road providing access into Al-Kut itself, and that there were two other civilian PSD teams observed to be operating in Al-Kut on the day of the incident.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghead TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** Al-Kut, Iraq

03415387080

Y0526

AHQ034

**Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)**

**From:** Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
**Sent:** Tuesday, December 27, 2005 8:11 PM  
**To:** RSO - FOC Baghdad (Baghdad)  
**Cc:** Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Crowningshield, Renia; Wommaack, William G (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
**Subject:** Spot Report

(P)

b6  
b7c

Spot Report:  
2-27-05(2).doc (2..

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. [redacted]

b6  
b7c

031415Z DEC 05

Y0521  
A4400396

**Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)**

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Tuesday, December 27, 2005 9:44 PM  
To: RSO:TOC Baghdad (Bagdad)  
Subject: PSD member statements

(P)  
b6  
b7c

~~REF ID: A4400396~~

Attached are statements of PSD team members involved in a shoot to disable incident today. Spot Report was already forwarded.



b6  
b7c



b6  
b7c



b6  
b7c

27DecShooting  
(2).doc (42... 27DecShooting  
(2).doc (42... Witness 27DecShoot  
ing ... doc ...

b6  
b7c

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel. [redacted]

b6  
b7c

031415S HT030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Yosa 8

~~15000~~ (P) 156  
b7c b7d

Date of Incident: 27 Dec 2005 Time of Incident: 0855

Type of Incident  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-Lethal  
Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Armbush)

Witness to Incident. Use of Non or Less Lethal Force

**Location of Incident**  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Route \_\_\_\_\_ Grid: \_\_\_\_\_

**Description of Incident**  
*(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, participants involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCONs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)*

On December 27, 2005 at approximately 8:55 am, while traveling east on Route [REDACTED] approximately 5 km west of Hillah checkpoint I, [REDACTED] was riding in the right rear of the last vehicle in a [REDACTED] vehicle motorcade headed to the Government Center in Al Kut, Iraq.

This image shows a high-contrast, black-and-white scan of a document. The text is illegible due to the extreme contrast, appearing as a dense, dark mass against a lighter background. The layout suggests a formal document with multiple sections and tables, but the individual words and figures cannot be identified.

We received over the radio by the lead vehicle of our motorcade that a grey Toyota sedan occupied by three individuals were driving erratically and posing a threat to the motorcade. As we passed the grey Toyota sedan, I noticed that the grey Toyota sedan was still driving erratically and aggressively towards our motorcade. At that time Protective Security Specialist (PSS) [REDACTED] signaled the grey Toyota sedan with the following non-lethal counter measures; a flash of light from the vehicle's spot light, deployed a smoke grenade and fired a pen flare. The vehicle continued to accelerate aggressively towards our motorcade. At that time I opened my door and used verbal ("oguf" the Arabic word for stop), arm and hand signals to motion to the driver of the grey Toyota sedan to stop. The vehicle at that time continued its aggressive acceleration towards our motorcade.

ప్రాణికి విషాదం కలిగిన విషాదం కలిగిన  
ప్రాణికి విషాదం కలిగిన విషాదం కలిగిన

felt at that time that the vehicle was passing the "point of no return" or a vehicle of that size to being a threat to our motorcade. I feared for my life, the life of my teammates and the life of our entire motorcade in imminent jeopardy. [REDACTED] at that moment engaged the grey Toyota sedan.

I saw the impacts of the rounds that were fired. The rounds hit the front grill of the grey Toyota Sedan. The grey Toyota sedan then came to an immediate stop. The driver and two occupants of the grey Toyota sedan exited the vehicle appearing to be unharmed.

**Action Taken**  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Used non-lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.

**Follow-up Required**  
Indicate what if any follow-up action is required (e.g., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

|                         |  |                      |                                  |                     |        |
|-------------------------|--|----------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|--------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved |  | Vehicles<br>Involved | Last Vehicle of<br>the Motorcade | Team(s)<br>Involved | Hillah |
|-------------------------|--|----------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|--------|

b6

b7c

b2

031AIC507030

Y0529



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

HAWAII  
(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                  |             |                  |      |
|------------------|-------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 27 Dec 2005 | Time of Incident | 0855 |
|                  |             |                  |      |

Type of Incident  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

## Use of Non or Less Lethal Force

Location of Incident  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Route Grid: b2

Description of Incident  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCUs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

I am the [REDACTED] for Team [REDACTED] On this date and time, Team [REDACTED] was traveling East on Route [REDACTED] enroute to venue. The Lead vehicle Tactical commander made us aware through radio traffic, of an aggressive Gray Toyota sedan with three passengers to his front. I then had a clear line of sight of this vehicle which was not yielding to the lead vehicle's lights and sirens. After about 20 seconds of heeding the motorcade's movement, said vehicle moved off to the shoulder of the road. I then looked back in my rear view mirror to make sure the Counter Assault Vehicle (CAV) passed said sedan, which it did. After a brief moment the CAV Commander informed me that the Gray Toyota was approaching the motorcade at a high rate of speed from the rear. The rear Protective Security Specialist (PSS) of the last vehicle of the motorcade turned on the rear facing flashing lights to warn the vehicle to slow down and stop. The PSS's that were riding in the left rear and right rear of the last vehicle of the motorcade opened their doors, shouted verbal warnings, and gave hand and arm signals for the approaching Gray Toyota to stop. After ignoring the before mentioned attempts of the PSS's, and ignoring the sign on the back of the last vehicle of the motorcade that states in English and in Arabic "Warning: Stay back 100 meters", the rear PSS deployed a non lethal pen flare, a highly visible signaling device that went ignored by the driver of the Gray Toyota. The driver still did not slow and continued to close the distance to the motorcade. The rear PSS took into consideration all the before mentioned events and considered the driver of the Gray Toyota as a credible threat to him and the other lives in the motorcade. The rear PSS escalated the use of force and placed two well aimed 3 round burst into the front grill area of the Gray Toyota with his DSS issued! [REDACTED]

The impact of the rounds where to the front grill of the Gray Toyota were witnessed by the right rear PSS's of the last vehicle of the motorcade and they did not observe any injuries to the driver or two passengers. The Gray Toyota came to a stop approximately 20 meters behind the motorcade. One of the missions of the PSS's riding in the last vehicle of the motorcade is to keep vehicles from approaching the rear of the motorcade. Vehicle Borne Improvised Explosive Devices (VBIED's) are known to approach motorcades from the rear and detonate themselves.

Action Taken  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Used non lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.

Follow-Up Required  
(Indicate what if any follow up action is required, re-further investigation, notifications, etc.)

[REDACTED]

|                      |  |                     |                               |                  |        |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Last Vehicle of the Motorcade | Team(s) Involved | Hillah |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------|

b6

b7C

b2

031415CSN7030



Y0530

H50005307

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

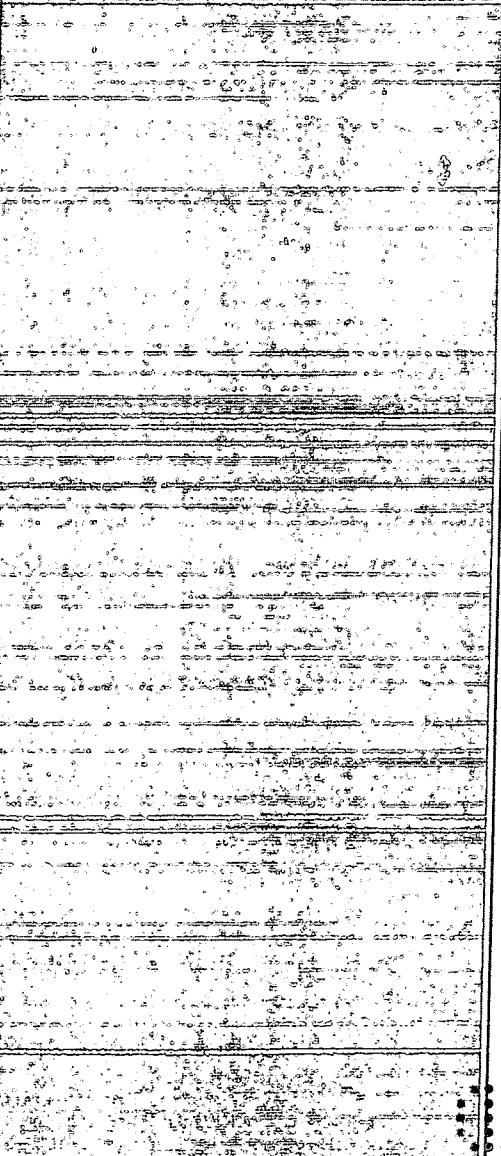
(P)  
b2 b7c  
b6  
b7c

|                  |             |                  |      |
|------------------|-------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 27 Dec 2005 | Time of Incident | 0855 |
|                  |             |                  |      |

|                                                                                               |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident                                                                              |
| (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distractor Devices Deployed/Ambush) |

|                                                                                                     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Location of Incident                                                                                |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.) |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| (Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCVs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.) |



## Use of Non or Less Lethal Force

Route \_\_\_\_\_ Grid: \_\_\_\_\_ b2

On December 27, 2005 at approximately 8:55 am, while traveling east on Route \_\_\_\_\_ approximately 5 km west of Hillah checkpoint I, \_\_\_\_\_ shot to disable a dark gray Toyota sedan. I was traveling as the rear Protective Security Specialist (PSS) in the vehicle of a \_\_\_\_\_ vehicle DSS motorcade headed to the Government Center in Al Kut. Approximately 1 minute before the incident occurred, the vehicle commander of the lead motorcade vehicle called over the radio and said that the vehicle in question (gray Toyota sedan) was cutting off traffic in front of the motorcade, and was a possible threat to our other vehicles. As our motorcade passed the vehicle in question, the sedan fell back approximately 125 meters to the rear, and then began to accelerate towards my vehicle in a rapid manner. As part of our pre-mission-briefed escalation of force continuum, I first flashed my vehicle's rear bumper-mounted spot lights as a warning to the vehicle to slow down; we were traveling at approximately 60-70 mph. The vehicle kept accelerating, and was now within 75 meters of our motorcade. Next, I threw a smoke grenade out the rear of the vehicle as a secondary warning device. The vehicle kept accelerating. Simultaneously, the right rear PSS opened his door to gain the attention of the vehicle. He gave the vehicle hand and arm signals to stop, in addition to shouting "stop" in both English and Arabic; the vehicle was now approximately 50 meters to the rear. Then, as a third warning device I fired a pen flare (non-lethal mean of force) at the vehicle. Once again the vehicle continued to accelerate. The motorcade had also slowed slightly for an IP checkpoint. By that time, the vehicle was approximately 30 meters to the rear of my vehicle. The driver of the vehicle had failed to comply with both verbal and visual warning signs, which included a large sign at the rear of my vehicle, stating in both English and Arabic "Keep Back 100 Meters." Finally as a means of stopping the vehicle, I fired two well-aimed, three-round bursts, from my DSS-issued \_\_\_\_\_ at the front grill of the vehicle in order to disable the threat (I saw the rounds impact the grill). At that time, I feared for the lives of my principal, my teammates and myself. After exhausting all other means of implementing non-lethal force, I was left with no other option than to disable the vehicle. When the vehicle finally stopped it was approximately 20 meters from the rear vehicle of the motorcade. I witnessed three occupants exit and

b2  
b6  
b7c

b2

b2

[REDACTED] walk to the side of the vehicle. They all appeared to be unharmed.

**EVIDENCE**

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e., deployed pyrotechnics, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e., further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Used non lethal force to mitigate threat to the motorcade.

Operator(s)  
Involved

[REDACTED]

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

Last Vehicle of  
the Motorcade

Team(s)  
Involved

Hillah

b6

b7C

b2

031415Z CIR 10 30

*Y0531 AN00232*

Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)

From: Sisbarro, Kevin M (Al Hillah RSO)  
Sent: Tuesday, December 27, 2005 9:44 PM  
To: RSO, TIC, Baghdad (Baghdad) *\*\*\*\*\**  
Cc: Hunter, Mark J (Baghdad); Crowningshield, Rena; Womack, William G (Baghdad); Krajicek, John (Baghdad)  
Subject: Spot Report

(P)  
*b6  
b7c*

Spot Report  
2-27-05.doc (285 ..

Kevin M. Sisbarro  
Regional Security Officer  
REO Al-Hillah, Iraq  
Tel: !

*b6  
b7c*

0314133817030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Handwritten notes: 3/8 (P)  
b2 b4  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|-------|-------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                      | 12-27-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident | 10:10 | Y0532 |
| Type of Incident                                                                                                      | Vehicle Shoot                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                  |       |       |
| (e.g. use of lethal force, use of Non-lethal or less-lethal force/tractor devices deployed/abused)                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |
| Location of Incident                                                                                                  | Route <u>b2</u>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |
| (Describe location in detail. Include route name, location coordinates, geo coordinates if known, etc.)               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |
| Description of Incident                                                                                               | On 12-27-05 while transporting our Principle to Baghdad for leave we were traveling down RT' As we approached the IP checkpoint at <u>b2</u> a semi tractor suddenly swerved between the Follow vehicle and the CAT vehicle. the Well gunner in the Follow vehicle used verbal and visual signals to stop the vehicle. After repeated attempts with no response from the truck he fired a single round into the grill of the truck. No injuries occurred and we continued on with the mission to the green zone. |                  |       |       |
| Action Taken                                                                                                          | Deployment of _____ weapon system.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |       |       |
| (Describe in detail what actions were taken. i.e. deployment of forces, deployment of specific weapons systems, etc.) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                                                    | Notify Department of State at the RSO Office in Baghdad                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |       |       |
| (Indicate what if any follow-up action is required. i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                  |       |       |

|                      |                         |                     |     |                  |
|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | <u>b6</u><br><u>b7c</u> | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|

031413087030

(P)  
b2 b7c

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

VOS33

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 29 Dec 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Time of Incident | 1130 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Escalation of Force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | MSR [redacted] is a 4 lane road that runs predominately north/south throughout the city of Mosul. It's paved, and divided by a 20ft dirt and concrete median, with two lanes on each side. There are various on/off ramps, and intersecting roads the entire length.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p><b>Incident Report Synopsis:</b><br/>         Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul PSD with 4 DOS principles on board escalated force on a <u>non-compliant vehicle</u>.<br/> <u>The motorcade was made up of</u></p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |      |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | <p>While moving north on MSR [redacted] the up-gunner in the lead vehicle noticed a fast moving white sedan traveling down the sweeper that merges onto [redacted]. The up-gunner gave the <b>oncoming car</b> the hand signal to stop, so it would not enter the motorcade. The oncoming car disregarded the up-gunner's warnings and continued to move towards the motorcade. Other vehicles on the road had seen and complied with the up-gunner's commands. As the vehicle neared, the up-gunner could see that there was a single, military-aged male driving. The up-gunner continued to give hand signals, and began to shout warnings at the driver. The threat vehicle continued to close on the motorcade at a high rate of speed.</p> <p>Knowing that the single male driver of the threat vehicle had disregarded multiple verbal and visual commands to stop, and was closing on the motorcade at a high rate of speed, the up-gunner was in fear for his life, and the lives of his teammates. He had no other choice but to escalate his level of force. The threat was 50 meters and closing when the up-gunner <b>fired 3 rounds from his [redacted] towards the engine block of the threat in an attempt to disable the vehicle</b>. Upon firing, the threat vehicle locked up his brakes and came to a stop.</p> |                  |      |

|                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                                                                                                                                          | <p>While passing the stopped threat, the well gunner of the trail vehicle observed the driver of the sedan unharmed and standing outside of his vehicle. The motorcade proceeded without incident.</p> |
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i> | This report will be forwarded up the chain of command and submitted to the RSO office here at the REO Mosul.                                                                                           |

| Operator(s) Involved | Mosul PSD Team | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved | Mosul PSD Team |
|----------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|----------------|
|                      |                |                     |     |                  |                |

031413ZMAY1000

~~HS0440~~

## BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

YC534

R

U.S. GOVERNMENT



DS Command Center

December 30, 2005

2:10 a.m. EST

---

---

COM PSD Team Fires Three Rounds into an Aggressive Vehicle

---

---

**Subject:** COM PSD Team Fires Three Rounds into an Aggressive Vehicle**Reporting Office:** REO Mosul

**Summary:** On December 29, 2005, at approximately 11:30 a.m. a COM PSD team was traveling from Forward Operating Base (FOB) Courage to a venue in Mosul, when they observed a white sedan traveling at a high rate of speed toward the motorcade. The up-gunner in the lead Tactical Support Vehicle (TST) gave hand and arm signals as well as voice commands in Arabic and English to stop. However, the driver of the vehicle ignored the multiple signals given and continued to drive aggressively toward the motorcade. When the vehicle approached to within 50 meters of the lead vehicle, the up-gunner fired 3 rounds into the front grill of the vehicle. The black sedan pulled to the side and stopped, while the motorcade continued on to venue, without further incident. No injuries were reported and the occupant of the white sedan did not appear to be injured.

**RSO Action:** RSO promptly notified the FOB Courage TOC and reviewed the use of force policy with all PSD members.

**Location:** Mosul, Iraq

031413087030

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**  
~~DECLASSIFIED~~**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

04 May 2005

**Spot Report – 050405-02A****Subject:** REO Mosul (Update)**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Indirect fire impacts.

At approximately 1820 on 04 May 2005, REO Mosul sustained nine mortar impacts, six on compound and three off compound. Five personnel were injured: two US military, two Blackwater security personnel, and one translator employed by the REO. The first BW security person is listed in stable condition with wounds to the lower abdomen. His prognosis is good to excellent. The second BW security person is listed in critical condition with injuries to the jaw and face, a partially amputated leg, and a loss of 2 units of blood. The embassy translator also suffered fragmentation wounds to the shoulder, but has no serious injuries. He is listed in stable condition.

**Location:** REO Mosul, Iraq

031415CWT030

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY  
DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

10 May 2005

Spot Report - 051005-03

**Subject:** Blackwater DOD PSD Team-member killed.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** PSD team-member killed from single.

At approximately 1200, on 10 May 05, during the arrival of their principal at the venue, a protective detail came under sporadic gunfire during the dismount. A single detail member was shot through the hand and throat with a single round. The detail called for Marine support and secured the principal in the venue until support arrived. The principal was returned to the FOB, and the Blackwater casualty was taken to the morgue.

At this time it is unclear as to the confirmed identity of the PSD member and the lone principal. Further information will be forwarded as it reaches the Baghdad TOC.

**Location:** Ramadi, Iraq

031AISCH7030

YOS37

R

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

## DECLASSIFIED



**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

20 June 2005

**Spot Report – 062005-7**

**Subject:** COM PSD Out of Kirkuk Team Attacked.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** PSD motorcade hit with IED and SAF.

At approximately 1745, on 20 June 2005, an IED struck the motorcade's lead vehicle, disabling the vehicle and wounding the occupants. One individual suffered a broken leg and shrapnel wounds, an unknown number suffered minor shrapnel wounds. As the injured team members were extracted from the vehicle, the motorcade came under small arms fire. The damaged vehicle was abandoned.

The Team evacuated to an Iraqi Army checkpoint awaiting US Military exfiltration, expected by 1820.

There was one principal with the motorcade, but he/she was not injured in the assault.

**UPDATE:** @ approximately 2245, on 20 June 2005, Kirkuk reported that all vehicles, to include the damaged vehicle that was abandoned during IED motorcade attack have been recovered and all personnel are accounted for. Military convoy escorted all personnel and vehicles to FOB Warrior.

Injured PSD member is under treatment at EMEDS.

More information will be forwarded as it is reported to the RSO TOC Baghdad.

**Location:** Kirkuk, Iraq **031413087030**

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY  
DECLASSIFIED****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

07 September 2005

**Spot Report – 090705- 01**

**Subject:** COM PSD Team attacked by IED causing fatal injuries to four US citizens.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team attacked by IED.

On 07 September 2005 at approximately 0845 hours, the RSO TOC was notified by Ivan Wray, RSO Basrah that a COM motorcade was attacked by a roadside Improvised Explosive Device (IED). At approximately 0825 hours, the motorcade had picked up personnel at Basrah Air Station and was traveling to the Regional Embassy Office (REO) Basrah. The IED struck the lead vehicle of the motorcade on the left side, causing the lead vehicle to cross four lanes of traffic, roll off an embankment and come to rest on its roof. The lead vehicle was occupied by four Triple Canopy contractors working as Personal Security Detail (PSD) members.

The motorcade's limo continued to the REO and all personnel were accounted for. There were four proteeetees in the motorcade during the attack, one State Department employee working in the IRM office and three contractors who are working for MCI with the IRM office.

The motorcade's follow vehicle stayed on scene and when they reached the lead vehicle the left rear, PSD member (AMCIT) and tactical commander, PSD member (AMCIT) were deceased. The right rear, PSD member was pinned under the hood of the vehicle and appeared to have internal injuries. The lead driver, PSD member was inside the vehicle and appeared to have severe leg injuries.

090705-01

RSO Basrah dispatched a DynCorp PSD team to the scene to act as a Quick Reaction Force (QRF) to assist at the scene.

With assistance from the DynCorp QRF team the right rear PSD member (AMCIT) was extracted from under the vehicle but expired soon afterwards. The QRF team also extracted the lead driver, PSD member (AMCIT) from the vehicle and he eventually transported by ambulance to the Battlegroup's (12<sup>th</sup> Mechanized Brigade) headquarters and then transported by helicopter to the area's trauma center, Shalibah logistics base.

At 1230 Hrs, RSO TOC was notified by RSO Wray that the fourth PSD member, lead driver that was injured in the IED attack has died from his injuries.

RSO Mark Hunter and ARSO Anthony Smith will be leaving Baghdad this afternoon on a flight to Basrah.

**RSO Action:** Spot Report, RSO-TOC, RSO, DRSO monitoring situation

**Location:** Red Zone, Basrah, Iraq

031415ZMAY030

**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**  
**DECLASSIFIED****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

27 September 2005

**Spot Report – 092705-03****Subject:** Improvised Explosive Device (IED) attack on a COM PSD Team.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** A COM PSD Team was attacked by a roadside IED.

On September 27, 2005, at approximately 1128 hrs, a COM PSD Team from the Regional Embassy Office (REO), Mosul, was attacked by a roadside improvised explosive device (IED). The COM PSD Team was returning to the REO from the Dahuk area with three COM personnel and one local national (LN); Special Agent Anthony Smith was the Agent in Charge (AIC) of the PSD team. Approximately 4 kilometers west of the REO an IED was detonated adjacent to the COM motorcade. The motorcade received no damage from the blast and moved immediately out of the area. The PSD team activated the vehicle's Blue Force Tracker (BFT) system and the signal was relayed to the RSO TOC in Baghdad.

All personnel and vehicles in the convoy were immediately accounted for and no injuries were reported. The motorcade continued on to the REO without further incident. Special Agent Smith, the acting RSO, Mosul, will be holding an Emergency Action Committee (EAC) meeting to review the attack upon the motorcade.

**RSO Action:** Monitoring the situation with RSO Mosul

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

---

**Location: Mosul, Iraq**

**DECLASSIFIED**

**031AISCH7030**

---

**SENSITIVE BUT UNCLASSIFIED**

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY DECLASSIFIED



**DS Command Center**  
**Reporting Time: 5:05 a.m. EDT**  
**November 14, 2005**

---

## **UPDATE #1: DynCorp Contractors killed and wounded in IED attack on INL Convoy**

---

**SUBJECT: DynCorp Contractors Killed and Wounded in IED Attack on INL Convoy**

**REPORTING OFFICE: RSO TOC Baghdad and DOS Ops Center**

**SUMMARY:** On November 14 at 0909 (local) an Improvised Explosive Device (IED) detonated next to a last PSD follow vehicle in an INL convoy as it passed Assassin's Gate/Check Point #1 on Haifa Street going to the Iraqi Ministry of Justice. Casualties have been confirmed as two (2) DynCorp PSD contractors KIA and three (3) DynCorp contractors WIA.

According to DynCorp PSD team leader, the convoy's rear vehicle took the brunt of the blast through the rear window. The blast killed two (2) DynCorp South African PSD members (the Follow driver and Right Front ASL) and wounded three (3) other DynCorp PSD members in the rear of the vehicle. (Note: Two (2) of the WIA received major burn injuries and their recovery prognosis is uncertain. One of the DynCorp PSD injured (an Amcit) lost his right foot in the attack and his recovery is likely.)

None of the principals being transported in the motorcade were believed to have sustained injuries.

**RSO TOC ACTION:** Will provide updated information as it becomes available.

Y054  
R

BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY  
DECLASSIFIED



DS Command Center

December 6, 2005  
3:38 a.m.

**SHOTS FIRED AT COM TACTICAL TEAM**

**SUBJECT:** Shots Fired at COM Tactical Support Team

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO TOC Baghdad

**SUMMARY:** On December 6, a Chief of Mission Protective Security Detail tactical support team (TST) was traveling towards a venue in the red zone when the third vehicle in the motorcade was struck by one round of small arms fire. A team member received fragmentation to his goggles, but was not injured. The TST team was unaware of where the round was fired. The detail continued to the scheduled venue without further incident.

There were no injuries to any TST personnel.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO continues to monitor the situation.

**LOCATION:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

~~DECLASSIFIED~~



**DS COMMAND CENTER**

December 22, 2005

Report Time 8:15 a.m.

## DYNCORP PSD TEAM STRUCK BY IED

**SUBJECT:** DynCorp PSD team struck by IED

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO TOC Baghdad

**SUMMARY:** On December 22, at approximately 08:00 a.m. Baghdad time, a DynCorp protective security detail convoy was struck by an improvised explosive device (IED) while operating north of Baghdad in the Sunni Triangle. The detail, which was operating under the authority of INL and originated at the Al-Sadee Hotel in Baghdad's Red Zone, was transporting USG Correction Officer trainers to a correction facility in Bakuba. The principal was not injured in this attack but one American citizen and one South African, both employed by DynCorp, were killed. Additionally, three DynCorp employees were injured in this attack. Two of these individuals are in critical condition with lost limbs and chest/abdominal injuries while the third suffered only minor injuries. They are all being treated in the International Zone.

The DynCorp convoy was being operated by sub-contractor Crucible Group which is comprised mainly of South Africans. It is believed at this time that the others injured in this attack were South African nationals.

**RSO ACTION:** Awaiting further information regarding the identities of injured.

**LOCATION:** Red Zone; Baghdad; Iraq



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

## PRELIMINARY REPORT IED

Y0543  
P  
b2  
b7b  
b7c

Date of Incident 3/12/05

Time of Incident 1320

### Type of Incident

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

### Location of Incident

(Describe location in detail. Include route name/local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

### Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident; all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries (if any), other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

IED ambush on PSD Motorcade

Approximate grid:

500-600m NE of [REDACTED] Clover Leaf on the Southbound side.

At approximately 1320, Karbala Blackwater PSD with 2 attached personnel from Hilla PSD were traveling SouthEast along [REDACTED] after departing the back gate of BIAP. The motorcade of [REDACTED] vehicles was approximately 600 meters from the [REDACTED] Cloverleaf when an IED exploded on the right/South side of the highway. The explosion hit the last car in the convoy, an up-armored gun truck containing [REDACTED] PSD members. The blast spun the car around, throwing out the PSD members in the right front and right rear seats of the vehicle. The two members that were thrown out of the vehicle were KIA. Mechanism of injury/fatality initially appears to be a combination of the blast and impact from ejection from the vehicle. A third PSD member received shrapnel wound to the neck and upper body. His injuries are not life threatening.

### Action Taken

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

The PSD team conducted evacuation/down vehicle procedures, recovered the two KIA PSD members and provided emergency treatment of the wounded PSD member. The team notified Hilla PSD via cell phone and received instructions to RTB to BIAP CASH. The PSD team recovered all equipment from the down vehicle, abandoned the vehicle and moved to BIAP via the back gate.

### Follow-Up Required

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

As more information develops

| Operator(s) Involved | Contact                  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|--------------------------|---------------------|------------------|
|                      | South Central DPM, Hilla |                     |                  |

b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0544  
P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

1500 ms

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |          |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | 03/23/05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Time of Incident | 1100 hrs |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                  | Use of less than lethal force                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |          |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                         | Approx. 100 meters south of GP [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |          |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principals involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | A white sedan with two male occupants was traveling at a high rate of speed and was not responding to signal to stop.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |          |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                     | <p>At approximately 1050hrs 23 March 2005, [redacted] was returning from the Korean Embassy (vicinity [redacted]) providing escort for [redacted]. Our return route took us to a point where we were heading southeast on the road between Checkpoint [redacted] and requiring us to conduct a U-turn over the median to enter into Checkpoint [redacted]. I was sitting in front right seat of the lead humvee as we traversed the median and took notice that, do to the fact that we had been exuberantly employing our federal kit and our turret gunner was giving hand and arm signals to stop, all oncoming traffic had stopped, except for a <b>white 4 door sedan</b> that was traveling at a high rate of speed, merging into our lane of traffic. In accordance with the rules of engagement's progressive force guidance, I engaged the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle then came to a stop and we continued through Checkpoint [redacted]</p> <p>[redacted]<br/>[redacted]</p> |                  |          |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                          | DSS/IPD                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |          |

|                                 |                      |                                |                             |                             |                           |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------------|
| <b>Operator(s)<br/>Involved</b> | <input type="text"/> | <b>Vehicle(s)<br/>Involved</b> | <input type="text"/> Hummer | <b>Team(s)<br/>Involved</b> | <input type="text"/> Team |
|---------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------------|

ၬ၁၄

42

03415387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Date of Incident

27 March 05

Time of Incident

1000

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | USE OF LETHAL FORCE                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICVs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>I, [REDACTED] at approximately 1000 hours local time, observed a white vehicle with a red stripe approaching the motorcade at a high rate of speed. The vehicle was driven by one male subject wearing a white shirt. As the vehicle approached within close proximity of the motorcade, I opened the right rear door of the follow vehicle. I then proceeded to give a verbal warning and motioned using my hand for the vehicle to stop. The vehicle disregarded my instructions and proceeded through traffic weaving in and out. As the vehicle closed in on the motorcade to within approximately 45-50 meters at a high rate of speed, I continued to give verbal and hand signals several different times. I then gave the hand motion to stop again while simultaneously raising my [REDACTED]. The vehicle continued to disregard my directions at which time the vehicle broke through the stopped traffic and came directly at the rear of the motorcade. With no other course of action available, I fired two well aimed shots into the vehicles front grill. The vehicle then came to a complete stop and the motorcade continued on to the venue.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | Once the scene and principal's were secured, the TOC and Detail Leader were advised of the incident and status of the team. Upon completion of mission, we prepared this report.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | Unknown                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |

| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Follow                 | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------------------|------------------|--|
|                      |  |                     | TL<br>RR<br>LR<br>Well | N/A              |  |

b6  
b7c

031AIS087030

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0546

P

b2

b6

b7c

REF ID: A00000000000

Date of Incident 4 Apr 2005

Time of Incident 0840 hours

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Force – Discharging of Weapon to Stop Aggressive Vehicle

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail; include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

In the vicinity of [REDACTED] as Team [REDACTED] departed the Ministry of Finance, Baghdad, Iraq

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, IGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

The Advance Team [REDACTED] motorcade had come to a stop in traffic and was attempting to merge with traffic. The Team had established protective gap of approximately 100 meters from the rear of their motorcade to the start of civilian traffic. While still stopped a Dark colored Gray van accelerated from the 6 o'clock position and drove towards the follow vehicle of the motorcade.

[REDACTED] in the well position of the motorcades follow vehicle verbally warned others of the approaching vehicle. The left rear follow car door position, [REDACTED] and the right rear follow car door position, [REDACTED] both alerted on the approaching vehicle. [REDACTED] gave both visual and verbal commands for the vehicle to stop.

When the vehicle failed to stop and continued to close on the motorcade, [REDACTED] fired two to three, 3 to 4 round bursts from his [REDACTED] into the vehicles grill and the payment in front of the vehicle the driver finally stopped the vehicle approximately 35 meters to the rear of the motorcade. The driver of the Team's follow vehicle was [REDACTED] and the Team Leader sitting in the front passenger seat was [REDACTED]

No injuries were noted.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

All Team members riding within this vehicle wrote and submitted statements.

Weapons deployed [REDACTED]

The Advance Team motorcade continued their mission without further delay.

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Investigation as required by the RSO

**Operator(s) Involved**

|            |            |
|------------|------------|
| [REDACTED] | [REDACTED] |
|------------|------------|

**Vehicle(s) Involved**White Suburban  
[REDACTED]**Team(s) Involved**

Team [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031413087030

Y0547

(P)  
b2**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**  
**DECLASSIFIED****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

24 April 2005

**Spot Report 042405 - 4****Subject:** Shots fired by a Blackwater Team / Chief of Mission**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:**

At approximately 1520 on 23 APR 2005, a Blackwater Security Detail (PSD) was involved in a shooting incident while traveling from the International Zone to Al-Hillah. As the motorcade approached heavy traffic and was stopped, a van approached the motorcade at a high rate of speed. PSD personnel attempted to signal the driver of the van to stay back using hand signals, flood lamps, a pen flare and weapons display. At 35 meters, one team member fired one round into the grill of the approaching van and one in the passenger compartment. Once the vehicle approached to approximately 30 meters, another team member fired 3 rounds into the passenger compartment of the vehicle. The van then swerved to the left and stopped. The van's right rear door then opened but dark curtains covered the opening so PSD members could not see inside. The team deployed smoke to cover their movements and continued their mission to USREO Al-Hillah.

No PSD team members or principal were injured in the attack. There was no damage to the motorcade vehicles. It is unknown if there were any injuries inside the van.

**Location:** Route [REDACTED] approximately 24 km north of Al-Hillah  
**Next Steps:** N/A

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

REF ID: A1234567890

10548  
P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

Date of Incident 24 April 05 Time of Incident App 10:20

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Lethal Force (no injuries)

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

[redacted]

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

IC [redacted] and [redacted] were in the 3<sup>rd</sup> vehicle [redacted] of the convoy, stopped just outside of gate #1 awaiting entry. A white truck and a white 4 door sedan were approaching from the rear towards the convoy. IC [redacted] gave numerous warnings for the vehicles to stop, both visually and verbally. IC [redacted] observed the white truck come to a complete stop at a safe distance. The white 4 door sedan continued towards the convoy not adhering to the warnings given. IC [redacted] then muzzled the vehicle with his [redacted] as another warning while continuing to give the verbal command to stop. The vehicle continued towards the convoy, at which time IC [redacted] fired 2 rounds into the right front tire. The vehicle continued at which time 2 more round were fired into the grill area of the vehicle. The suspect vehicle then came to a complete stop at which time IC [redacted] felt that the threat was stopped and no other force was necessary. IC [redacted] then evaluated the driver and observed that he was not injured and was complying as he raised his hands.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Deployment of [redacted] Rifle and four Rounds

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Operator(s)  
Involved

[redacted]

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

[redacted]

Team(s)  
Involved

Team [redacted] Team [redacted]

DSS Iraq Mission

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031416387030

Y0549

P

b6

b7c

**From:** Bopp, Joe

**Sent:** Friday, May 06, 2005 5:55 AM

**To:** DS HTPOPS; McKennan, John B; Taylor, James A; Mass, Craig E

b6  
b7c

**Subject:** [REDACTED] from mosul

FYI - regarding the BW employee seriously wounded by indirect fire in Mosul.

-----Original Message-----

**From:** Brian Bonfiglio [mailto:[REDACTED]]

**Sent:** Thursday, May 05, 2005 5:19 PM

**To:** Piry, Frederic M; Nassen, Paul

**Cc:** Bennett, David R; Bopp, Joe

**Subject:** [REDACTED] from mosul

b6  
b7c

BW CACO, Brian Vickers, is in the air in route to Chicago to meet the [REDACTED] family. We are flying Brian Vickers and Mr. and Mrs. [REDACTED] to Germany tonight. They will arrive in Frankfurt at 1pm tomorrow (LOCAL) and will be shuttled to Landstuhl. Arrangements have been made at the Fisher House at Landstuhl as long as the [REDACTED] family remains in Germany.

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED] is in the air from Iraq. We don't have confirmation of his arrival time in Germany yet. Will have confirmation later tonight.



Internal bleeding is worsening and it has been expressed by medical professionals that [REDACTED] may not make it.

I will update as I receive information.

Brian

**Brian Bonfiglio**

Vice President,

Department of State Programs

Blackwater USA

P.O. Box 1029

Moyock, NC 27958

office: 252.435.2038

fax: 252.435.0044

email: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

031AISCHT030

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

~~DECLAS SIFIED~~



**U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

10 May 2005

---

**Spot Report – 051005-02**

---

**Subject:** DynCorps COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Aggressive vehicle fired upon by PSD team.

At approximately 0944, 10 May 05, a COM PSD team observed a **white sedan** approaching their motorcade while en route to a power-plant in Qubas. The driver of the vehicle moved around a line of traffic, approximately 100 meters distant from the motorcade, failed to yield to hand signals and approached the motorcade as it was stopped in traffic. When the vehicle got within 50 meters of the motorcade, the turret gunner fired one [redacted] caliber round into the engine area of the car. The driver slowed his forward movement, and put the car in reverse. It is believed the driver was not injured during the altercation. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

There was one principal in the [redacted] car motorcade at the time of the incident.

b2

**Location:** Adhamiyah District, Baghdad Iraq

031415Z MAY 05



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

y0551

P  
b 2  
b 6  
b 7c

**Date of Incident** 5/16/05

5/16/05

Time of incident ••• 13:56 •••

Time of Incident ••• 13:56 •••

**Type of Incident:**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

## **Shots fired at aggressive vehicle**

### **Location of Incident**

**LOCATION OF INCIDENT**  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

Off ramp of

### Description of Incident

*(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)*

\_\_\_\_\_ was supporting \_\_\_\_\_ on a mission in the red zone. We were getting off the off ramp at \_\_\_\_\_ and about to turn right to go towards \_\_\_\_\_. We were held up in a little traffic and a blue hatch back Japanese sedan (make unknown) came at a high rate of speed off to our right in an open dirt area heading towards our motorcade. Our motorcade consisted of:

[redacted] was in our motorcade behind the white cougar. Our rear gunner heard the front gunner yell out to the vehicle approaching and looked to assist. The front gunner did not have a good angle on the blue vehicle so the rear gunner engaged the threat since all verbal and visual communication with the aggressive vehicle was not effective. The rear gunner shot a 3 round burst to the side of the vehicle in the dirt, but did not hit the aggressive vehicle. The vehicle immediately turned away but then drove parallel with the motorcade but was far enough away that we didn't engage twice. There were no injuries on the Iraqi side or our side. The fact that [redacted] had enough heads up to not do undo damage, and shoot into the dirt, kept our motorcade safe and on its way to the venue without further incident.

## Action Taken

*(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)*

Used verbal (in Arabic), visual (hands), water bottles (thrown at vehicle), weapon (dipping up and down), and shot a three round burst next to the vehicle

## **Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

[redacted] and [redacted] went into the TOC and wrote up statements to Special Agent Hinter (DOS)

|                         |             |                        |              |                     |  |
|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------------|--|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | Rear gunner | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | White Cougar | Team(s)<br>Involved |  |
|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------|--------------|---------------------|--|

६३  
१८८८



## PSD – After Action Report



Y0552

P  
b6  
b7C  
b2

b2

Team: [ ] Mission #: 070505-5-02 Departure Time: 1000 Return Time: 1230

Venue/Location: Baghdad Provincial Council

Principal(s): N/A QRF

Shift Leader: [ ] b6 b7c

Agent-in-Charge: N/A QRF

TC: [ ]

YES

NO

Mission Planning Phase

- 
- 
1. Did the Shift Leader coordinate available support?

Remarks:

- 
- 
2. Any issues coordinating with the Principal or their representatives?

Remarks:

- 
- 
3. Was there an advance packet for this venue?

b2

Remarks: [ ] was the advance team located on venue

- 
4. Was coordination made with someone at the venue prior to departure?

Remarks: N/A

- 
- 
5. Was Intel consulted concerning incidents/threats pertaining to venue, routes and principal(s)? b6 b7c

Remarks: [ ] conducted intel brief prior to the teams departure

- 
- 
6. Any problems with exiting the Palace or the IZ.

Remarks: [ ]



## PSD – After Action Report



### Mission Execution Phase

YES    NO

1. Were any MSR's used for movement? (Name and Entry/Exit/Grey Codes)

Remarks:

2. Did the team encounter any unplanned barricades, checkpoints or obstacles?

Remarks:

3. Did the team encounter impassable traffic?

Remarks:

4. Did team experience any problems relating to bridges, overpasses or tunnels?

Remarks:

5. Did any team vehicle make contact with any other vehicle or object? If YES, include vehicle GP#.

Remarks:

6. Did the team believe they were under dedicated surveillance at any point?

Remarks:

7. Did the team come under direct attack or witness an attack on others?

Remarks: See Shift Leader remarks at end of report.

031415Z JUN 05



## PSD – After Action Report



YES NO

Actions at Venue

1. Has the barrier plan or guard force procedures changed for the venue?

001AIS07030

Remarks:

2. What were the composition, disposition and location of local security?

Remarks:

3. Does the venue have rules against rifles or the use of K9 assets?

Remarks:

4. How many ways can you enter and exit the building and grounds?

Remarks: Two ways the front and the back.

5. Was there an established POC to meet your Principal?

Remarks:

6. In what room was the meeting held and what was the location of the safe room?

Remarks:

7. Did the team experience any type of incident while at the venue?

Remarks

001AIS07030



## PSD – After Action Report

Shift Leader Comments**DECLASSIFIED**

**Remarks:** On July 07, 2005 Team [ ] was escorting Team [ ] to Baghdad Provincial Council, Grid [ ] which departed from [ ] at 1000hrs. Team [ ] was the advance team and had been at the venue for approximately one hour prior to Team [ ] movement.

Upon arrival Team [ ] entered the venue and Team [ ] advised the TOC that we were departing the venue and returning to [ ] to stage for Team [ ] return that was supposed to be at approximately 1230 hrs.

Team [ ] then passed [ ] and at approximately 150 meters southwest from [ ] at Grid MB [ ] an IED was detonated and caused the Follow Vehicle to become disabled. The Follow Vehicle had enough speed and traveled off of the X then came to a stop approximately 30 to 50 feet from the explosion. Shift Leader [ ] notified the TOC that we had contact to the Follow Vehicle and began to have the team extract the Follow Vehicle. Team [ ] then extracted personnel from the Follow Vehicle to the Assault Vehicle. The Lead Hummer turned around and covered the north end of the street. Personnel from the Assault Vehicle covered the south end of the street, while personnel from the Follow Vehicle extracted and retrieved sensitive items from the downed Follow Vehicle. One person from each vehicle threw a smoke grenade in order to help provide a screen and disorient any follow on attack. The Follow Vehicle was locked and left on the roadway. Once all personnel and sensitive items were extracted, Team [ ] then proceeded through checkpoint one and returned to [ ] staging area. All personnel, weapons and sensitive items were accounted for. There were no injuries to any personnel on Team [ ]. Team [ ] had extracted all personnel and was inside checkpoint one within 3 minutes. The Follow Vehicle was towed to KBR maintenance.

At Team [ ] debrief, there was mention from the other team members that they observed a young boy standing at the intersection of [ ] and he was gesturing with his hand a thumbs up. Also mentioned was there was no vehicle traffic on the southbound direction of the roadway and less pedestrian traffic on the sides of the roads. This was particularly odd due to the fact that there is usually pedestrian and vehicular traffic on both sides of the roadway. There was also small arms fire, which appeared to come from the north end of the road by [ ] (believed to be by the IP'S). Team members believe that the IED was set up in the ground at Grid [ ] and believed to be command detonated. The TOC did not send any assets to Team [ ] location for assistance, which may have been due to radio communication.

**031AISCH7030**



## PSD – After Action Report



Y0553

P

b2

b6

b7c

b2

Team:  Mission #: 070505-Z-1 Departure Time: 0900 .. Return Time: 1100

Venue/Location: Baghdad Provincial Council

Principal(s): N/A

Shift Leader:

Agent-in-Charge:

TC:

YES

NO

Mission Planning Phase

1. Did the Shift Leader coordinate available support?

Remarks: K-9 Support

2. Any issues coordinating with the Principal or their representatives?

Remarks: No.

3. Was there an advance packet for this venue?

Remarks:

4. Was coordination made with someone at the venue prior to departure?

Remarks:

5. Was Intel consulted concerning incidents/threats pertaining to venue, routes and principal(s)?

Remarks:

6. Any problems with exiting the Palace or the IZ.

Remarks:

0 0 1 0 1 0 0 0 1 0 0 0



## PSD – After Action Report

Mission Execution Phase

YES    NO

1. Were any MSR's used for movement? (Name and Entry/Exit Grey Codes)

Remarks:

2. Did the team encounter any unplanned barricades, checkpoints or obstacles?

Remarks:

3. Did the team encounter impassable traffic?

Remarks:

4. Did team experience any problems relating to bridges, overpasses or tunnels?

Remarks:

5. Did any team vehicle make contact with any other vehicle or object? If YES, include vehicle GP#.

Remarks:

6. Did the team believe they were under dedicated surveillance at any point?

Remarks: A black sedan was parked by [redacted] with its hood up. The operator later left and teams [redacted] and [redacted] where informed.

b2

7. Did the team come under direct attack or witness an attack on others?

Remarks: Witnessed IED attack on [redacted] motorcade.

b2

031AISCHT030



## PSD – After Action Report



YES NO

Actions at Venue

1. Has the barrier plan or guard force procedures changed for the venue?

031AISCH7030

Remarks:

2. What were the composition, disposition and location of local security?

Remarks:

3. Does the venue have rules against rifles or the use of K9 assets?

Remarks: K-9's allowed in perimeter but not in the building.

4. How many ways can you enter and exit the building and grounds?

Remarks: Two ways.

5. Was there an established POC to meet your Principal?

Remarks:

6. In what room was the meeting held and what was the location of the safe room?

Remarks: 2nd floor situation room

7. Did the team experience any type of incident while at the venue?

Remarks: At about 10:25 am [redacted] had departed the Baghdad Provincial Council Bldg. after escorting [redacted] to our location. Soon thereafter a loud explosion had occurred and I received information, via radio, that [redacted] came in contact with an IED on Haifa street (app 150 meters from our venue). [redacted] personnel then locked down all through traffic on [redacted] as we provided

b2

031AISCH7030



## **PSD – After Action Report**



## Shift Leader Comments

### Sum Leader Comments

**Remarks:**

Remarks: security coverage for [REDACTED] abandoned there disabled vehicle on scene and safely evacuated into checkpoint one. We stayed on location and making sure no one tampered with the abandoned vehicle. Several minutes later Big Army personnel arrived and assisted in securing the area. We were then instructed by [REDACTED] base to escort [REDACTED] back to [REDACTED]. After coordination with [REDACTED] Shift Leader, [REDACTED], we accomplished the mission without further incident.

b2  
b6  
57

031416387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0554  
P  
b6  
b7c  
b2

|                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |                        |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------------------------|
| Date of Incident                                                                               | 18 July 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Time of Incident | Approximately 1256 hrs |
| Type of Incident                                                                               | Use of Deadly Force/Non Fatal                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |                        |
| (i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush) |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |                        |
| Location of Incident                                                                           | Approximately 500 meters Southwest of [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |                        |
| Description of Incident                                                                        | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>[redacted]</p> <p>vehicle Quick Reaction Force (QRF) Team, was en-route to [redacted] from The Ministry of Health [redacted] in support of [redacted]. At a location approximately 500 meters Southwest of [redacted], motorcade had to execute a U-turn over the median. At that point provided over-watch for the turn and held traffic in both the north and south bound lanes. Once [redacted] completed their U-turn and was traveling Northeast, the lead vehicle of [redacted] started to maneuver over the median. At that point the left hatch gunner observed a red Kia mini van maneuvering around traffic, which was stopped in the Northeast lane at a distance of approximately 100 meters from the QRF lead vehicle. The left hatch gunner gave hand signals, which were ignored by the driver. The lead vehicle continued to maneuver over the median and at that point the right hatch gunner, who now had a better view of the southbound lane, observed the same red Kia still maneuvering around the stopped traffic. At a distance of approximately 50 meters the hatch gunner attempted to stop the vehicle using hand signals and muzzle gestures. The driver of the vehicle failed to obey the hand and muzzle gestures and continued towards the QRF motorcade at an aggressive rate of speed. A male who was in the front passenger seat further occupied the vehicle.</p> |                  |                        |
| Action Taken                                                                                   | <p>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</p> <p>[redacted]</p> <p>As the vehicle approached from the right side and at a distance of approximately 40 meters from the lead QRF vehicle, I feared for the safety of my life and the lives of my fellow team members, and fired once in an effort to immediately disable the vehicle. My point of aim was at the radiator of the vehicle; however, as I squeezed the trigger, the QRF vehicle's tires made it over the median causing the vehicle to bounce. The vehicle's windshield was impacted and the vehicle came to a stop. The passenger of the vehicle was observed exiting the vehicle and it was further observed that the driver was pulled from the vehicle. The follow vehicle of the QRF motorcade observed the commotion around the red Kia and elected to stop in an effort to render any assistance needed. Once Team [redacted] SL and other members of the follow vehicle were on scene it was observed the injured driver had been placed in a civilian vehicle. The Iraqi Police who were on the scene were requested to remove the injured individual from the vehicle so that first aid could be rendered. Pressure bandages were applied to the individual's shoulder wound and he was then placed into an Iraqi emergency vehicle where an unidentified individual related he was a doctor and would provide further care. At this point Team [redacted] departed the area and returned to [redacted] without further incident.</p>                                                                     |                  |                        |
| Follow-Up Required                                                                             | <p>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</p> <p>[redacted]</p> <p>The Department of State T.O.C. was immediately notified of the incident. Upon return from the mission, a verbal statement was provided to D.S. agents in the TOC. Additionally, RSO personnel inspected the weapon used in the shooting, the remaining rounds of ammunition were counted, and RSO personnel retained the remaining [redacted] rounds found in the magazine as evidence. The weapon and the magazine were returned without further questions.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |                        |

|                      |  |                     |            |                  |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Lead Mamba | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|------------|------------------|--|

[REDACTED]  
Personal Security Specialist  
QRF Team [REDACTED]  
DSS, Iraq

[REDACTED]  
QRF Team [REDACTED]  
DSS, Iraq

b6  
b7c

031415ZMAY1030

Y0555

P

b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

## DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

11 August 2005

**Spot Report - 091105-03****Subject:** COM PSD Team fires on aggressive vehicle.**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad**Summary:** Blackwater PSD fires eight rounds into approaching vehicle resulting in injury/possible death to an Iraqi Local National.

On September 11, 2005 at approximately 0751 hrs, a Blackwater PSD Advance team was en route to a venue in the Red Zone from the International Zone. (IZ) The team had stopped because of heavy traffic, the right rear and left rear gunners opened the follow vehicle's doors and using hand signals stopped traffic to the rear of the motorcade approximately 100 meters away. The right rear gunner noticed a **black, four door BMW** weaving in and out of traffic that was stopped to the rear of the motorcade. The right rear gunner stated this vehicle was approximately 110 meters away from the motorcade. The vehicle came out of the traffic on the right side. The right rear gunner was using hand and verbal signals in an attempt to stop the vehicle, which was traveling at approximately 45 miles per hour. When the vehicle was approximately 75 meters away from the motorcade, the right rear fired one shot from his [redacted] rifle into the front grill of the vehicle. The right rear saw a driver and front seat passenger in the vehicle. The vehicle didn't stop and the right rear noticed the vehicle's front seat passenger grab the driver by the shoulder and point with his left hand towards the motorcade. The driver grabbed the steering wheel with both hands, leaned forward and accelerated towards the motorcade. The left rear gunner stood

b2

on the vehicle's running boards when he heard the right rear fire the first shot. The vehicle was approximately 40-50 meters from the motorcade and the right rear fired five rounds from his rifle into the windshield of the approaching vehicle. At the same time two Iraqi soldiers began firing their AK-47 rifles at the vehicle. The Iraqi soldiers were to the left and right of the right rear. While the right rear was firing at the vehicle, the vehicle began to travel away from the right rear towards the left rear's position. The right rear stated he saw the driver struck in the chest by at least two of the rounds he fired. The left rear fired one round at the vehicle's grill, however the round impacted the windshield because of the speed of the vehicle at approximately 20 meters away. The left rear fired a second round at the driver's side windshield when the vehicle was approximately 10 meters away. The left rear stated he wasn't sure if any of the rounds he fired struck any of the vehicle's occupants. The left rear stated he observed the vehicle parallel with the motorcade and the vehicle came to a stop by striking a vehicle that was stopped in traffic. The left rear also stated he observed the driver slumped towards the passenger and the passenger was shaking the driver. The Iraqi police and military in the area began to converge on the vehicle and waved the motorcade to drive away. The team continued on to the venue without further incident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident.

b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415ZMAY030

Y0556  
P  
b2

## INCIDENT REPORT

This report may be in addition to DS SPOT reporting.

### Date of Report:

Location: Basra PSS Motorcade

Task Order: 058A

Person Releasing Report: James Adamski

Title of Person Releasing Report: Project Manager

Date of Incident: 7 Sep 05

Time of Incident: 0827

Contractor Involved: Triple Canopy Inc.

Detail Location of Incident: Basra

### Personnel Involved:

|            | First Name | Last Name |
|------------|------------|-----------|
| Driver     | Ryan       | Young,    |
| TC         | Ronald     | Hyatt,    |
| Rear Right | Robert     | McCoy,    |
| Rear Left  | Robert     | Pole      |

### Incident Synopsis:

While on a return motorcade from the Basra Air Station where the Motorcade picked up 5 PAX's and was traveling from west to east heading towards the overpass turn off Grid [REDACTED] when the lead vehicle had almost completed the turn off when an IED detonated causing the vehicle to slide across a double lane highway and rolling down a steep 30 embankment. It appears that the IED was passed along side a guard rail and remotely detonated.

The follow vehicle stopped and attended Young who was seriously injured. McCoy was pinned under the vehicle and died while the TC personnel were trying to free him. Hyatt and Pole were killed instantly. Medevac was requested but all injured and deceased were evacuated to the Shatt Hotel for primary medical care. Young was then moved Shaiba Medical Center (British) for further evaluation and treatment.

Young's injuries consisted of a server injury to the left leg, a deep lacerated right wrist, other injuries unknown at this time.

1200 Notified that Young has just passed away from his injuries this was just confirmed by a phone with the medical facility at Shaiba.

Outline injuries if applicable:

**See above statement**

~~UNCLASSIFIED~~

**Supervisor Actions to Mitigate Adverse Actions or Preclude Re-occurrence:**  
**More to follow**

**Personnel Notified of Incident:**

**RSO Ivan Wray**

**TC Operations Baghdad Al Fidler**

**Program Manager Kim O'Connor**

**Supervisor synopsis of local impact of incident:**

**More to follow**

**Additional Reports Generated:**

**See attached Photos**

~~031AISCH7030~~





00000000000000

40557  
P

DECLASSIFIED

Triple Canopy, Inc

Regional Embassy Office  
Basrah, Iraq

After Action Report

IED Incident Basrah, Iraq

7 September 2005

(Clover leaf of [redacted] and [redacted] Route)

b2

**Project Manager**  
James Adamski

**Deputy Project Manager**  
Jeffrey Huber

031AISCH7030

*b2*

**Mission:** Triple Canopy [redacted] team was tasked by Department of State to pick up four personnel from the U.S. AID facility located at the Basrah Airport complex, commonly known as Basrah Air Station (BAS) and escort them to the Regional Embassy Office of Basrah (EOB).

**Mission Profile: (at time of incident)**

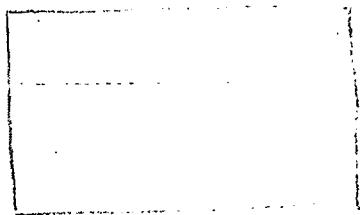
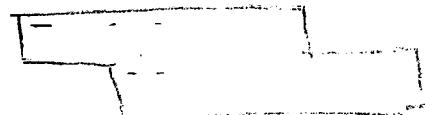
Triple Canopy - [redacted] Team

*b2*

|            |              |
|------------|--------------|
| Driver     | Ryan Young   |
| TC         | Ronald Hyatt |
| Left Rear  | Robert Pole  |
| Right Read | Robert McCoy |

*b2*

Principles



031AISCH7030

**Events and Actions:** (all times are approximate with a general consensus of accuracy to within five minutes of actual time)

[redacted] team departed EOB at 0740 in above configuration of fully armored vehicles, with all personnel equipped with protective body armor and armed with standard operating weapon systems and moved to BAS. They arrived at 0802 and moved to the US AID compound. During their movement the team didn't notice anything that was unusual, out of place or that drew their attention. Upon arrival they made contact with the individuals listed above, loaded their personal package in the [redacted] vehicles and the personnel in the limousine. The shift leader briefed the principles on actions that the motorcade and team would do/perform if an incident occurred during the movement to the EOB.

The motorcade departed BAS at 0822 and started their movement back to the EOB. Their route was to take [redacted] to the selected route through the city. As they approached the clover left exit [redacted], SL called in their location to Radio (time 0826) and increased their distance between the vehicles according to set procedures for negotiating on and off ramps. It should be noted that there was no other moving traffic or vehicles in front or to the rear of the motorcade. As per our procedures when entering a highway merging ramp, [redacted]. The [redacted] and [redacted] driver estimated that they had approximately 40 yards between vehicles. Also, as the motorcade approached and while on the ramp, team members identified a white Land Cruiser crossing the over pass – left to right that would end up ahead of the motorcade as they exited the ramp on to the green route.

b2

As the lead vehicle approached the end of the ramp to merge on to the [redacted] route, the driver decreased his speed to assess traffic for motorcade merging. At this time, an Improvised Explosive Device (IED) was initiated on the left/rear side (driver side) of the lead vehicle. The driver and TC of the limo witnessed the IED explosion

and the immediate effects on the lead vehicle, both passenger doors were blown open and right rear window was blown out to the

**Events and Actions: (continued)** (all times are approximate with a general consensus of accuracy to within five minutes of actual time)

ground, after which the lead vehicle disappeared in the smoke and dust that was created by the IED. At this time the SL announced on the vehicle radio to go through the blast area and continue on the planned route. The SL contacted Radio at 0827 and informed that they had an IED initiated on the motorcade and that they were driving through the IED area. (Radio notified the Regional Security Officer (RSO) and TC's Project Manager) The SL attempted to get in contact with the lead vehicle while the [ ] and his [ ] vehicle moved through the smoke and dust cloud caused by the IED. Once the follow vehicle cleared the smoke and dust from the IED, the follow vehicle occupants attempted to visually locate and reestablish radio contact with the lead vehicle. Radio was able to monitor some of the radio communications between [ ] teams vehicles and hand held radios. At 0829 while TC was notifying the British Operations Center next to the EOB compound, the SL officially notified Radio that they had no visual or radio contact with the lead vehicle. At this time approximately 200 meters east of the clover leaf (IED site), the SL gave instructions for the Limo to continue to the EOB and to have the follow vehicle return to the vicinity of the IED area to locate the lead vehicle

Once they returned to the vicinity of the IED explosion, the team dismounted their vehicle (except the driver) secured the immediate area and stopped all traffic on their side of the over pass. They were unable to locate or re-establish contact with the lead vehicle at this time. (Radio was monitoring [ ] teams radios. At 0835, Radio contacted the British Brigade at the Basrah Air Station and notified them that a [ ] vehicle motorcade was hit by an IED

| and that they needed assistance). Within a few moments, the follow team noticed a large crowd gathering on the far side of the clover leaf, they reloaded the vehicle and moved to an over look position of the **Events and Actions: (continued)** (all times are approximate with a general consensus of accuracy to within five minutes of actual time)

crowd and dismounted and located the lead vehicle. (Dynacorp rep was monitoring the radio and asked if they could assist the team, we informed that it would be appreciated, they had two teams on missions that they cancelled and redirected to the scene).

SL instructed the team to set up a small perimeter and cover his moment down to the vehicle. Once he arrived at the vehicle he made his initial assessment, he informed Radio that there were two casualties and that two were still alive however had serious injuries. At 0840, Radio called British Brigade and informed that they had two seriously wounded and were requesting a Helicopter for medical evacuation for the injured.

At this time the crowd was growing and was becoming dangerous, the SL repositioned the vehicle and personnel to the vicinity of the Lead vehicle and set up security and conducted medical assistance to the injured. At 0842 Dynacorp teams arrived on scene and pushed out the security perimeter and began medical treatment of casualties. At this point, a number of men lifted the vehicle off the ground to free the two injured personnel.

At 0853, Radio called British Brigade and ask about the Heli support and was informed that the helo was airborne and in route to the site with medics on board. Radio contacted [ ] team and informed them that the helo was in route, upon receiving this information, the team members set up a HLZ and marked it with several orange panels. The helo arrived at 0905 and circled but didn't land.

081415ZMAY030

# DECLASSIFIED

**Events and Actions: (continued)** (all times are approximate with a general consensus of accuracy to within five minutes of actual time)

At 0930, the first British troops arrived in the vicinity of the scene and when waved to come forward by team members, they refused until there were a greater number of British troops. Once the British troops felt they had sufficient troops they came in and assisted in securing the site and pushed the crowd back.

Radio called once again to the British Brigade and inquired what the status was of the helo and why it wasn't landing. They came back and said there must have been a miss communications that the helo was there for air cover.

Blue team members were still attempting to have the helo land for medical evacuation and the SL was talking with a British soldier that had communications with the helo. The pilots informed them that they could not land due to the area not being secured. During this time period, one of the injured personnel passed away from his injuries.

At 1000 it was decided to transport the remaining injured by an ambulance that was on the scene. [ ] team members and Dynacorp personnel loaded the injured individual in the ambulance and the remaining three deceased team members in the follow vehicle. Dynacorp escorted the ambulance and [ ] teams follow vehicle to the Shatt Hotel/Medical Clinic. They departed the area at 1020 hours.

b2  
b2

Upon arrival at the Shatt Medical Clinic, the injured and deceased were handed over to the medical personnel. We were informed that Ryan Young was transported to Camp Shiraba for additional medical attention and was pronounced dead on arrival.

# DECLASSIFIED

**Events and Actions: (continued)** (all times are approximate with a general consensus of accuracy to within five minutes of actual time)

**Additional Notes:** Triple Canopy deployed a team to the scene for the following reasons:

- Once the British forces arrived on scene, communications with [redacted] team and Dynacorp personnel were lost due to [redacted]  
[redacted]. b2

- Although Dynacorp personnel were there to assist, after a period of time of not being able to transport the injured and the loss of communications we were unsure of the transportation and security of all concerned and due to the reaction time of the British forces.

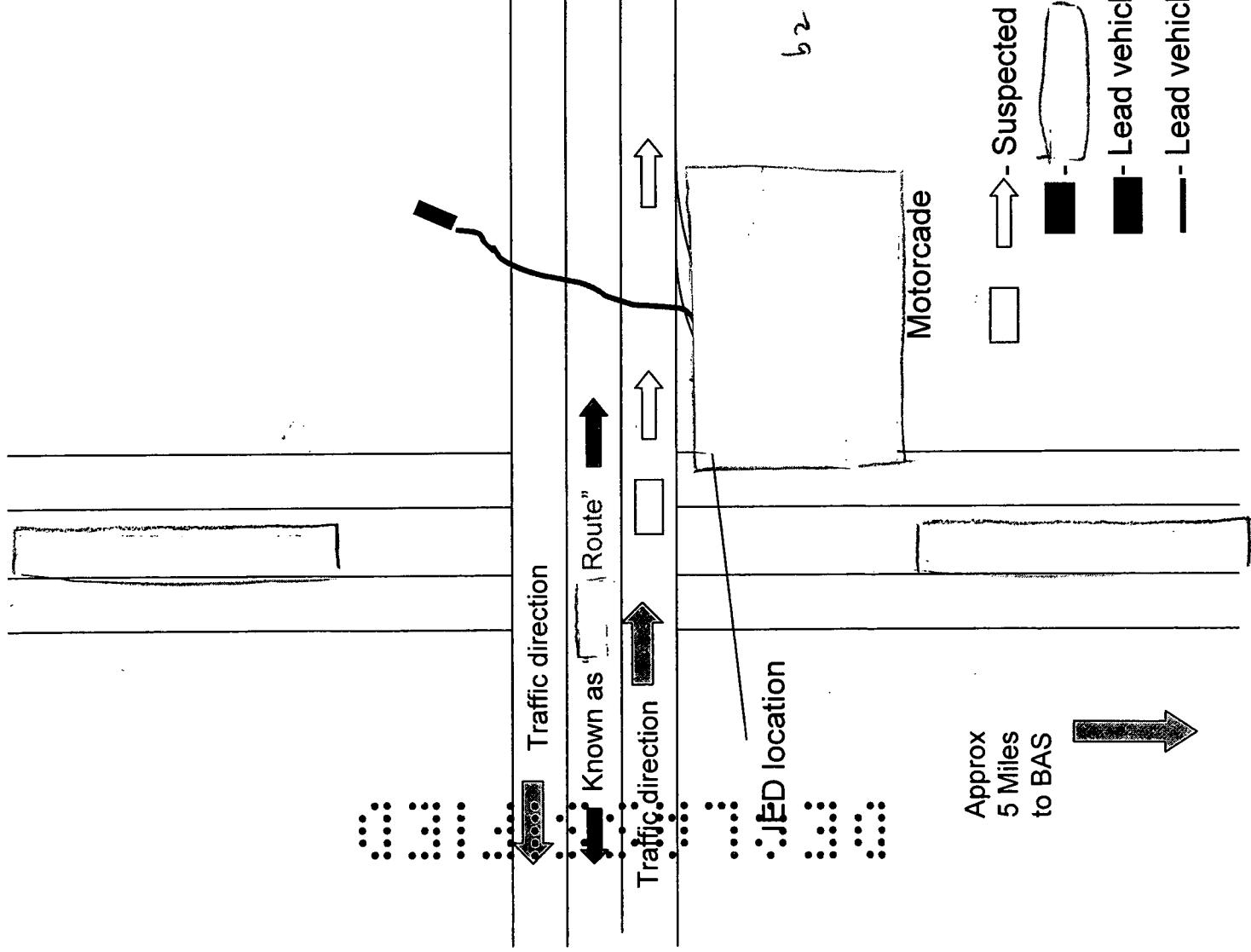
- To document the area and incident.

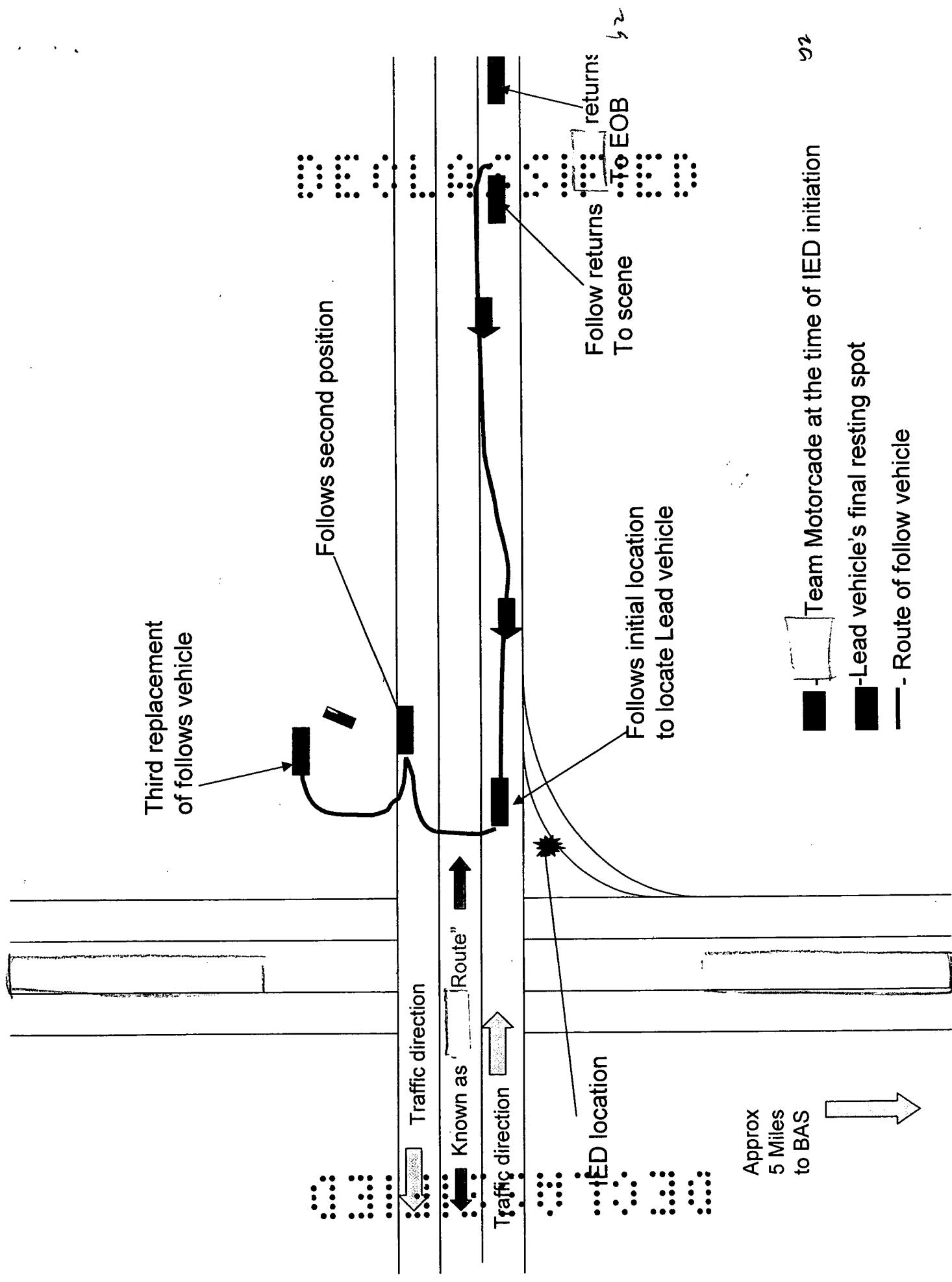
- Deployed team consisted of:

APM [redacted] b6  
[redacted] tm Driver and AIC  
5 Guard Force Supervisors b7c

031415Z Nov 030

DECLASSIFIED







# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Y0558

b2  
b6  
b7c

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
|-------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 09/11/08                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Time of Incident | 0810 |
| Type of Incident        | Disabling Shoot Of Vehicle                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | (Grid)                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, i.e. personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>Team [ ] was in support of team [ ] to the Ministry of the Interior, team [ ] was following team [ ] from a distance of about 1000 meters. While en route to the venue team two approached the intersection of [ ] from the left lane. While conducting a left turn at the intersection a blue four door sedan approached the convoy from the six o'clock position, a single male driver was the only occupant in the vehicle. All traffic was stopped 100 meters behind the last vehicle of the detail when the sedan made a hasty lane change to the right and continued towards the detail passing all other cars stopped behind the follow mamba [ ]. Speed of the sedan was moderate to fast. There were no injuries involved in this incident.</p>                                                                                       |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | <p>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</p> <p>After identifying the blue sedan as a threat to the detail, the right rear hatch gunner [ ] gave several hand signals as well as voice commands to the oncoming threat. The left rear hatch gunner [ ] also gave repeated hand and voice commands. The blue sedan with its single male occupant failed to adhere to the commands given by both hatch gunners. After several commands failed to stop the sedan [ ] the right rear hatch gunner while in fear of the safety of himself and the team fired one well placed shot from his [ ] rifle into the front grill of the sedan. After the bullet struck the grill the sedan came to a complete stop and the team continued with the mission. After making the turn I observed the sedan and noted the driver getting out of the vehicle with no noticed injuries. I reported the incident to the TOC as soon as I received a full status report from the team, I also reported the incident to my chain of command.</p> |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | <p>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</p> <p>A verbal statement was given to the TOC investigating officer as soon as the team arrived back to the [ ] staging area. Written statements by all members in the follow vehicle (mamba [ ]) were completed and submitted to the TOC investigating officer on the same day as the incident.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                  |      |

|                      |  |                     |                          |                  |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|--------------------------|------------------|--|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | Mamba [ ] follow vehicle | Team(s) Involved |  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|--------------------------|------------------|--|

Team Leader

b6  
b7c

Tactical Support Team [ ]

b2

DSS Iraq Mission

031415Z SEP 08 Z



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0559  
P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

Smart Incident 1520

**Date of Incident** 9-26-05

**Time of Incident:** • 15:30 •

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Type of Incident</b><br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                   | Observed Non use of lethal Force form TC Position                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <b>Location of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                          | Local route [REDACTED] @ grid [REDACTED]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>Description of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, Injuries, If any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TVs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>While moving from the CMOC in BaQubah to FOB Warhorse, I was the Tactical Commander for the PSD move. We had approached a Georgian checkpoint on our local route [REDACTED] and were stopped on the East side of the bridge waiting for local traffic to clear the bridge and allow us to continue our move. A white four door sedan was clearing the bridge in front of us suddenly stopped at our nine o'clock position within feet of the Lead vehicle. After several attempts to get the local security forces to clear the vehicle I instructed [REDACTED] to crack his door and give the instruction to the locals to get moving. He opened his door and gave the proper instruction and hand signal to move the vehicle. The driver and the passenger were acting strangely. The passenger had exited the vehicle the driver was looking into the rear of the vehicle and the passenger was ducking behind the vehicle several times and looking into the rear seat area. The driver [REDACTED] was observing their actions as well and called out "put a round" and at that time [REDACTED] fired one round at the front of the vehicle. We then buttoned up the Lead vehicle and started across the bridge.</p> |
| <b>Action Taken</b><br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken; i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                      | NA                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Advised Chain of Command                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |

## **Operator(s) Involved**

**Vehicle(s)  
Involved**

**Team(s)  
Involved**

Al-Baqubah Team

b6  
b7c

६

b2

03115387930



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

REF ID: A1234567890  
REF ID: A1234567890

Date of Incident: 26 Sep 2005 Time of Incident: 1500

Y0560

b2  
b6  
b7c

**Type of Incident**  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of lethal force.

**Location of Incident**  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Bridge at [redacted]

**Description of Incident**  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

I [redacted] am writing in reference to the escalation of force that occurred on 26 September 2005, where one round of [redacted] was fired from my [redacted] at grid [redacted]

b2  
b6  
b7c  
b2

On approaching the bridge at the above grid, there was no Georgian Army presence, typically they are out controlling traffic and making their presence obvious. We waited for approximately 2-3 minutes with a heavy flow of traffic making their way off of the bridge from the other side.

A white car occupied by 2 Iraqi males came to a stop to the left of our vehicle in the dirt median. They sat there for a few seconds. My door remained closed until the TC said "get them out of there!" I opened the door and instructed the vehicle to leave in Arabic ("emshee"). The passenger then exited the vehicle gesturing at me, the driver remained in his seat. After pointing and verbally instructing them to leave at least 3 times, the driver looked as though he was reaching for something on the floor, moving around, doing this at least 3 times. At the same time the passenger began ducking back into the vehicle and coming out again (2 or 3 times), also appearing to be reaching for something in the vehicle (I was not able to see into the vehicle because of the angle). I shouted for them to stop, in Arabic ("oguff") and to leave again. They continued their actions.

At that point I heard "put one" from behind me, believing that the next words would be "next to them." At the time I thought it was the TC, later I found out that it was the driver. Concerned that they were engaged in behavior that is typical of someone getting up the courage to take an aggressive action, I escalated force by **firing a shot from my rifle into the dirt next to their car** in the hope that this would discourage them from following through on a possible aggressive action (shooting at us) and avoid further escalation. They then began to push the car away.

Present in my vehicle were [redacted] and [redacted] Soldiers from the Georgian Army were present as well as local nationals.

b6  
b7c

b2

**Action Taken**  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Verbal commands in Arabic, hand gestures, one round off [redacted] from a [redacted]

**Follow-Up Required**  
(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

NA

|                      |     |                     |                   |                  |         |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|---------|
| Operator(s) Involved | PSS | Vehicle(s) Involved | White SUV, LN car | Team(s) Involved | Baqubah |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-------------------|------------------|---------|

b6  
b7c

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

VO561

P  
b6  
b7c  
b2

**Date of Incident** 9/26/05

Time of Incident : 1530

### Type of Incident

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

## Use of non Lethal Force

## **Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

## Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

At approximately 1530hrs at the above location, heading West, on Route [REDACTED] our convoy approached the Pontoon Bridge which crosses the Diyala Nahr. Our vehicle (Lead Vehicle) took up a blocking position as the motorcade waited for traffic to clear the bridge so we could proceed across. The bridge is under repair so only one lane is open for traffic. Our blocking position protected the limo from oncoming traffic and allowed the traffic to pass on the left side of our motorcade. In the lead vehicle were (TC), [REDACTED] (Left rear), and myself [REDACTED]. Traffic was heavy and the Georgian Guards which guard the bridge were no where to be seen initially. The limo sounded it's siren to alert the guards that we were waiting for them to stop traffic on the far side and clear the remaining traffic off the bridge so we could proceed across. After approximately two minutes we noticed one guard run past us towards the bridge and begin to move the traffic off the bridge. We continued to wait and observe all vehicles as they passed our location. A white sedan came off the bridge and stopped on the left side of our vehicle. [REDACTED] was told by [REDACTED] to move them out of the area. I heard the left rear door open and [REDACTED] begin to yell to the driver to move. I turned to my left and observed the passenger in the vehicle jump out and turning towards the rear of his vehicle looked at us and start to bend down. He then stood up right and once again looked at our vehicle, his body still facing towards the rear of his vehicle, but this time he seemed to mouth something. [REDACTED] continued to shout and out of the corner of my eye I observed that he was also waving his weapon motioning for them to move out. I continued to observe the passenger and when he bent down for the third time and seemed to be reaching for something I said, "Put One" and stopped. Within a second of me saying those words I heard a shot fired. At this point [REDACTED] relayed over the radio to the shift lead [REDACTED] that a shot had been fired. Instructions were passed to the lead vehicle to pull forward to allow a semi-tractor trailer truck to pass and go around the stopped white sedan. This allowed the remaining traffic on the bridge to pass and we proceeded to cross the bridge. We cleared the bridge and [REDACTED] called for the motorcade to come across. As we proceeded to our destination [REDACTED] asked [REDACTED] if a shot had been fired and his response was he would brief him in person. The motorcade arrived at Camp Warhorse without any further incidents.

b2

52

b b  
b7c

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

## Action Taken

*(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)*

Fired one round in front of suspect's vehicle

#### **Follow-Up Required**

*(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)*

## **Report to Higher**

## **Operator(s) Involved**

**Vehicle(s) Involved**

## Team(s) Involved

٦٦  
٤٧٢

10562

P

b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

27 September 2005

Spot Report - 092705- 05

**Subject:** COM PSD Team fires a warning shot at suspicious vehicle.

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** COM PSD Team fires a warning shot at a suspicious vehicle in Baqubah, Iraq.

On September 26, 2005, at approximately 1530 hrs, a COM PSD Team en support of the State Embedded Team (SET) in Baqubah, Iraq was en route from the Civil Military Operations Center (CMOC) in Baqubah to FOB Warhorse was involved in an incident and a warning shot was fired. The COM PSD Team consisted of a [redacted] motorcade, with no principal present. The motorcade was stopped at a Georgian Military controlled checkpoint awaiting counter flow traffic to clear, in order to cross a one-way bridge. A white four-door sedan occupied by two males had just crossed over the bridge when it drove up onto the median next to the lead vehicle on the left hand side and stopped. Both the driver and the passenger of the white sedan displayed odd behavior as they kept leaning down, as if they were reaching for something on the floor. The passenger of the white sedan got out of the car and would occasionally lean down, behind the open passenger's side door, as if looking for something. The Left Rear (LR) of the lead vehicle, acting on instruction from the Tactical Commander (TC), opened the door of the lead vehicle and began to give hand and verbal signals for the driver of the white sedan to move the vehicle. The passenger responded in Arabic and made hand gestures towards the LR. The LR

b2

continued to give hand and verbal signals for the driver of the white sedan to leave the area, however the driver and passenger continued dropping down searching and apparently reaching for something. The left rear stated he perceived their actions as potentially threatening, and he fired one round from his [redacted] rifle at the ground in front of the vehicle. The driver and passenger of the white sedan then exited their vehicle and began pushing it away from the motorcade because it was apparently disabled. The motorcade continued to their destination. There were no injuries during the incident.

b2

This incident was reported to the RSO TOC approximately 24 hours after it occurred.

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Baqubah, Iraq

031415Z NOV 03

Y0563

P

b2

## PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |      |  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|--|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | 27 Sept 05 | Time of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | 1128 |  |
| <b>Type of Incident</b><br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    |            | IED ambush on REO Mosul PSD motorcade                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |      |  |
| <b>Location of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           |            | <p>This is a residential area, the particular roadway has numerous utility and repair projects underway. It is a two lane roadway divided by a 6" high curb bordering a median approximately 4-5' in width. Each lane is about 20' wide with numerous potholes and utility digs, with bricks, cinderblocks and construction debris littering the roadway. The actual IED detonated at a Y junction while the motorcade was bearing right on the sweeping right handed exit of the Y.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |      |  |
| <b>Description of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> |            | <p><b>Incident Report Synopsis:</b><br/> While returning from Dahuk in Northern Iraq the Regional Embassy Office (REO) Mosul PSD with 3 DOS principles on board encountered and Improvised Explosive Device (IED) attack. The motorcade was made up of<br/> <span style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px;">The scheme of</span><br/> <span style="border: 1px solid black; padding: 2px;">maneuver was</span><br/> and one Department Of State (DOS) Regional Security Officer (RSO) riding as the Agent In Charge (AIC) for the purposes of this mission the AIC was riding as the vehicle commander of the Limo with primary responsibility for the body cover and control of the principles.</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |      |  |
| <b>Action Taken</b><br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       |            | <p>Due to the extremely high threat in this area, the detail had exited the Forward Operating Base (FOB) in the pre dawn hours, at approximately 0540. They had traveled north about 70 kilometers to Dahuk, Iraq to pickup the DOS principles and return to the FOB. While traveling back in to the town of Mosul by a route that had not recently been traveled by MNFI or the PSD, the following series of events occurred. The lead Tactical Support Team (TST) in the HMMWV rounded a turn and took and exit onto a side street at the Y intersection described above. There were no sizeable obstacles that could hide a significant IED noted within the roadway. One young male (12-14 Y/O) was noted running across the street, he stopped at the median allowing the lead TST to pass, but then ran across the street between the lead TST and the Lead Suburban causing the driver of the lead Suburban to come off of</p> |      |  |

the gas, but not to apply the brakes to avoid striking him. At this time the lead TST continued but the right rear gunner of the Lead Suburban noted a local male in traditional garb (white "man-dress") moving rapidly toward a small neighborhood shop right next to the roadway. He said "watch that guy" and they rolled by him. There were also 3 other locals in the small roadside shop all observing the motorcade pass. As the rear TST was clearing the intersection, bearing right on the exit of the Y, the IED detonated in the middle or left middle of the roadway. It appeared to be buried in one of the numerous construction holes in the road. The rear gunner of the TST was the nearest to the explosion and was uninjured. The detonation was approximately 20-30 feet behind the vehicle. The driver of the TST asked if everyone was alright and once he heard that they were, he sounded off with "DRIVE, DRIVE, DRIVE" concurrently the DOS AIC said something similar to the driver of the limo, turned to the principles and made them lean over and take cover in the back seat of the limo, then turned around in his seat and activated the Blue Force Tracker (BFT) at this time the Lead driver had let off on the gas of his vehicle, the [redacted] came up beside him, he then accelerated on command of the vehicle commander and regained his position in the motorcade between the lead TST and the [redacted]. The DL in the lead TST reported the incident to the Army controlling authority via the PRC 119 radios in the HMMWV noting the grid and that there were no injuries or damage to the vehicles. The SL passed the information to the company Tactical Operations Center (TOC) who attempted to notify the RSO on the FOB via the handheld VHF radio. The entire time of contact before all units of the detail had communicated the situation with each other and recovered from the incident was less than 15 seconds. No shots were fired by any members of the Team and no ordinance was deployed.

b2

|                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                              |  |  |  |  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i> | This report will be forwarded up the chain of command and submitted to the RSO office here at the REO Mosul. |  |  |  |  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|

| Operator(s) Involved | Mosul PSD Team | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved | Mosul PSD Team |
|----------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|----------------|
|----------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|----------------|

031AISCH7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

~~REF ID: A1234567890~~

Date of Incident | 10/18/05 | Time of Incident | 1310

## Type of Incident

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

## Location of Incident

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

## Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

Use of non Lethal Force

Route | (Baqubah)

Coming back from the International Zone towards Baqubah was involved in a non lethal shoot. Using Route [REDACTED] (Baqubah local) the motorcade was coming up on an IP check point when I gave the call to create a bubble. The CAT vehicle stopped traffic to the rear as we were waiting for the check point to clear. Every vehicle near the motorcade at that time stopped and was waiting for us to start moving when the well gunner spotted an older style SUV moving towards the rear of the motorcade at a very high rate of speed. It was easy to spot because all surrounding traffic at this point was stopped and holding. The driver was given visual warnings in the form of the large decal stating both in Arabic and English to stay back 100 meters and the well gunner's Sure Fire light. The vehicle showed no signs of slowing and quickly became a great threat to the motorcade. At this point the well gunner fired a 2-3 round burst of disabling shots into the grill of the vehicle while it was 75 meters out. The driver showed no signs of slowing down and looked to be accelerating towards our position. 50 meters out the well gunner fired a 10 round burst into the vehicle starting from the grill and ending at the windshield until the vehicle veered off the road. The vehicle continued to roll and the motorcade started to accelerate to create distance between ourselves and the SUV. There was no other damage done.

End of statement.

## Action Taken

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Disabling shots into suspect vehicle.

## Follow-Up Required

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Report to Higher

## Operator(s) Involved

[REDACTED]  
Detail Leader

## Vehicle(s) Involved

## Team(s) Involved

b6  
b7c

b2

b2

031415Z SEP 03 00

Y0564

P

b6 b7c

b2

b2

b2



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

40565

p

b7

1

67C

Date of Incident: 10-20-05

Time of Incident : 12:0

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

VBIED

### Location of Incident

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

## Baqubah CMOC, grid

### Description of Incident

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On 10-20-05 at approximately 08:15 I, (Shift Leader for the Blackwater Baqubah Team) conducted a mission brief. The mission was to transport two principles

interpreter and [redacted] to the Baqubah CMOC for several meetings. The weather was sunny with good visibility. The team departed the Blackwater Baqubah Tactical Operations Center at approximately 08:45. The motorcade consisted of [redacted] armored suburbans. The team arrived at the CMOC at approximately 09:15. The CMOC is located in the center of Baqubah. The building is a two story building which is surrounded by concrete walls and RPG screening. There is a small army presence at the CMOC. The presence is a platoon reinforced. Most of the building is controlled by the Iraqi government. Once the team arrived at the CMOC the principles were escorted to the American Army TOC. A K-9 sweep was then conducted of the conference room and the hallway leading to the conference room. The principles were then escorted to the conference room. The conference room is located on the south west corner of the building on the first level. Once the principles were escorted to the meeting room the bathroom near the meeting room was designated as the safe haven. For the next two hours the principles conducted several meetings between the governor's office and the conference room. At approximately 11:30 the team started rotating through the chow hall which is located at the CMOC. At approximately 11:50 I entered the chow hall. At approximately 12:07 I exited the rear of the chow hall. As I closed the door to the rear of the chow hall I heard and felt an explosion. I then ran toward the conference room where the principles were located. I then heard several exchanges of small arms fire. Debris from the blast was falling all around me. I was on the north side of the CMOC and the blast occurred on the south side of the CMOC on the south side of the concrete wall. I gave the order to move the principles to the safe haven and for everyone to hold their positions. Once I made it to the safe haven the principles had already been secured. I then went to the south side of the CMOC to check on the team members that were located on that side of the building. I then called for all of the vehicle commander's to check the status of their teams. All of the Blackwater personnel were accounted for. I then observed numerous car parts on the ground on the south side of the building. Later I observed pieces of flesh that were presumed to belong to the bomber. After talking with the team and the army it was learned that a VBIED detonated on an army convoy which was driving on the south side of the CMOC. The army reported that there were no soldiers killed in the blast. Several soldiers were wounded from debris. I then called the C-1 [redacted] to advise him of the situation. I requested that the C-1 contact the army for air support on our way back to FOB Warhorse. The principles were kept in the safe haven for approximately thirty minutes while the army secured the exterior of the compound. The principles were then moved back to the conference room. At approximately 12:55 the principles were moved to the chow hall. The army locked down the CMOC and did not allow any

vehicle movement in or out of the facility. The C-1 contacted me and stated  
 that the army refused to provide air support for the team to return to  
 Warhorse. The Tactical Commander then stated that he had placed  
 Blackwater Air on standby for our use. At approximately 13:45 Blackwater air  
 arrived on scene. The principles were then loaded into the limo and  
 transported back to FOB Warhorse. BW air provided air support as the  
 motorcade drove back to Warhorse. An after action review was then  
 conducted in the team's TOC. The entire team acted very calm and  
 professional throughout the entire incident.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e.  
deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons  
systems, etc.)

Safeguarded principles.

**Follow Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Notify Department of State

**Operator(s)  
Involved**

**Vehicle(s)  
Involved**

N/A

**Team(s)  
Involved**

b4  
b7c

b2

031413387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0566

P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

REF ID: A11111111111111111111111111111111

Date of Incident 10-20-05 Time of Incident 12:07

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | VBIED                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Ba'qubah, CMOC, grid                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, Injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TOCs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>On 20 October 2005, _____ and myself were standing post outside of the hatch of the 1<sup>st</sup> deck conference/media room, in the Diyala governor's building, Ba'qubah Iraq. Three of the principals that Team _____ are assigned to were in a meeting with foreign nationals of the governor's office. At approximately 12:07 local time an explosion occurred at the south entrance to the CMOC. The resulting over-pressure blew open one of the hatches at the south end of the passageway, approximately 6 meters from our post. Once the heat and shock wave subsided, I turned and opened the door to ask if everyone was OK and to evacuate all concerned to the pre-briefed hard point. The AIC, _____ escorted the principals to the passageway at which time, _____ and I then collapsed on the principal's and escorted them to the Water Closet. _____ and myself then took up security positions in the passageway, outside of the hard point, which also covered our pre-designated exit route. Soon after the TC and SL arrived on scene, they relieved us of our positions and directed us to return to our vehicles to stage for movement. _____ is the lead driver and I am the follow driver. I then established positive communications with the RSO TOC by means of _____ communications. Team _____ requested Blackwater Air assets to guide our movement back to FOB Warhorse. At approximately 14:00, Blackwater Air arrived on station and Team _____ departed venue back to FOB Warhorse with the assistance of Blackwater Air.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | Safeguarded principles.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |

|                      |  |                     |     |                  |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-----|------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved |  | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-----|------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031410087030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

1207 hrs

|                  |           |                  |          |
|------------------|-----------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident | 20 Oct 05 | Time of Incident | 1207 hrs |
|                  |           |                  |          |

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Type of Incident</b><br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | VBIED Detonation                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| <b>Location of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | CMOC ENTRANCE                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
| <b>Description of Incident</b><br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, ICNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | On 20Oct05, I, [REDACTED] (AIC) was sitting in a meeting with [REDACTED] principals. At approximately 1207 hours, I heard a large explosion and heard glass breaking. I heard the Shift Lead say on the radio to move the principal to the "Safe Haven". I told the principals to stand and exit the room with me, at which time, we proceeded to the end of the hall-way to the restroom. We entered the room and remained there for approximately 30 minutes until the "all-clear" was given by the Shift Lead. |
| <b>Action Taken</b><br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | Forwarded to C-1                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
| <b>Follow-Up Required</b><br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | RSO notification                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |

|                             |                      |                            |     |                         |     |
|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|-----|-------------------------|-----|
| <b>Operator(s) Involved</b> | <input type="text"/> | <b>Vehicle(s) Involved</b> | N/A | <b>Team(s) Involved</b> | N/A |
|-----------------------------|----------------------|----------------------------|-----|-------------------------|-----|

b6  
b7c

031155387030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0568

P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

|                  |          |                  |       |
|------------------|----------|------------------|-------|
| Date of Incident | 10-20-05 | Time of Incident | 12:07 |
|------------------|----------|------------------|-------|

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                   | VBIED                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                          | Baqubah CMOC, grid [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals (TCN) and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>[redacted] and I were standing post on the door leading into the 1<sup>st</sup> floor Conference Room of the CMOC, where [redacted] principles were holding a meeting. At approximately 12:07 an explosion occurred at the south entrance to the CMOC. The concussion blew open the door at the end of the hallway which is approximately 30 feet from where [redacted] and myself were standing. Once the heat and shock wave blew past us [redacted] opened the door to the conference room and asked if everyone was OK. The AIC, [redacted] and the principles exited the room and we moved them to a latrine a few feet further away from the direction of the blast. The latrines are located just outside the governor's office. This latrine had been designated before hand as the hard point in case of any incident. [redacted] and I took up positions securing the door leading into where our principles were and allowing us to cover our pre-briefed exit point. Within less than two minutes after the principles were placed in the hard point the TC and SL arrived and started to assess the situation. The TC instructed [redacted] (Follow Driver) and myself (Lead Driver) to return to our vehicles and be ready to move on his command. We were relieved of our security positions by other members of [redacted] returned to my vehicle and waited for further instructions. The Army secured the CMOC and [redacted] was told that nobody would be allowed to leave until the immediate area and routes back to Camp Warhorse were determined to be safe for travel. We departed the CMOC with BW Air flying cover for us at approximately 14:00 hrs. [redacted] arrived Camp Warhorse without further incidents.</p> |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                      | Safeguarded principles.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |

|                      |            |                     |     |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | N/A | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-----|------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031418Z OCT 030

10569

b2  
b6  
b7c

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                  |      |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10-26-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Time of Incident | 1624 |
| Type of Incident        | Vehicle shoot                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | North of Baghdad, MSR [redacted] grid [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved; Principle(s) involved; injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved; other foreign nationals; IZNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</p> <p>On 26 Oct 2005 team [redacted] departed Baghdad heading to Baquba from dropping off two personnel and picking up one personnel. On this mission I was sitting in the left rear seat in the CAT vehicle. We left The IZ at 1550 and started our movement to Baquba using route [redacted]. Traffic was heavy and had slowed and came to a halt around grid [redacted]. The CAT vehicle established a perimeter or bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off distance in order to keep any possible vehicle bombs away from the Limo and our two principles. I opened the door to assist in using hand and arm signals to help stop traffic to the rear. Multiple cars were stopped about 30 meters from the rear of the vehicle then a white sedan with one person in it pulled around the cars on the left and started to pass the stopped cars. Driving approximately 20 MPH. I was waving my [redacted] and yelling "Gif". On the rear of the Cat vehicle is wrote in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS" At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates and principles so I fired three rounds into the grill of the car to disable it from my [redacted] then the white sedan stopped approximately 25 meters behind us to the 6 o clock position. The driver got out and inspected his car and then got back in.</p> <p>End of Statement.</p> |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Fired three disabling shots into the engine block                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Notify Department of State                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                  |      |

| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Cat vehicle | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|------------|
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031418387030

Y0570

b2

b6

b7c



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

|                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident        | 10-26-05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | Time of Incident | 1624 |
| Type of Incident        | Disabling shots<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                  |      |
| Location of Incident    | North of Baghdad, MSR , grid<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Description of Incident | <p><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i></p> <p>On 26 Oct 2005 team [redacted] departed Baghdad for FOB Warhorse in Baquba. On this mission I was the well gunner in the CAT vehicle. We left Baghdad for FOB Warhorse at approximately 1545. On the out skirts of Baghdad we (the CAT team) established a bubble to the rear to give our convoy some stand off because the traffic was bad. The time was approximately 1620. The traffic to the rear of the CAT vehicle was holding at approximately 50 meters. While we were sitting there waiting for the traffic to clear I saw a white car swerving around the traffic that we had held. He was driving at a high rate of speed. I then saw that the white car had passed the line of holding traffic and was still traveling at a high rate of speed (approximately 35mph). The left door position was yelling "kif" and waving his [redacted] in the air to get the car to stop. In addition to the two million candlepower spotlight we have in Arabic and English a decal that says "STAY BACK 100 METERS" on the back of the CAT vehicle. At this time I was afraid for my life and the life of my team mates so I fired a four round burst from the [redacted] into the grill of the car to disable it. I then reassessed the situation and saw that the white car had come to a complete stop approximately 35 meters from the bumper of the cat vehicle. The driver then got out and inspected his vehicle. We then proceeded upon our planned route back to FOB Warhorse.</p> |                  |      |
| END OF STATEMENT        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |      |
| Action Taken            | Fired four disabling shots into the engine block<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required      | Notify Department of State<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                  |      |

|                      |            |                     |             |                  |            |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [redacted] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Cat Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | [redacted] |
|----------------------|------------|---------------------|-------------|------------------|------------|

b6

b7c

b2

Y0571  
P  
b2**BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY**  
**DECLASSIFIED****U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD**

October 28, 2005

**SPOT REPORT – 102805-02****SUBJECT:** KBR convoy attacked by IED**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al Hillah

**SUMMARY:** On Oct 28, 2005 around 1005hrs the biweekly convoy from Baghdad to Al Hillah was attacked by an IED vicinity \_\_\_\_\_. The convoy had just passed under an overpass when the IED exploded from the right side of the road. The convoy commander's vehicle was the target. The military convoy commander did a check via radio and the convoy proceeded to Al Hillah without further incident. The suburban was the \_\_\_\_\_ vehicle in the motorcade. The military OIC estimated that the shell was 155mm. Most of the damage was to the upper half of the suburban with the auto glass being blown out. No one was injured and no other vehicles were damaged.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO shop will continue to monitor and report as necessary.**LOCATION:** REO Al Hillah

031415SCT1030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

REF ID: 0314153807030  
REF ID: 0314153807030

Y0572

P

b2

b6

b7c

Date of Incident 10/30/05

Time of Incident 1055

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Lethal Force

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Haifa Street enroute to Ministry of Justice 100m before

b2

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

was in support of [ ] to Ministry of Justice acting as a CAT team. As our motorcade proceeded towards [ ] Turret gunner, [ ] observed a white sedan continue towards the rear of the motorcade even though the rest of the surrounding traffic had stopped to allow the motorcade to pass. This action was overt, as the rest of the traffic had completely stopped. After the vehicle maneuvered through the stopped traffic, it continued in the direction of the CAT vehicle and motorcade. At this time, [ ] gave multiple hand signals to the driver of the vehicle. After several attempts were made with hand signals, [ ] also started to shout out verbal commands for the vehicle to stop. As the vehicle approached 75 meters, [ ] leveled his [ ] rifle at the vehicle in hopes that the driver would stop the vehicle. After [ ] leveled his weapon at the vehicle, it still continued to approach the motorcade aggressively. At this time, fearing for the safety of his team and the supported motorcade, he fired two rounds from his [ ] rifle into the front grill area of the vehicle. The vehicle continued to roll for approximately another 15 meters before coming to a stopped position. There were no injuries observed to the driver of the white sedan. The motorcade then continued on to venue without incident. After arrival at the venue, I contacted the TOC and my chain of command to inform them of the incident.

b2

b6

b7c

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

After firing the disabling shots, the vehicle pulled to the side of the road and our motorcade proceeded to MOJ.

b6

b7c

b2

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

Submission of hand-written statements

Operator(s)  
InvolvedVehicle(s)  
Involved

CAT Humvee

Team(s)  
Involved

CAT Tm[ ]

b6 b7c

b2

b2

b6  
b7c

0314153807030

Y0573

P

b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

30 October 2005

Spot Report - 103005-01

**Subject:** COM PSD (\_\_\_\_\_) Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 30, 2005 at approximately 1055hrs, a COM PSD Tactical Team (supporting \_\_\_\_\_) encountered an aggressively driven white sedan occupied by one male. Traffic was held roughly 150 meters from the follow at which point the suspect vehicle went around held traffic and proceeded towards the motorcade. The turret gunner gave numerous verbal and hand signals, and then displayed his rifle in an attempt to stop the vehicle with no result. At approximately 25 meters from the follow, the turret gunner fired 2 shots from his \_\_\_\_\_ rifle to disable the vehicle. The vehicle immediately stopped. No injury to the driver was evident. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed; pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location:** Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq

031415SHT030

Y0574  
P  
b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

30 October 2005

Spot Report - 103005- 02

**Subject:** COM PSD [ ] Team fires on aggressive vehicle. b2

**Reporting Office:** RSO TOC - Baghdad

**Summary:** Blackwater PSD Team fires into approaching vehicle.

On October 30, 2005 at approximately 1300hrs, a COM PSD Team from Baghdad encountered an aggressively **driven white sedan** occupied by one male. While traveling from a venue back to the IZ, the motorcade encountered heavy traffic and came to a stop. Traffic was stopped roughly 200 meters from the follow at which point the suspect vehicle went around stopped traffic, onto the median and proceeded towards the motorcade. The well gunner gave verbal and hand signals, and then displayed his rifle in an attempt to get the vehicle to stop. There is a large decal on the rear of the follow vehicle that states in Arabic and English "WARNING STAY BACK 100 METERS". As the vehicle approached to within 150 meters, the well gunner fired 2 rounds into the grill from his [ ] rifle. The vehicle continued towards the motorcade prompting the well gunner to fire an additional 2 rounds into the windshield. The vehicle immediately pulled off of the road and the driver was observed moving around in the vehicle. It is unknown at this time whether or not he was injured. No COM personnel were injured during the incident. b2

**RSO Action:** Further investigation as needed pending written statements from PSD team members.

**Location: Red Zone, Baghdad, Iraq**

**UNCLASSIFIED**

**031315ZMAY1030**



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0575

b2  
b6  
b7c

CONFIDENTIAL

Date of Incident 30Oct.2005 Time of Incident 1300+hrs

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)

**USE OF LETHAL FORCE****Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail: include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

Near \_\_\_\_\_

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, principles involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, NGOs and/or non-US government agencies involved etc.)

On Sunday, October 30, 2005, at 0730 hours, \_\_\_\_\_ (IPD Tactical Support Team) staged and conducted an operational briefing for the day's mission, which was to support and assist Teams \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ with security, for IPD PSD teams traveling to, and from, venues in the Red Zone. The brief was conducted per \_\_\_\_\_ standard operating procedures (SOP) and included the overall situation in Baghdad, mission statement and rules of engagement. The intelligence portion of the brief highlighted a heightened sense of security due to Ramadan and included a specific threat of insurgents using VBIED against PSD teams. At approx. 1245 \_\_\_\_\_ departed \_\_\_\_\_ venue enroute back to the International Zone \_\_\_\_\_. At approx. 1300 \_\_\_\_\_ was traveling North on an unnamed route heading towards \_\_\_\_\_. After coming to a stop due to heavy traffic I \_\_\_\_\_ was informed that \_\_\_\_\_ fired two rounds into the grill of a white vehicle. A single male subject occupied the vehicle. I then informed the Tactical Operation Center of the incident via radio \_\_\_\_\_. After returning to the I.Z. (\_\_\_\_\_) I spoke with \_\_\_\_\_ and he stated that he had traffic stopped about one city block behind our vehicles.

\_\_\_\_\_ further stated that a white small compact car driven by a single male subject jumped the curb and proceeded in front of the stopped traffic driving directly towards our vehicles. \_\_\_\_\_ then raised his hand while giving verbal commands for the vehicle to stop. The vehicle did not stop after being given verbal and visual commands. \_\_\_\_\_ then fired two shots into the grill of the vehicle. The vehicle did not stop and \_\_\_\_\_ then fired two additional shots into the front windshield. After the last two shots were fired the vehicle pulled off the side of the road and stopped. The subject was observed moving around inside of the vehicle after the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> shots were fired. The motorcade continued on. After gathering the rest of the information from \_\_\_\_\_ I then informed the Tactical Operation Center of the incident via cell phone. All subjects in the follow vehicle gave written statements to the RSO's Office of what they seen or heard during the incident.

See above.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e.  
deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons  
systems, etc.)

b6  
b7c

Pending any other action taken by the RSC's investigative unit.

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

b6  
b7c

Operator(s)  
Involved

Rear Hatch Gunner

Vehicle(s)  
Involved

Team(s)  
Involved

\_\_\_\_\_  
b6  
b7c  
Shift Leader  
IPD Tactical Support Team  
DSS Iraq Mission

b2

b2

031415Z NOV 03 0

Y0576  
P  
b6  
b7c  
b2



DECLASSIFIED



TRIPLE CANOPY  
Secure Success

|                                                           |                                      |                            |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Orders For Baghdad Embassy Security Force Contract (BESF) | Contract Number:<br>S-AQMPD-05-C1189 | Effective Date:<br>01NOV05 |
| Location: All Guard Force Personnel / IZ                  | Expiration Date:<br>31OCT06          |                            |
| Topic: Incident Report/Unusual Occurrence                 | Contractor: TRIPLE CANOPY            |                            |

|                                                                  |                                                                  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| [Redacted]                                                       |                                                                  |
| Nature of Incident / UO                                          | Shots fired on Guard Tower / NEC compound                        |
| Date / Time occurred                                             | 07NOV05 // Approx 1013 HRS                                       |
| Date / Time Reported to TOC                                      | 07NOV05 // Approx 1013 HRS                                       |
| Person Reporting Incident / UO                                   | [Redacted]                                                       |
| Exact Location of Incident / UO                                  | SW Corner of NEC Compound (OP San Francisco)                     |
| Company / Dept./ Group Involved                                  | Triple Canopy                                                    |
| Personnel Involved                                               | TC Guard [Redacted]<br>TC Guard [Redacted]                       |
| Contact information<br>(Phone MCI/IRAQNA/COMMERCIAL)<br>(e-mail) | MCI - 914-360-5610<br>Iraqna - [Redacted]<br>e-mail - [Redacted] |
| Witnesses to the Incident / UO                                   | Guards [Redacted]                                                |
| Witnesses - Contact Information                                  | Contact through [Redacted] (Site Lead)                           |

b6  
b7c

031AISCH7030

**INJURY TO PERSON(S)**

| Injured Person                                                                  | N/A |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Company                                                                         | N/A |
| Nature of Injury                                                                | N/A |
| Equipment / Persons Causing Injury                                              | N/A |
| Details of First Aid / Medical Attention / Hospitalization / Evacuation / Leave | N/A |
| Company / Person Responsible for Machinery / Equipment Involved                 | N/A |

**PROPERTY - DAMAGE / LOSS / THEFT**

|                                                                              |                                                                             |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Property Damaged / Lost / Stolen                              | Windshield of Triple Canopy Suburban (windshield smashed on passenger side) |
| Owner / Person Responsible for Property                                      | Triple Canopy                                                               |
| Nature of Damage / Loss                                                      | Windshield smashed on passenger side                                        |
| Estimated Cost of Damage / Property (if available) with written confirmation | UNK                                                                         |
| Object /Equipment / Substance / Person Causing Damage                        | Shrapnel from Rocket                                                        |
| Stolen Property Recovered                                                    | N/A                                                                         |

| <b>DESCRIPTION</b>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |  |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--|
| Describe clearly and accurately how the Incident / UO Occurred.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |  |
| <p>At approx 1013 HRS, the above mentioned guards observed two vehicles on the Gate causeway. The first car, a black 4-door (make unknown) proceeded East on the causeway and stopped in front of the TC guard tower (OP )</p> <p>At the same time, a white 4-door (make unknown) proceeded West on the causeway and stopped approximately 10 meters in front of the black car. Two couples (one from each car) exited the vehicles and stood along the road.</p> <p>The couples from the vehicle were male/female.</p> <p>The white car couple began to hug, kiss and dance in front of their car. The guards thought this very strange behavior and both focused on the couple. While observing the couple, a rocket (size unknown) was launched from a position South of the river (opposite shore).</p> <p>The rocket impacted somewhere along the Western edge of the NEC Compound, near the wall of Villa 1:(this area has been heavily excavated thereby making the exact impact area difficult to identify). Shrapnel from the missile impacted Villa</p> |  |

1 and did damage to the windshield of TC vehicle [REDACTED] Debris was found throughout the Eastern half of the Villa 1 compound.

b2

The guards ducked down inside of the tower immediately following the missile impact. Upon standing back up, they turned their attention back towards the causeway. They then saw the male from the white car fire an RPG towards their position.

The RPG passed within 3 feet of their tower and impacted approximately 15 feet behind them. Guard [REDACTED] responded by firing 2 shots, from his [REDACTED] at the white car. [REDACTED] indicated that additional shots were not fired due to passing traffic and parked cars on the causeway.

b2

Both vehicles exited the scene by continuing in the direction they were originally headed.

#### ACTION

State what immediate Incident / Crisis Management measures were taken and any actions still under way or proposed.

b6  
b7c

Two shots were fired at the white vehicle.

The Site Lead [REDACTED] was immediately notified. He in turn notified the TOC and Chris Disney.

EOD arrived at the site and confirmed a detonation of the shoulder fired device.

The missile impact site has not been identified. The amount of shrapnel and associated explosion would indicate a detonation of the missile.

Chris Disney (OBO), Kevin Mann (RSO) and Fred Piry (DOS/High Threat) inspected the site for their respective reports.

#### ANALYSIS

List what acts, failure to act and/or conditions caused or contributed to the Incident / UO.

It appears that this was a coordinated attack on either or both the NEC Compound and the TC Guard Tower.

Reasons for this conclusion include:

- the arrival of both cars in front of the OP at the same time
- the apparent distraction moves applied by the passengers
- the near simultaneous launching of the missile and shoulder fired device at the NEC/OP

The causeway was used due to its close proximity to the NEC Compound and Guard Tower.

**RECOMMENDED  
PREVENTION**

Detail what actions have been taken or are recommended to prevent future recurrence.

Vehicle screening should be conducted at both ends of the causeway.

Vehicles should not be allowed to stop on the causeway.

Stricter oversight of the causeway should be employed.

**NOTE:** while conducting the investigation of the incident, I personally counted six vehicles stopped along the shoulder of the causeway.

|                      |                       |
|----------------------|-----------------------|
| <b>Submitted By:</b> | Ron Reid              |
| <b>Position:</b>     | Guard Force Commander |
| <b>Date:</b>         | 07NOV05               |

ATTACH PHOTOGRAPHIC EVIDENCE IF APPLICABLE

031AISW7030

40577  
b2  
b6  
b7c



# DECLASSIFIED



TRIPLE CANOPY  
Secure Success

|                                                           |                                      |                            |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Orders For Baghdad Embassy Security Force Contract (BESF) | Contract Number:<br>S-AQMPD-05-C1189 | Effective Date:<br>01NOV05 |
| Location: All Guard Force Personnel / IZ                  | Expiration Date:<br>31OCT06          |                            |
| Topic: Incident Report/Unusual Occurrence                 |                                      | Contractor: TRIPLE CANOPY  |

|                                 |                          |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------|
| [Redacted]                      |                          |
| Nature of Incident / UO         | IMPACT, VILLA 1          |
| Date / Time occurred            | 7 NOV 2005 1015          |
| Date / Time Reported to TOC     | 7 NOV 2005 1020 BESF GFC |
| Person Reporting Incident / UO  | [Redacted]               |
| Company / Dept./ Group Involved | TRIPLE CANOPY BESF       |
| Personnel Involved              | [Redacted]               |
| Exact Location of Incident / UO | BESF BILLETING VILLA 1   |
| Witnesses to the Incident / UO  | [Redacted]               |

b6  
b7c  
↓

| INJURY TO PERSON (S)                                                            |     |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Injured Person                                                                  | N/A |
| Company                                                                         |     |
| Nature of Injury                                                                |     |
| Equipment / Persons Causing Injury                                              |     |
| Details of First Aid / Medical Attention / Hospitalization / Evacuation / Leave |     |
| Company / Person Responsible for Machinery / Equipment Involved                 |     |

031AISCH7030

| PROPERTY - DAMAGE / LOSS / THEFT                                             |                                                         |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| Description of Property Damaged / Lost / Stolen                              | GMC SUBURBAN                                            |
| Owner / Person Responsible for Property                                      |                                                         |
| Nature of Damage / Loss                                                      | UPPER RIGHT HAND PORTION OF WINDSCREEN RECD FRAG IMPACT |
| Estimated Cost of Damage / Property (if available) with written confirmation |                                                         |
| Object / Equipment / Substance / Person Causing Damage                       | FRAG FROM UNIDENTIFIED INCOMMING PROJECTILE             |
| Stolen Property Recovered                                                    |                                                         |

b2  
b6  
b7c

### INCIDENT / UNUSUAL OCCURRENCE REPORT

| DESCRIPTION                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>Describe clearly and accurately how the Incident / UO Occurred.</p> <p>AT APPROX 1015 [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED] RETURNING TO VILLA 1 FROM KBR LAUNDRY POINT BETWEEN VILLA 3 AND 4 ENTRANCE WE PULLED UP IN FRONT OF VILLA 1 ENTRANCE AT THE TOP OF THE RAMP AND I EXITED THE VEHICLE WHEN THERE WAS A "FLASH-BANG" AT THE WALL NEAR ENTRANCE TO VILLA 1 AND AN IMPACT ON THE VEHICLE WINDSHIELD OCCURING SIMULTANIOUSLY.</p> |

b6  
b7c

| ACTION                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>State what immediate Incident / Crisis Management measures were taken and any actions still under way or proposed.</p> <p>IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING IMPACT MOVED PERSONEL BACK INSIDE OF VILLA AND ENSURED THERE WERE NO INJURIES CONTACTED [REDACTED] ON STATE DEPT NET AND ADVISED THEM OF IMPACT WANTED A LAND LINE, I HAVE NO NUMBER CONTACTED GUARD FORCE COMMANDER, RON REID AND ADV HIM OF SITUATION INSTRUCTED TO STAND BY UNTIL HIS ARRIVAL UPON ARIVAL OF GFC WE WALKED THE GROUND AND FOUND 3 PIECES OF FRAG, ONE NEAR FRONT OF SUBURBAN, ONE MID WAY UP ON RAMP TO VILLA 1 AND ONE ON WALK WAY LEADING TO COURT YARD BEHIND VILLA 1</p> |

b2

FOUND REMAINS OF A FUZE NEAR WALL WHERE I OBSERVED THE "FLASH-BANG"  
DETERMINED THAT ACTUAL SITE OF IMPACT WAS AT THE "NEG" NEXT DOOR

**ANALYSIS**

List what acts, failure to act and/or conditions caused or contributed to the Incident / UO.

**OPINION**

INSURGENTS TAKING "POT SHOTS" FROM ACROSS THE RIVER AND GOT CLOSE  
NO FAILURE TO REACT/ACT BY PERSONNEL INVOLVED

**PREVENTION**

Detail what actions have been taken or are recommended to prevent future recurrence.

SITUATIONAL AWARENESS, ALL HANDS LIVING IN VILLA 1 GOT A WAKE UP CALL

|               |            |              |
|---------------|------------|--------------|
| Submitted By: | [REDACTED] |              |
| Position:     |            | SITE MANAGER |
| Date:         | 7 NOV 2005 |              |

b6  
b7c

ATTACH PHOTOGRAPHIC EVIDENCE IF APPLICABLE

SEE ACCOMPANYING PHOTOS OF SUBURBAN IN ACCOMPANYING ATTACHMENT

Q31AISCH7030

Y0578

P

b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY DECLASSIFIED



U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD

November 8, 2005

---

## SPOT REPORT 110805-01

---

**SUBJECT:** COM PSD Destroys Disabled Vehicle Following Collision

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO Al-Hillah

**SUMMARY:** The following information is preliminary; it is based upon written statements and initial interviews of the COM PSD Team involved: On 11/8/05 BW Team [redacted] was traveling in a [redacted] car motorcade within Diwaniyah city limits, enroute to advance a venue. Several hundred meters from their intended destination the follow car, a **fully armored Ford Excursion**, was hit broadside by a local vehicle traveling at high speed. The motorcade had been forced to slow its speed just prior to this collision by a second car which interposed itself halfway into the roadway. The force of the impact pushed the follow car off of the roadway and onto a nearby sidewalk, knocking over several pedestrians. The local vehicle immediately reversed out of the collision scene and sped away after loitering briefly at the scene. Team members believe that the collision could possibly have been deliberate.

The PSD team then exited the motorcade, secured the area, and confirmed that there were no injured PSD personnel. It appears no local nationals hit by the vehicle were seriously injured, as all were coherent and ambulatory. The PSD team attempted to both push and tow the damaged follow car several times, but damage to the axle area made this impossible. In the course of attempting to tow the vehicle a crowd began to grow at the site of the accident, and some of the locals that had gathered appeared to be highly

b2

agitated. In a short span of time the crowd grew to between 100 and 200 locals. PSD team members observed both marked (Iraqi Police) and unmarked vehicles arrive at the rear of the crowd; carrying individuals with RPG's and automatic weapons. Some of these individuals were uniformed as Iraqi Police, and some wore black shirts characteristic of Mahdi Militia members. Fearing for the safety of the team, the team leader made the decision to exit the area and travel to Camp Echo (app. 2 KM away). Team members removed or shot all communications equipment and other sensitive items in the vehicle, then **ignited two thermite grenades** to induce a large fire in the vehicle prior to departing the area. The team arrived at Camp Echo shortly thereafter and in consultation with the Hillah TOC and RSO, it was determined that the team would immediately return to Al Hillah. The destroyed Excursion was subsequently towed from the area of the incident to the Diwaniyah Government Center by Coalition forces. RSO will attempt to relocate the vehicle to FOB Echo at the earliest opportunity.

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has obtained written statements from all team members, and has conducted initial interviews. After a review of all available information, RSO will forward a comprehensive report outlining conclusions.

**LOCATION:** Near the Government Center (GC), Diwaniyah

031103N17030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

REF ID: A123456789  
CLASSIFIED

Y0579

b2

Date of Incident 08 Nov 05 Time of Incident 0830 hrs

**Type of Incident**

(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distracting Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Vehicle Accident/Possible Attack

**Location of Incident**

(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, and coordinates if known, etc.)

200-300 yds southeast of the Diwaniyah GC

**Description of Incident**

(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved or principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TOCs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On 11/8/05 BW Team [REDACTED] was traveling in a [REDACTED] car motorcade within Diwaniyah city limits, enroute to advance a venue. Several hundred meters from their intended destination the follow car, a fully armored Ford Excursion, was hit broadside by a local vehicle traveling at high speed. The motorcade had been forced to slow its speed just prior to this collision by a second car which interposed itself halfway into the roadway. The force of the impact pushed the follow car off of the roadway and onto a nearby sidewalk, knocking over several pedestrians. The local vehicle immediately reversed out of the collision scene and sped away after loitering briefly at the scene. Team members believe that the collision could possibly have been deliberate. The PSD team then exited the motorcade, secured the area, and confirmed that there were no injured PSD personnel. It appears no local nationals hit by the vehicle were seriously injured, as all were coherent and ambulatory. The PSD team attempted to both push and tow the damaged follow car several times, but damage to the axle area made this impossible. In the course of attempting to tow the vehicle a crowd began to grow at the site of the accident, and some of the locals that had gathered appeared to be highly agitated. In a short span of time the crowd grew to between 100 and 200 locals. PSD team members observed both marked (Iraqi Police) and unmarked vehicles arrive at the rear of the crowd, carrying individuals with RPG's and automatic weapons. Some of these individuals were uniformed as Iraqi Police, and some wore black shirts characteristic of Mahdi Militia members. Fearing for the safety of the team, the team leader made the decision to exit the area and travel to Camp Echo (app. 2 KM away). Team members removed or shot all communications equipment and other sensitive items in the vehicle then ignited two thermite grenades to induce a large fire in the vehicle prior to departing the area. The team arrived at Camp Echo shortly thereafter and in consultation with the Hillah TOC and RSO, it was determined that the team would immediately return to Al Hillah. The destroyed Excursion was subsequently towed from the area of the incident to the Diwaniyah Government Center by Coalition forces. RSO will attempt to relocate the vehicle to FOB Echo at the earliest opportunity.

**Action Taken**

(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

Team set up security and sterilized the vehicle. As the scene became unsafe the team destroyed the vehicle as per SOP's

b2

b2

**Follow-Up Required**

(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e.  
further investigation, notifications, etc.)

- RSO has obtained written statements from all team members, and has conducted initial interviews. After a review of all available information, RSO will forward a comprehensive report outlining conclusions.

|                         |             |                        |                |                     |                 |
|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----------------|
| Operator(s)<br>Involved | Entire Team | Vehicle(s)<br>Involved | Ford Excursion | Team(s)<br>Involved | Blackwater Team |
|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------|----------------|---------------------|-----------------|

b2

b2

0314153007030

YD 580  
b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

## U.S. EMBASSY - BAGHDAD



November 17, 2005




---

### SPOT REPORT 111705-02

---

**SUBJECT: COM PSD Shoots to Disable Aggressive Vehicle****REPORTING OFFICE: RSO TOC- Al-Hillah**

**SUMMARY:** On 11/17/05 at app. 1540 a COM PSD shot to disable an aggressive vehicle while enroute to REO Al-Hillah from the Al-Kut Government Center (GC). The [ ] vehicle motorcade was turning from Route [ ] onto Route [ ], and although the intersection was busy there appeared to be no approaching traffic at the time the lead vehicle in the motorcade began this turn. The lead vehicle immediately slowed on Route [ ] because of an Iraqi Police checkpoint, but while transiting the intersection of the two routes members of the second car in the motorcade noticed a **White Suburban** traveling at extremely high speed (est. at 90 mph) heading directly toward the rear PSD vehicle. The rear vehicle was just beginning to cross over the oncoming lane of traffic, and the White Suburban was online to impact this vehicle when the right rear observer of the second PSD vehicle fired 2 rounds from his [ ] rifle into the Suburban's right front tire from a distance of app. 40 meters. The White Suburban's forward progress was slowed and the rear vehicle was able to transit the intersection. Due to the Suburban's extremely high rate of speed, it came to a halt in the intersection at a position past where the PSD vehicles had made their turn. The PSD vehicles cleared the IP checkpoint and continued on the intended route.

b2  
b2  
b2

DISCHARGE

**RSO ACTION:** RSO has interviewed all PSD personnel involved in this incident, and written statements from these personnel will be forwarded to the RSO Baghdad TOC. RSO will forward any additional information as appropriate.

**LOCATION:** West of Al-Kut, Iraq.

031415347030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

Y0581

b2

b6

b7c

|                  |                  |                  |      |
|------------------|------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident | 22 November 2005 | Time of Incident | 0930 |
|------------------|------------------|------------------|------|

**Type of Incident**  
(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non-or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)

Use of Less Lethal Force

**Location of Incident**  
(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)

Incident occurred in the southbound lane of Route [ ] approximately 100 meters before the intersection of Route [ ] and Route [ ]

**Description of Incident**  
(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)

On 11/22/05 while traveling to Camp Duke, Najaf from REO Hillah, the motorcade slowed for congestion at a traffic circle. The Counter Assault Vehicle took up a position in the center-right of the roadway to hold traffic back from the motorcade. The well gunner signaled the heavy vehicle traffic approaching the motorcade with a bright flashlight, which brought traffic to a halt approximately 75 meters to the rear. There was a large orange cargo truck on the far right hand side of the road and a white Toyota passenger car in the center of the roadway. While observing the white Toyota the Detail Member saw a black Mercedes-Benz slowly maneuvering to the front of traffic from behind the Toyota. The Detail Member witnessed the Mercedes break ranks and accelerate around the Toyota in the far left of the roadway. The Detail Member opened his door and made himself visible to the driver of the Mercedes in order to warn him to stay back. The detail member utilized hand signals and voice commands to direct the driver of the vehicle to stay back. The well gunner concurrently deployed a pen flare in the direction of the Mercedes in order to further warn the driver. The Mercedes continued to close and accelerate prompting the Detail Member to fire one well-placed shot into the center of the grill. The Mercedes came to a static position in the center of the road and the driver then put his hands above the steering wheel of the vehicle.

**Action Taken**  
(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)

The Detail Member utilized visual warnings in the form of hand signals and the act of opening his door and making himself and his weapon plainly visible. A non-lethal pen flare was utilized as an auditory and visual warning. The motorcade was running emergency equipment. The CAV has a large sign warning motorists to stay back 100 meters. A shot intended to stop the vehicle from advancing was fired from a service issued [ ]

**Follow-Up Required**  
(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)

|                      |     |                     |                         |                  |                   |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | [ ] | Vehicle(s) Involved | Counter Assault Vehicle | Team(s) Involved | Team PRS<br>Najaf |
|----------------------|-----|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------|

b6  
b7c

b2

031AISCH7030

# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

Y0582

b2

b6

b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                  |      |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 22 Nov 05                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | Time of Incident | 1014 |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Improvised Explosive Device (VBIED) attack on WPPS/DOS Motorcade.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                  |      |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Just Past [redacted] on Route [redacted]                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>While moving three principles from FOB Warhorse [redacted] to the CMOC in Baqubha for a Independent Electoral Commission Briefing [redacted] was just past [redacted] moving east bound on route [redacted] 500 meters from [redacted] at grid [redacted]</p> <p>a Improvised Explosive Device was detonated in the center median just as our lead vehicle rolled past. At which time the Push Thru call was given and all [redacted] vehicles in our motorcade moved thru the explosion on to our venue. All vehicles remained fully operational. Our lead vehicle [redacted] suffered some windshield and front drivers side damage from the blast. No occupants of the motorcade received any injuries.</p> |                  |      |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | Inspect Lead Vehicle for Further Damage and Debrief Department of State.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                  |      |

|                      |             |                     |                     |                  |             |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|---------------------|------------------|-------------|
| Operator(s) Involved | Baqubah PSD | Vehicle(s) Involved | [redacted] vehicles | Team(s) Involved | Baqubah PSD |
|----------------------|-------------|---------------------|---------------------|------------------|-------------|

b2

b2

b2

031415Z NOV 05

Y0583

P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

After Action Report:

24 November 2004

DECLASSIFIED

At approximately 1055 hours 24 November 2004, Blackwater [ ] and [ ] witnessed a VBIED explode on Route [ ]. We were in the vicinity of Camp Victory escorting [ ] to that location. After [ ] was safely in the Camp we proceeded to the VBIED site. I put BW [ ] in to a high orbit and landed BW [ ] at the site to see if anyone needed casevac. They didn't need anyone transported but said they were taking sniper fire from the Mosque located approximately 250 yards to the Northwest. We launched off the site and our first pass over the Mosque, I saw a man with a black and white shirt dive through the door of the South calling tower. We continued to patrol over the site to provide protection to the military vehicles that were exposed on top of the overpass. We called Baghdad Radio and requested military air and ground support to contain and inspect the Mosque for sniper suspects. No military air was available but 1 BCT said they were sending ground vehicles. At approximately 40 minutes into the event we had a **white and orange taxi** try to flee the Mosque on the North access road. We still did not have military ground support in place and believed all personnel should be contained within the Mosque Compound as suspects. We waved the vehicle to turn around but they did not stop. We fired two warning shots in front of the vehicle and again it did not stop. As a last resort, we fired four rounds in the hood of the vehicle to disable it. We believe that the two individuals were directly involved with the events that had happened from the Mosque due to the actions of not stopping as we signaled and fired warning shots. The vehicle was disabled and the two male personnel exited the vehicle and proceeded back to the Mosque area. We continued patrolling over the area as military vehicles started closing in on the site. At approximately 1200 hours we returned to LZ Washington and refueled and proceeded back to the site. By the time we had returned, the military had closed on the site and I deemed the area contained.

We then departed the area to conduct our follow on mission in support of [ ]

b6  
b7c

[ ]  
Blackwater Aviation, Iraq  
Site Manager

031AISSN7030



# PSD INCIDENT REPORT

DECEMBER 1988

Y0584  
P  
b2  
b6  
b7c

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |          |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|----------|
| Date of Incident                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | 06Dec.2005                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Time of Incident | 0910 Hrs |
| Type of Incident<br><i>(i.e. Use of Lethal Force/Use of Non or Less Lethal Force/Distraction Devices Deployed/Ambush)</i>                                                                                                                                                    | Receipt of small arms fire.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
| Location of Incident<br><i>(Describe location in detail. Include route name, local landmarks, grid coordinates if known, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                           | Between [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] Heading south towards MOI                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
| Description of Incident<br><i>(Describe in detail the nature of the incident, all personnel involved, Principle(s) involved, injuries, if any, other US government and/or NGOs involved, other foreign nationals, TCNs and/or non-US government agencies involved, etc.)</i> | <p>On Tuesday 06 Dec. 2005 @ 0910, [REDACTED] vehicle received an incoming 7.62mm round from the front right side of the vehicle. The round impacted in the ammo can on the forward up-gunner's [REDACTED]. A small bullet fragment hit the gunner in the goggles.</p> <p>[REDACTED] No injuries were sustained. We were unable to get a visual of the shooter. We continued to [REDACTED] and reported incident via [REDACTED] and phone communication to the TOC.</p> |                  |          |
| Action Taken<br><i>(Describe in detail what actions were taken, i.e. deployed pin flares, deployed specific weapons systems, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                       | Notified TOC and [REDACTED] teams [REDACTED] currently scheduled to follow that same route.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                  |          |
| Follow-Up Required<br><i>(Indicate what if any follow-up action is required, i.e. further investigation, notifications, etc.)</i>                                                                                                                                            | Pending any other action taken by the RSO's investigative unit.                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                  |          |

### **Operator(s)**

### **Involved**

## FWD Hatch Gunner

**Vehicle(s)**

## **Involved**

## Vehicle

**Team(s)**

Involved

## Shift Leader

## IPD Tactical Support Team DSS Iraq Mission

b6  
b7c

52

031415387030

Y0585

P  
b2

# BUREAU OF DIPLOMATIC SECURITY

~~REF ID: A65285~~



**DS Command Center**  
December 30, 2005  
Report Time: 10:55 a.m.



---

## DYNCORP INL CONVOY STRUCK BY IED

---

**SUBJECT:** DynCorp INL Convoy Struck by IED

**REPORTING OFFICE:** RSO TOC BAGHDAD

**SUMMARY:** On December 30 at 3:00 p.m. local, a DynCorp convoy was attacked by an Improvised Explosive Device (IED) while returning to Forward Operating Base (FOB) Taji (northeast Baghdad) after leaving a Baghdad prison. The lead vehicle of the        armored SUV convoy was struck by the IED. The three wounded in action (WIA) were all U.S. citizens working for DynCorp.

(Note: This convoy was supporting movement operations of INL and is a NOT a Chief of Mission (COM) WPPS PSD protective detail).

The injured are being transported to the Combat Support Hospital (CSH) in the International Zone. No further information on the extent or severity of the injuries.

**RSO ACTIONS:** RSO TOC Baghdad will send in a more extensive Spot Report as soon as more information becomes available.

031415Z DEC 05